

REVEREND JOHN CRAIG

1709 - 1774

IS DESCENDANTS AND ALLIED FAMILIES

By

Lillian Kennerly Craig

Accurate Letter Company
New Orleans, Louisiana

Copyright, 1953 by
Lillian Kennerly Craig

E
7
C 8452

1625450

McCauley has said, "A people who take no pride in the noble achievements of its remote ancestors will never achieve anything worthy to be remembered with pride by remote descendants."

TO ALL THOSE OF THE PRESENT GENERATION,
AND TO ALL THOSE OF FUTURE GENERATIONS
WHO DO TAKE PRIDE - - -
I DEDICATE THIS BOOK.

CONTENTS

Acknowledgments	v
Sources of Information	vii
How to Trace the Lines	viii

* * *

Introduction	1
------------------------	---

A BIOGRAPHY OF JOHN CRAIG

His Ancestors, The Scots	5
Origin of the Name Craig	6
Ancestors of Rev. John Craig	7
Reverend Craig's Boyhood	7
John's Diploma	8
Reverend John Craig	9
John Craig as a Father	15
John Craig, A Military Leader	18
The Church, "A Mighty Fortress"	19
Communion Sunday	20
John Craig, The Teacher	23
Story of Selim, "The Converted Algerine"	24
Tinkling Spring's Congregation	25
Tinkling Spring's Site Chosen	27
The Retiring House	29
List of Members	29
Relatives	32
The Cemeteries	32
The Churches	32
His Record of Baptisms	33
His Last Year	35

* * *

THE AUTOBIOGRAPHY of Rev. Craig	39
"My Dear Children"	62
Sermon Preached by Reverend Craig	63

* * *

The Church of John Craig's Boyhood	75
John Craig's Process of Entering the Ministry	82
Two-Hundredth Anniversary of the Churches	84
Mother of Churches	85
Land and Personal Possessions of Rev. Craig	87
Their Dress, Homes and Schools	90
Courage of the Women	92

DESCENDANTS

CRAIG	
Generation II	93
Generation III	95
Generation IV	100
Generation V	103
Generation VI	112
Generation VII	127
Generation VIII	142
Generation IX	151
ATWATER	152
BASKIN	154
HAMILTON	163
SUMMARY of Craig Descendants	216
PICTURES	221

ALLIED FAMILIES

ALLEN	234
More Allens	236
ARBUCKLE	238
ARMSTRONG	270
BELL	275
BRIGHT	277
CARLILE	278
CLAYTON	279
Virginia-Texas Claytons	317
Other Virginia Claytons	319
GUY	322
HANDLEY	325
KENNERLY	331
KINCAID	339
KYLE	340
LOCKHART	341
MADISON	343
McCOY	347
Other Virginia McCoys	387
Other McCoys	387
MILLER	388
NELSON	389
TATE	391
WANDLESS	392
WELCH	395
WILSON	396
OTHER CRAIGS	397

* * *

INDEX	(following page 408)	i
-----------------	----------------------	---

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

To the Director of the Historical Foundation of the Southern Presbyterian Church at Montreat, North Carolina, for permission to use Reverend John Craig's Autobiography, the original of which is in the Historical Foundation.

To Reverend Howard M. Wilson, pastor of Tinkling Spring Church, for his help in various ways.

To Mrs. Theodocia Mann, who urged me to write this book; to Miss Ella Craig, for her constant encouragement and for her contribution of family lore; to Mrs. Kennerly Brown Long; to Mrs. S. B. Boyer; to Misses Lucy and Mary Craig, and to Mrs. Emmett J. Grant, for supplying me with data; to Mrs. E. M. Reily and to Mrs. John H. Bracken, for letting me have the use of their family papers; to Mrs. Robert V. Miller and to George Armstrong, Jr. for their interest and assistance; and to Miss Kate Hamilton, without whose help I could not have collected data regarding the descendants in the western part of the United States. And to all of the others who took the time to write their own family lines.

And especially to REVEREND WALTER LANGTRY, our Business Manager and Proof Reader who, though one of the busiest of men, has given much time to attending to the details of the publication of this book -- for without his aid, it would not have been printed.

SUBJECTS OF INFORMATION

Those whose denomination is not listed were Presbyterians. Their church is mentioned only when families were divided in their church allegiance, making it confusing otherwise.

Not giving names of colleges does not indicate that those persons did not attend college, but only that I have no information on the subject. Also many of those listed as high school graduates, have since completed college.

Since writing this book I have learned that many of these descendants were quite prominent, but modesty prevented them from giving me the necessary information. Modesty is a family trait which has added to the difficulty of my task.

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

- Craig . Autobiography
Craig . Baptismal Records
Minutes of Tinkling Spring Congregation
Minutes of Donegal Presbytery
Minutes of Hanover Presbytery
Rev. J. N. VanDevanter . History of Augusta Church
Chalkley . Abstracts of the Records of Augusta County
Pages 82, 157, 202, and others
Foote . Sketches of Virginia History
Vol. II, Page 29 . Craig M.S., etc.
Waddell . Annals of Augusta County
Peyton . History of Augusta County
Page 199 . Prep. for Attack on Fort
Samuel Kercheval . History of the Valley of Virginia
J. C. Wise . Historical Society
Pages 322, 340 and others
Campbell . History of Virginia
Sprague . Annals of American Pulpit
Kegley . Virginia Frontier
Some Prominent Families of Virginia
Bishop Meade . Old Churches and Families in Virginia
Vol. I, Page 341 . Selim
Davidson . History of the Presbyterian Church in Kentucky
John Fiske . Old Virginia and Her Neighbors
Howison . A History of Virginia
Funk and Wagnall's Encyclopedia
History of the Middle New River Settlement
Page 24 . Rev. Craig's Military Sermon
Dr. A. F. Thompson . Presbyterian Missions in South United States
Pages 21 and 22 . Rocky Springs
Bryan's Pioneer Families of Missouri
Family Bibles
Family Papers and Old Letters

TO TRACE THE LINES

- The Roman Numerals are the generation. The Figures are the number of descendants accounted for in that generation. The Letters are merely to show the number of children in a family, as IV, 8-C, Harriet Craig. Harriet was the fourth generation from Reverend John Craig, the eighth descendant (beginning with the children of the eldest child), and she was the third child born in her family.
- Let us trace Franklin Hunter Craig, the youngest of the only three boys who bear the Craig name . . . II, 4-D, George Craig, son of Reverend John Craig, was the second generation from his illustrious sire and he was the fourth child in his family. After his name you are referred to III, 1-6 (for George had six children). Under 4-D, you find Benjamin Kennerly Craig. You are referred to IV, 16-18 for his three children were, in point of seniority, the 16th, 17th and 18th grandchildren of George. Under 18-C, we find Clark Craig and are referred to V, 44-46 (the fifth generation from Reverend Craig and the 44th, 45th and 46th descendants, in point of seniority, of that generation). Under V, 44-A, we have Frank Washington Craig (Clark's eldest child). You are referred to VI, 69-72 (you know at once that Frank had four children, the 69th, 70th, 71st, and 72nd, accounted for in the sixth generation). Under VI, 69-A, Felix Clark Craig, you are referred to VII, 80-81 (so you know Felix has two children). Under VII, 80-A, we find Franklin Hunter Craig.
- Suppose you run across the name of Reverend James Woodson, a prominent missionary descendant of Reverend John Craig . . . He is listed in the Hamilton Line, VI, 122-E, the sixth generation from Reverend Craig, the 122nd descendant accounted for in the sixth generation in the Hamilton Line, and he was his parents' fifth child. If you want to know his ancestry, look for the beginning of that family (above A) and you see his parents were Fannie Hamilton and French Woodson. You are referred to V, 50, so look in the V generation at 50-G, and you will find out about his parents. Follow back to above A, and you will see that his grandparents were James C. and Peggy (Baskin) Hamilton. You are told there to look at IV, 29. Turn to the IV generation of Hamiltons and the 29th descendant to learn more about James and Peggy. Look above A and see III, 8 -- John Craig Hamilton. Above A, you learn that he was the son of Patience Craig and William Hamilton. Of course, in this case, Reverend Craig was the first generation. If you wish to know who James Woodson's children are, look below his name where you are referred to VII, 108-111. There you find a list of his four children, one of whom is a preacher.

* * *

Of course, this same system is used with the other Family Lines.



Craig

In the Craig coat-of-arms, the knight is armed for battle and is well mounted. Yet he has turned his horse around and has purposely broken his spear, because he wishes to devote his life to the service of God. The motto means "Live for God that you may have life!" or, loosely interpreted, "Live for God and you live indeed!" How characteristic of Reverend John Craig and his descendants! How characteristic of all the Craigs who are of Scottish origin!

INTRODUCTION

Why have I written this book about Reverend John Craig and his descendants? It has been much trouble and has taken time I needed for another type of writing. There have been many discouragements along the way, and it is not at all the complete book I wanted it to be. What then has held me to the task? The answer is that it was what you will call a dream, but which I call a vision.

It was one night several years ago. I was very ill. I knew there was danger that I might not live till morning. So far as I know, I had not been thinking about John Craig, but I found myself at his home in Augusta County. The house was a log cabin. There was no porch. A woodpile was in front of the house, the customary place for a woodpile to be in the earliest pioneer homes. Two or three very small children were playing around but I was not interested in them. I had eyes and ears only for the preacher.

John Craig stood in the doorway. In my home he had always been spoken of as "old Parson Craig" and in my mind he had been born old. But now I could see he was not old at all. He was young -- younger than he should have been to have three children -- as young as he must have been when he came to America. His face was slender and rather pale -- the face of a scholar. He had dark hair, good features, a firm but gentle mouth, but it was his eyes that held me. They were large and dark, eyes that looked straight through you as if seeing your very soul, yet never judged harshly. There was something very winning about this man. I liked him at once; I trusted him implicitly.

I introduced myself, told him I was his descendant and that I was going to write a book about him. I had come to him for material for it, I said. He sat down in his doorway. I sat a few feet from him on a large chunk of wood -- a chopping block -- taking notes. For two hours he talked, telling of his early trials and adventures and successes, and I listened spellbound.

Suddenly, however, it occurred to me that this was a strange situation. "How does it happen," I asked in a puzzled voice, "that I am here talking to you when you have been dead for so many, many years?" "It happens," he answered quietly, "because you are dead too!" The effect on me was electric. I sprang to my feet, tightly clutching the notes I had taken, with but one thought in my mind. "Good gracious me!" I cried. "If I am dead, how am I going to get this manuscript back to the earth to be published?"

The man arose and stood in his doorway. Fully six feet tall he was, and more, and now his eyes were glowing with an unearthly light. "Descendant," he said, and I can hear his voice yet, "Descendant, if you are going to write a book about me, I'll see that you get back to earth!" He waved his hands toward me, motioning me to go away from him. "Back to earth for you!" he cried, and his voice sounded like a trumpet.

I found I was in bed. I was not dead at all, I was much better. Now I cannot think of John Craig as old. I think of him as young. I think of his appearance as I saw him in that dream -- or was it a vision? I think of his voice as I heard it then, a clear, cultured, well modulated, forceful voice.

It was music in spite of its force. I have never seen that face, I have never heard that voice -- before nor since, yet I see the one and hear the other now as plainly as I did that night some years ago. If I were an artist I could paint his portrait as he stood in that doorway, so plainly is his face still before me.

I do not remember the things he told me, but there are those who believe that if I start to write the historical novel about him, which seemed to be what I had in mind during that strange visit, that I will remember! Of that I cannot say. But I began my work to learn what I could about this man who seemed to have come to me from out of eternity -- who apparently kept me from dying -- who so wanted to be put in a book!

The search has been difficult. First, I searched for his Autobiography which the early Augusta County histories had mentioned, and it took long to locate it and to gain permission to publish it. It was hard to find where he had lived in North Ireland for from his handwriting he apparently spoke of Dunagon instead of Donegore and I was told there had never been such a place. But I did have the name of his County, and also the name of the pastor of his boyhood. Because of the name of Reverend Alexander Brown, I at last located his church -- First Donegore.

In the meantime I had another dream in which the boyhood home of John Craig was still standing -- a small stone house, now a part of a larger house, and in a hole in the wall in an upstairs room were letters which he had written his relatives after he came to America; and in that room I could see the ghost of the young man and of his mother as she packed his chest, (the trunk of that day), for him to leave, knowing she would not see him again. John kept pointing to a secret panel in the wall and seemed to be trying to show me where to get information about him. That dream also persisted. Something kept telling me to hurry, hurry, for the man who could help me was old and ill and had but a little time left.

Superstition? Perhaps. But after you have read the true, strange history of this man, you will not think me queer to have at least investigated. Imagine how I felt when Reverend Bruce, the present pastor of First Donegore Church, in his first letter to me stated that Thompson Craig had just died, but that he had lived long enough after hearing my letter, written to his pastor, to say that he remembered having heard of that John Craig who had gone to America. That was all he told, and he left no family records. The house with the secret panel containing the old letters has not materialized, but I have a feeling that if I went to North Ireland perhaps I could find them. Or perhaps some other descendant will do so. To him, "I pass the torch!"

Remember, this is a man with whom the Lord had personal dealings. He was convicted of sin at the age of five years; he strove from that early age to please the Lord; he was called by God to preach and was shown in a vision the exact spot in America where he was to labor, so that he recognized it, (in Augusta County, Virginia), when he saw it; but he did not want to be a preacher; he had decided to be a physician. Then the Lord sent an illness upon him -- not a respectable illness, but the itch, to humiliate him. From this he took blood poison; he was so near death that putrefaction had set in -- yet when he consented to obey the Lord, he was restored to health.

While at sea he fell overboard. He wrote, "I escaped a very imminent danger without any means but the kind hand of Providence, being accidentally cast overboard in a dark and tempestuous night. I lay as on a bed of down on my back, on the raging wave which tossed me back on the ship's side, where I found hold and sprung abroad, and none aboard knew of it." On the long journey by sea, he was allowed to be so sea sick that later, when homesickness would have turned his steps homeward and away from the land the Lord had shown him -- fear of the return voyage kept him here.

He was led to the home of a preacher who, perhaps, was the only able, pious man within reach who was capable of understanding and instructing this highly educated, sensitive youth who did not want to be a preacher! Who still wanted to return home and study medicine!

He was sent by Presbytery to the very place he had seen in his dream as the spot in which he was to labor. But he saw the crudeness of the place, the few settlers, the Indians who harassed them -- and he turned his back upon it. Only the repeated calls of the settlers, and the urgent calls of his own conscience drove him to consent to accept this charge which he did not want. Not until then was he ordained as a minister of God.

Once in the vineyard which God had shown him, a finger of light came down from heaven to indicate where his church was to be built. Now, even when he was working to the best of his ability, many afflictions were allowed to befall him, among them the mysterious deaths of his live stock -- when the stock grazing with his did not become ill. All that he owned died, all that belonged to others around him lived. He was accused of believing in witch-craft -- a belief which few of the Scotch Presbyterians shared with their New England brothers. But he insisted that the devil had more important work to do than to kill stock. He believed only that his faith was being tried.

This was the man Selim, the Algerine, saw in a dream as one who could impart to him valuable information. When Selim saw him, he recognized him, went home with him and was converted. God must have "walked" with John Craig as he did with Enoch. Surely no man, outside of Biblical lore, had so many personal demonstrations of God's interest in him.

And what did the Lord accomplish with the life of this man whom He chose at the age of five years? Officially, his parish was thirty miles long and twenty miles wide, and in it he built two churches, Augusta County Meeting House (now called Augusta Stone, or Old Stone Church) at Fort Defiance, the original of which is still standing, and Tinkling Springs Church at Fishersville, Virginia. Ministering to these churches was but part of the work of this man, who was the first regularly appointed Presbyterian preacher in Virginia -- the first of any denomination in the Valley of Virginia, (Shenandoah Valley, it is called). He was also the first Protestant preacher in the United States to organize a church west of the Blue Ridge, and the first teacher in the Valley.

He traveled throughout the Shenandoah Valley and into the adjoining states organizing churches, and with each of these churches he organized a school. How many churches and schools this one man formed is not known, but wherever his countrymen settled, there he went! So he came to be called not only "the father of religion" of the Valley but also "the father of

education." Nor was he content with elementary education. In his own school he taught the higher branches of learning: English, Latin, Greek, Natural Philosophy (now called Science), Mathematics and Surveying, until the Augusta Academy (organized in 1749 in Augusta County and later becoming Washington and Lee University at Lexington), was well established. He and his congregations, in spite of the scarcity of money, contributed to the Log College, which later became Princeton University, where preachers were educated.

He so trained his children that his descendants, as ministers of the gospel and laymen, continually have helped to organize churches, and to teach school. He so influenced his parishioners that when they migrated west they carried with them a soul-consuming desire to form groups to worship the Lord, and to establish seats of learning.

These peoples' children were trained as their fathers and grandfathers had been and when they went still further west they did as others had done before them. So -- Reverend Craig's influence came to be felt from one end of America to the other. What a story the complete biography of Reverend John Craig would be! What a motion picture it would make!

A BIOGRAPHY OF JOHN CRAIG

* * *

HIS ANCESTORS -- THE SCOTS

I believe it is A. J. Cronin in his "Adventures in Two Worlds," who speaks of the "unspeakable courage of the Scots" and comments, "Courage is the rib of God. If you don't have it, you don't have much of anything; if you do have it, you don't need much of anything else."

What these people believed in they would unhesitatingly die for if need be. And so when they freed themselves from the Roman Catholic Church, the great persecution which they suffered could not change them. They suffered the thumb screws, and were burnt at the stake, but they kept their faith and passed it to many others. Nor later, could the Episcopal Church with its persecutions change their belief in Presbyterian doctrine.

Even the small children were brave. On one occasion in Scotland a large group of children, the eldest ones eight years old, were left alone in the woods while their parents withdrew in a secret hollow to hold religious services. It was feared that some of the children might cry and so give away their parents' hiding place. The Persecutor found the children and tried to make them tell where their parents were. But they would not. They were threatened with death if they did not tell. They believed fully that they were to be slain, so the older ones, directing the tiny tots to kneel, led in prayer. This was too much for even the cruel Persecutor. "I cannot slay such brave children," he said. He rode away without finding their parents.

But the Scots have more than courage; they have great perseverance. The dogged determination of even the British is surpassed by that of the Scots. Although they were defeated many times by their great and powerful neighbors, never were they conquered! Those near to the English border chose to live in poverty for generations -- and be free -- rather than to have the comfort and wealth they would have enjoyed had they surrendered. Not until their own King inherited the English throne were the two countries united.

The Scots have still more than courage and determination. Their inborn love of letters made them the best educated people on earth. So France, living in her great luxury, sent to Scotland who scorned luxury and easy living as weaknesses, for teachers in her institutions of higher learning. (See "Scotland's Story" by H. E. Marshall.)

And though the Scots were brave and determined and wise, they did not trust in their own strength, great though that strength was. They are a people who naturally turn to God with a faith as great as their courage. Their courage stems from their faith! Take God from them and they, like Samson when shorn of his locks, would be as other men.

George Washington said, "If defeated everywhere else I will make my last stand for liberty among the Scotch-Irish of my native Virginia."

President Theodore Roosevelt said in his "History of New York" that "the Germans and the Catholic Irish furnished the bulk of the auxiliaries to the regular English soldiers; but the fiercest and most ardent

Americans of all were the Presbyterian Irish settlers and their descendants." The great migration from Ulster was mostly in the years 1730-1770 and these settlers, in Theodore Roosevelt's words, "formed the kernel of that American stock who were the pioneers of our people in their march westward." They gave the frontiers such famous scouts and rangers as Daniel Morgan, Davy Crockett and Daniel Boone. (The vast migration from the South of Ireland came much later in the 19th Century and the immigrants crowded mainly into some large cities.)

William A. Carson says in his "Ulster and the Irish Republic," "The Declaration of Independence was in the handwriting of Charles Thompson of Ulster; it was printed by John Dunlop of Ulster; it was first read out by John Nixon, the son of an Ulsterman; the first man to sign it was John Hancock, whose parents came from County Down. Nearly half of the Presidents of the United States have been of Ulster blood, either on the paternal or maternal side; they are John Adams, James Monroe, John Quincy Adams, Andrew Jackson, James K. Polk, James Buchanan, Andrew Johnson, Ulysses Grant, Chester Arthur, Grover Cleveland, Benjamin Harrison, William McKinley, Theodore Roosevelt and Woodrow Wilson."

In the early 17th century, because of political troubles, most of the Irish of North Ireland had been compelled to leave their homes. And here the Protestant monarch of England decided to settle Protestants in the hopes of making Ireland of that religion. He chose picked men -- chiefly from the lowlands of Scotland -- from Ayrshire, Drumfrieshire and Wigtonshire. They were well born, well educated. Some of them were descended from the early advocates of the Reformation. Among these was the grandson of John Knox who became a great preacher in Templepatrick, the adjoining Parish to Donegore -- while in Donegore settled the Craigs, descendants of John Knox's co-worker -- John Craig. This migration started about 1605. Later they were joined by Presbyterians who were persecuted in Scotland.

In Ireland they kept their Scottish ways and pure Scottish blood, refusing to intermarry with the Irish. Here they kept their courage too. Froud, in his "History of Ireland," when writing of the Siege of Londonderry -- one of the most remarkable events in history and one in which the people of Antrim (John Craig's County) participated said, "Now the world saw Calvinism make common men into heroes."

Could I have chosen my ancestors from any nation upon this earth, I would have chosen that which has been given to me as my birthright -- to have been born of Scottish people!

ORIGIN OF THE NAME -- CRAIG

The accepted version in family lore is that the name was given to a clan who lived by the "crag" -- a peculiar formation of hills in which "one side forms a steep and precipitous cliff while the other tails away in a gentle slope. The phenomenon is very prevalent in the Lowlands of Scotland and especially around Edinburgh; the Castle Rock of Edinburgh and the Abbey Craig of Stirling are two of the most famous examples of this formation." (Encyclopedia)

ANCESTORS OF REVEREND JOHN CRAIG

The first ancestor of whom we know was the reformer, John Craig, born in 1511. The following year he lost his father, one of the Aberdeenshire family of Craigs of Craigston at Flodden. (See Dictionary of National Biography, Vol. XII, P. 455.) "He was educated at St. Andrews and became a monk. He was patronized by Cardinal Pole and at his advice joined the Dominicans, becoming rector of their school at Bologna. He was converted to Protestantism by reading Calvin's 'Institutes,' and having made open confession, was tried by the Inquisition at Rome and condemned to be burnt to death. The day before his execution, however, Pope Paul IV died, and the prison being broken open by a mob, he escaped and returned to Scotland about 1560, where he became one of the most popular preachers of the recently established Reformation. In 1574 he became minister of Aberdeen, in 1577 he became the colleague of John Knox at the parish church of Edinburgh, and in 1579 one of the chaplains of the household of James VI. He boldly rebuked James, drawing tears from him. He performed the marriage ceremony of Mary and Bothwell but under violent protest, showing great bravery in resisting so long.

"In 1580 he drew up the 'National Covenant,' and later compiled part of the 'Second Book of Discipline,' and several treatises. He died December 12, 1600. His wife and son, William, were named executors of his will but were requested to take the advice of his relative, Thomas Craig (see below). This son, William, was a professor in the college of Edinburgh in 1599 but then went to St. Andrews as a professor of divinity. Returned to Edinburgh where he died in 1616. . . ."

"Craig, Sir Thomas (1548-1608), a Scottish jurist, born in Edinburgh: studied at St. Andrews University and in Paris. In 1561 he returned from France and was called to the bar, and in 1564 was appointed justice-depute. For over forty years he practiced as an advocate in Scotland, keeping free of politics, and apparently refusing the knighthood from James I with which he is always credited. His great work, 'Jus Feudale,' completed in 1603, but only published in 1655, is still consulted, and he also wrote a treatise proving the legality of James's right to the English throne." (See his "Life" by P. F. Tytler, 1823.)

"Sir Thomas was the eldest son of William Craig of Craigfintray, Aberdeenshire. Educated at St. Andrews under John Craig, afterwards the coadjutor of Knox. Married Helen Hunt, daughter of laird o' Traboun in Haddingtonshire. Died 1608, leaving three sons: 1. Louis founded family of Riccarton; 2. James of Castle Craig and Craigton died unmarried; and 3. Thomas. He had many notable descendants -- a frequent occurrence in the Scottish noblesse."

REVEREND CRAIG'S BOYHOOD

What was the country like from whence John Craig came? Some say there is no finer scenery of its type in all Europe than can be found in the County Antrim. And no other land is more full of interesting relics. We can picture the boy going in the earthen fort -- the Moat, so near his

home and wondering what the people were like who built it -- and from whom they were seeking protection! We can see him exploring caves; and again standing before the Druid's Altar, and by the grave of a Druid priest. We can see his inquisitive eyes upon the cairns -- pillars of stones built as memorials, but to whom or what no one knows; we see him looking with awe upon the Balancing Rock or Rocking Stone at Brown's Bay, Island Magre, County Antrim -- a stone weighing forty tons which some say was flung eighty feet in the air by the sea, but the most acceptable present theory is that it was left suspended when the ice sheets melted. In John's boyhood, it rocked, tipping precariously this way and that, but for some reason, so Major William Craig of Antrim County writes me, it has now become still. There are many such stones in Ulster, and some of them have picturesque legends to account for their positions.

We can see the boy, John Craig, sitting on the steps of the Episcopal (Old Stone) Church after which he was to fashion his own first church to be built in America (Augusta Stone or Old Stone). And with reverent eyes he must have gazed upon the ruins in the church yard of a church built by St. Patrick. Perhaps the boy went to, or longed to go to, a small island in Lough Erne, in County Fermanagh to visit the grave of the Prophet Jeremiah. (See the story of the Stone of Scone under the Kennerly family.) Certainly his active imagination had much to wonder about, and life for him could never have been dull.

(For the history and location of the church of his boyhood, and for an account of my search for the names of other members of his family, see further on.)

JOHN'S DIPLOMA

We will let him tell in his Autobiography the story of his religious struggle while at the University -- how, besides carrying his classical subjects, he was studying medicine on the side. But here is a translation of what is written in Latin on his diploma:

"We, the Professors at the Royal University of Edinburgh, declare by this testament that John Craig, a noble youth of Scotland, learned in wisdom, integrity, industry and manners, and having finished his course with us and honorably performed all the accustomed exercises prescribed him, Therefore the Senate of the University freely confers on him the degree of Master of Arts, as a remuneration which we are accustomed to confer as a privilege on those who receive the honor of Master of Arts. On account of which we have placed the great seal of the renowned Senate, We, the President and Professors in our Athens declare by placing our signatures at Edinburgh in the Kallands of March in the year of our Lord one thousand, seven hundred and thirty-three Isaac Smith S.P.P., Math. Crawford S.T.I.H.G., G. Seatt P.P., Robert Swart P.P., Col Drummond P.P., Ira Stevenson P.,* Ad Watt H.L.P., Robertus Henderson B., Asabal Archives."

A letter from the Registrar of The Old College, University of Edinburgh states, "I have gone through my records very carefully, and wish to state that Mr. Craig was admitted to the degree of Master of Arts by this

University on 6th Feb. 1733. The signatures on Mr. Craig's Diploma should be: James Smith, Principal and Professor Divinity; Matthew Crawford, Professor of Divinity and Ecclesiastical History; William Scott, Professor of Moral Philosophy; Robert Stewart (Sir), Professor of Natural Philosophy; Colin Drummond, Professor of Greek; Colin McLaurin, Professor of Mathematics; John Stevenson, Professor of Logic and Metaphysics; Adam Watt, Professor of Humanity (Latin); Robert Henderson, Librarian and Archivist.

"Some of the names were Latinised in the Diploma. The letters following the names are simply an initialed description of the chair held by the Professor."

I do not know why the University gives the date of his graduation as February 6, and the diploma as in March.

* * * *

Again we leave it to John Craig to tell his own story of his long illness, of his voyage to America, his desperate search for a place to live! But at the end of this narrative is the process he followed in entering the Presbyterian Ministry in America -- 1734-1740.

He was called Doctor Craig. I have never heard why, but surely anyone who went through all the "Trials" he did earned the right to be so honored. (But among his parishioners he would always be called Parson Craig.)

REVEREND JOHN CRAIG

The young preacher was nearing the end of his three hundred mile journey. He had consented to preach when he wanted to be a physician instead -- because he must obey the Lord or die. He had come to America, not for economic reasons as many from his country had done when the linen and woolen mills were closed as part of the religious persecution dealt these people, not because of eviction by a tyrannical landlord as some years later the children of his old neighbors must do, not because of religious persecution as his countrymen had done in the past and would again in the near future. His was a different reason. Thousands of his countrymen were here and there were few preachers among them. And he reasoned that where the need was greatest, there would his services be most pleasing unto the Lord. And he must please the Lord! He wished to do so, but he wished he could have believed the Lord would be equally pleased with his remaining in his own land and enjoying the fortune he would there have inherited. He didn't want to leave Ireland! And he certainly didn't want to come to this church in the backwoods of Virginia where he was to be a minister! He had come here the year before, and he had recognized it as the place the Lord had shown him he was to work; but he had remembered the hard times the Lord had told him he would have here -- and he had run away from it. Now this congregation had called him again; it had sent two

messengers -- Robert Poag and Daniel Dennison -- to bring their message in person. John Craig had seen in them messengers from the Lord calling him to his duty. And he was now answering that call. He was doing so because at last he had done what he thought he was doing at the age of fourteen when he joined the church -- he had surrendered his life unreservedly to the Lord

All of his possessions he carried in his saddle bags and in a large bundle tied securely behind his saddle. He had brought few worldly goods except his books. There was a Bible so large that we marvel he brought it under such conditions. (It was published in 1682 and is in Augusta Stone Church today.) And there was a Greek Bible with which he was later to convert a Mohammedan sent to him by God. And in his pocket, close to his heart was his psalter (hymn book of the psalms). This small book he was to carry with him hundreds upon hundreds of miles as he baptized children, visited the sick, and established new churches. And each Sunday so long as he lived it was to go with him to church. And there were other books we may be sure -- such as Calvin's "Institutes," "The Confession of Faith," the Catechism. Perhaps also he had Allen's "Call to the Unconverted" -- but of these we are not told.

It is said there was a pair of sugar tongs among his possessions on that journey. And of course there was a gun, for how else could he exist? He must kill game for food. Game was not hard to find, but the trip was somewhat hard to endure. Deer leaping before him he could admire, but herds of buffaloes could be dangerous. Here bears were three times as large as those in Europe. Wolves were very numerous, and panthers were still more to be feared.

Occasionally he would pass a settler's cabin where he could spend the night, but for the most part the land was still uninhabited and at night he must sleep beneath the stars, first making a fire with flint to protect himself and his horse from the wild animals. Yet he knew if Indians were near the fire would attract them. He knew, too, that on such lonely trails robbers laid in wait, knowing the travelers were carrying with them such money as they possessed.

There were no roads -- only a few Indian trails, and often broom sage came up to the horse's belly, impeding his progress. There were thick bushes he must ride around, and rivers he must follow quite a distance to find a suitable ford. And he had nothing to guide him except a compass and the stars. He had passed through great forests in the first part of his journey, but there were few when he reached the Valley of Virginia for this was the Indians' hunting ground. By mutual agreement none of the tribes lived here now and they kept it burnt off so that the fleeing animals could be easily seen. He had learned the history of the Valley on his trip the year before -- that it had never been seen by white men until Governor Spotswood in 1716 had viewed it from the top of the Blue Ridge Mountain; that in 1726 two men, Thomas Marlin and John Sallings, had explored it and told of its wonders. In 1734 a man named Hite had settled just south of Winchester, being the first permanent settler (by a few days) in the Valley of Virginia. John Lewis, who was with Hite, pushed on until he reached a place near what is now Staunton and became the first settler in Augusta County, and Sallings went on to near Lexington. It was in the home of this John Lewis that the

first sermon in Augusta County was preached - three years ago now - by an itinerant preacher named Rev. Anderson. And it was there that Rev. Craig had preached when he came before. When he arrived this time he would preach in the open air when the weather permitted, and in homes of settlers when the weather was bad -- that is until a log meeting house could be built.

The sensitive young man must have marvelled at the beauty of the Shenandoah Valley for it is fascinatingly lovely. He must have compared it with North Ireland where his Scottish ancestors had come three generations before. The land there had been mostly bogs then, but his people had made it into a garden. Now these people were moving again and they were coming here -- to a land that was naturally hauntingly beautiful, to a land "flowing with milk and honey." He must have thanked God for such a land.

* * * *

The young preacher knew that John Lewis and the first settlers who followed him had taken the land they wanted, without need to ask anyone, for no one owned it. But now a man named William Beverly who had a mill and called his farm Beverly Mill Place (now Staunton -- the historical room in the public library there is a part of his old home) had been given the land for miles around and was selling it. Those who wanted to settle here now must purchase from him.

This John Lewis was the most important man around, but the men who had come to beg him to accept the call had told of a new man who had moved in -- a Colonel James Patton, who felt his importance and was trying to boss Lewis. But Lewis refused to be pushed around and the two men didn't like each other. That was bad. It could mean trouble for the minister.

And thus the young man must have mused as he rode along on his 300 mile trek to take a church he didn't want, in a land of wild animals and Indians where he didn't want to live, and to be a preacher which he didn't want to be. But the Lord had called more than once and he dared not disobey.

On October 5 when the brilliant foliage of the mountains was at its height, we find him baptizing a child at Bullsheads, and on October 19 we find him at his destination, holding services and baptizing a number of children.

Now he must see that a Meeting House was built and this was soon accomplished, constructed of logs, in the center of what is now the old cemetery. But this was but a temporary affair. John had brought in his mind the church of stone he wanted built -- patterned after the Episcopal (Old Stone) church in his home land. But he must wait for that.

Two important things happened in 1742. In December a skirmish occurred in the County of Augusta between a party of the Shawnee Indians (who later were to brag that they had killed ten times more white people than any other tribe of Indians) and some militia under Col. Patton. Capt. McDowell and seven other militia men were slain. Their bodies were carried to Mr. Borden's home, near Timber Ridge, a few miles north of Lexington and were buried from there. (A wall has been built around the cemetery and the site is marked for the tourist, but it is not on the main highway.)

These men were members of the young preacher's flock. He writes briefly in his church manuscript "Dec. 19, 1742. News of an Indian Rebellion and death of our friends received." We can picture him riding from one to the other of those eight homes of mourning. He realized more fully now what it meant to live in an Indian country.

The other important event in his work that year was that his congregation divided into two church bodies as they had planned, even before he was called, to do as soon as possible. And now his troubles with "the South Side of Beverly Manor" began -- and what trouble he was always to have with them! These were the richer of the two groups. These were the men whose sons and daughters his children would marry.

But he wasn't thinking of the next generation now. His thoughts were of a maiden. He had known Isabella Helena (at that time written as one word) in his own country. She came from the very parish from which he came. No doubt they had frequently communed together in that church of their childhood. No doubt her father (George Russell) and her grandfather (Hugh Thompson) came to this country because John was here. What was more natural than that these two lonely young people should cling to each other? They were married in Pennsylvania and John spent the next day attending Donegal Presbytery.

Their home, where they went to housekeeping and lived the rest of their days, was called the Glebe lands (meaning church lands) although John had bought it himself on February 18, 1742. It was on Lewis Creek -- at the spot where Poague Run empties into Lewis Creek -- being northeast of Poague's Run -- and was five miles from Old Stone Church, five and a half miles from Tinkling Springs Church, and about three and a half miles from Staunton. The three points form somewhat of a triangle. His address was South Point, Beverly Manor. (See the deed to this farm and the map of it further on.) The story of their early married life, I'll let him tell in his Autobiography.

* * * *

And now the year was 1745. So many of these God fearing, liberty loving people had come from North Ireland that the General Assembly of the colony of Virginia passed an order to organize this section into a county. This county was to be called Augusta and it was to cover all the territory embraced in the States of Kentucky, Ohio, Indiana, Illinois and nearly all of West Virginia, besides a large part of South west Virginia.

The religion of the peoples in this remote county would not be interfered with, so Governor Gooch promised. This freedom, when the Episcopal Church was so persecuting those of different faith in the Eastern part of the state, was because the Governor wanted brave men -- and a lot of them, between him and the Indians. Somebody must protect him and his tender eastern Virginians! They were glad to have men braver and stronger than themselves to do so; so glad, in fact, that they did not interfere to any great extent with the religion of these "Dissenters," as the Presbyterians were called -- until the Indians nearby were defeated. They merely required these ministers to take certain oaths, to register every meeting house, and forbade them to perform marriages, declaring the marriage illegal if they did so -- even though there was no Episcopal minister within reach. Also the Presbyterians must contribute to the support of the established religion.

Before Augusta County was formed, this was part of Orange County and all the earliest records were kept in Orange Court House beyond the mountain. It would be a help to have their court near by. And William Beverly who owned all the land around showed his willingness to help. He

deeded a house, a rough structure, and two acres of land about it for the court house and a place to build a prison, stocks, etc., on. This was on the Southwest corner of the present courthouse lot.

On October 30, 1745, Governor Gooch issued "A Commission of the Peace," naming the first magistrates of the county -- twenty of them. James Patton was made sheriff of the county. (And almost the first thing he did was to arrest Rev. John Craig -- because he was friendly with Patton's enemy, John Lewis.) John Madison was appointed clerk of the court and Thomas Lewis (son of Lewis) surveyor.

The justices assembled at the courthouse on Dec. 9, 1745. And we can be sure John Craig was there too, and that no one was more interested in what went on than he. Five lawyers (in that sparsely settled country) appeared and qualified to practice as attorneys-at-law. They were Gabriel Jones, William Russell, James Porteus, John Quin and Thomas Chew. The prison and stocks were ordered built and a ducking stool to be made on which to duck women who scolded. (But no "scold" ever got a ducking because the water wasn't deep enough.)

People were tried for such offenses as swearing, for driving hogs on Sunday, for unnecessarily traveling ten miles on the Sabbath, and for fornication . . . "One of the subscribers of Tinkling Springs having failed to pay his subscription, or assessment, was sued in the County Court, and the commissioners obtained a verdict and judgment against him for six pounds," so we are told in the minutes of that church.

Another man was sued for the same cause but he swore in Court that Rev. Craig had not been to see him during the time for which he was in arrears, nor questioned him (concerning his soul's salvation), and therefore he would not pay him. This the court upheld, so Rev. Craig had to lose that part of his salary and pay the Court costs besides. Evidently the mere fact that the preacher was busy and that the man could have come to see him, was no excuse.

Robert McClanahan opened an ordinary (tavern) across from the courthouse. Waddell says the table was several split logs put together. The guests sat on split log benches. On pewter or wooden platters such food was served as pork, beef, venison, bear, corn dodgers, cabbage and potatoes.

Money was then and for a long time afterwards, counted in pounds, shillings and pence, one pound, Virginia currency being \$3.33-1/3 (in English money, \$4.85). The following prices Waddell stated in the present currency. They are the prices charged in 1745: Sugar - 16-2/3 cents per pound, two nut-megs - 22 cents, half-pound of powder - 33-1/3 cents, one and half pounds lead - 19-1/2 cents, one ounce of indigo - 25 cents.

Rates for ordinaries fixed by court March 10, 1746: For a hot diet - 12-1/2 cents; a cold diet - 8-1/3 cents; rum the gallon - \$1.50; whiskey the gallon - \$1.00.

Soon John Hutchinson had an ordinary too. Either there were not enough ordinaries or -- as one historian suggests -- they were too "ordinary" to be popular, for Rev. Craig seemed to expect to have several guests for the night on court days.

It was two years later, 1747 that Thomas Lewis laid off Beverly's "Mill Place" (Staunton) in town lots. There were 44 of them and each contained one-half acre. The names of the streets then, as now, were

Beverly, Frederick and Johnson, running east and west; and Augusta, Walter and Lewis running north and south. (These streets were laid off to be very narrow -- and they are now as they were then.)

Joseph Bell (See Bell family) purchased the south-west corner of Beverly and Augusta Streets where Augusta National Bank now stands, for five pounds or \$16.66-1/3. In giving possession of the Staunton lots the old English custom of "livery of seizing" was practiced, the commissioners and purchasers going to the premises, and the former delivering to the latter a handful of earth in token of the delivery of the whole. We can be sure John Craig was there for all important occasions, for the residents of this town were his parishioners.

And now these Scotch Presbyterians who hated the Episcopal Church (and with good reason) next to the Catholic, found it necessary to organize a church of that faith. Without vestrymen and a rector the local government could not be completed. The poor could not be cared for, lands could not be "proccessioned" and none of the young people could be married legally (of course, Rev. Craig married them, and the Lord and the Presbyterians honored the ceremony, but the State did not) without much expense and inconvenience. Furthermore, there could be no taxes. And taxes were needed for many things, particularly the roads. So the Presbyterians became vestrymen in an Episcopalian organization and Rev. John Hindman, a Presbyterian preacher, was sent by the Governor as rector of the Parish (though he preached but seldom and no church was built for several years). Rev. Craig saw the necessity of having a rector but he was indignant over Mr. Hindman's action of being a "turn coat."

So fast were the Scots from Ireland pouring into the county that the number of tithables (heads of families) in 1747 was 1,670 and the tax per head as levied by the vestry was six shillings.

And now it was time to build the stone church about which Rev. Craig had been dreaming and planning. The congregation which had been one in the beginning was divided into two church organizations -- the North Side of Beverly Manor and the South Side. The North side were the poorer group, willing to work with their hands, willing to follow wherever John Craig led. So in 1747 they began building the church which still stands today.

Where it should be placed was decided on by God. One morning John Craig stood alone, in the doorway of the little log church that had sheltered them thus far. He was wondering where the new structure should be built. As was his habit, he prayed for guidance. And a finger of light came down from heaven and rested on the top of a hill, a quarter of a mile from him. When a person lives as closely to God as John lived, such things actually happen.

There weren't many members of this congregation since it had been divided, and everyone must help. They didn't have the modern methods for quarrying stone, nor did they have wagons in which to haul them. They were brought on "drags" or "lizards." The women couldn't help with this part of the work but they could bring the sand for the mortar. This they did -- on pack horses -- from North River, several miles away because the sand there was of superior quality. (It must have been superior and the workmanship must have been excellent, for we are told that the mortar which cements the stones cannot be duplicated today. It is almost as hard as the

stones it holds together.) These women must have made many weary trips for a church of that size, and they carried their guns across their laps as they rode. As Rev. Van Devanter, a pastor of the church, said in his "History of Augusta Church," "It might be said of them as it was said of God's people of old -- 'Every one with one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other hand held a weapon.'" How we wish we knew the story of the dangers those women encountered! The corner stone was laid July 25, 1747.

The building was dedicated January 22, 1749, being the oldest Presbyterian church in Virginia and the oldest house of worship in the Valley of Virginia. (See Foote's History.) What a wonderful job to have been completed in 18 months time! (The minutes of the church say the new session house was built in 1847 "the hundreth year since the building of the church." This must have meant the beginning of the building, since it was not dedicated until 1749. But the family have still further proof. When Rev. William Brown in 1837 visited the family of John Hamilton, grandson of Rev. Craig, about to move to Missouri, he found a blank leaf in Hamilton's Bible in Rev. Craig's handwriting in which he said he laid the corner stone of Augusta Church in 1747, and makes a record of the prayer he offered: "This is the day set apart, my friends, to lay the corner stone of the first church west of the Blue Ridge Mountains, over which I pronounce this unpremeditated benediction -- May He who is the Layer of this corner stone prosper the work and countenance this hope as long as it shall be used for His glory. Amen." This prayer was copied in Bryan's "Pioneer Families of Missouri" from this piece of paper in John Hamilton's Bible.

JOHN CRAIG AS A FATHER

What a devoted father he must have been! He was keeping a record of baptisms for the church -- not for himself individually, yet he couldn't refrain, when he wrote the baptism of his own first child, to draw her picture. And when he makes a notation of the baptism of another child he writes under it, "This day my child was buried." His grief for this, his first born, was very great. When writing about it many years later, he says that it was "a great grief to us, the parents, being left alone." Left alone! When he had a congregation that spread over a territory 30 miles long and 20 miles wide! And when he constantly was being called upon to come to other settlements to organize churches and to dedicate them. What grief over a tiny baby!

His next child, Mary, lived. And then he had a son -- and this, his namesake, died. What fear must have clutched the hearts of those parents when other children arrived! The next child lived. But the next one died. But in time six children -- four girls and two boys, lived in that home.

John was happy in his home life. He loved his wife and these children. George was his eldest son and on him he depended, while David seems to have been the youngest child, "the child of his old age" as he, John, had been of his parents.

What did these children do? They went to school, of course. Also the girls learned to spin and cook and sew; the boys worked on the farm (for John Craig was a farmer as well as a preacher and a teacher, besides traveling hundreds of miles organizing churches and schools), and at an early age the work of raising all of their food fell upon George.

At that time, "when about the age of ten or twelve years," so the historian Peyton tells us, "boys were supplied with firearms. They were taught to box, to use the cudgel and to draw the bow. They became so skilled in imitating the noise of every bird and beast that they could decoy any of the tenants of the forest within reach of their rifles. In throwing the tommyhawk, another of their sports, they acquired the skill of the savage and would strike down an enemy with unerring aim at twenty to thirty paces. No athletic sport was neglected such as running, jumping, pitching (the quoits), wrestling, all sports which tended to make them quick of eye, fertile in expedient, strong of hand, active of foot, and fearless in execution."

The Craig children never had heard of cowboys, but naturally they played "Indians." And they must have played a version of "cops and robbers" for now there were bands of robbers in the Valley and it was known they hid in a cave near by. They were as dangerous as the Indians and not nearly so interesting.

Of course, George must hunt to supply the table with meat. And he must find wild bee trees. There were quilting parties and house raisings, and at such time, in addition to the meals, sassafras tea was served in mid-afternoon. Besides the psalms the children sang the old, old ballads brought by their parents across the sea. One ballad they must have sung often was "Bessie Bell and Mary Gray."

Waddell tells us that "according to tradition, Mary Gray's father was laird of Lednoch, and Bessy Bell's of Kinvaid. An intimate friendship existed between the girls, and while Bessy was on a visit to Mary Gray in 1645, the plague broke out in the neighborhood. To escape the pestilence, they built a bower near Lednoch House and lived there for some time. But the plague raged with great fury, and they caught it from a young man who was in love with both of them, and who had brought them their food. They died in their bower and were buried near the river Almond, half a mile from the house of Lednoch, which is seven miles northwest from Perth. Their sad fate became the subject of a ballad which commenced thus:

"O Bessy Bell an' Mary Gray!
They were two bonnie lassies --
They biggit a bower on yon burn-brae,
An' theekit it o'er wi' rashes.
They theekit it o'er wi' rashes green,
They happit it round wi' heather;
But the pest cam' frae the burrows-toun,
An' slew them baith together.

The remainder has been lost except the concluding stanza

"They thought to lie in Methven Kirk,
Beside their gentle kin;

But they maun lie in Dronach haugh,
And beak fornet the sin:
O Bessy Bell and Mary Gray!
They were two bonnie lasses --
They biggit a bower on yon burn-brae,
An' theekit it o'er wi' rashes.

"These names were carried from Scotland to Ireland, and applied to two mountains in County Tyrone, near the town of Omagh; and by the early Scotch-Irish settlers they were brought to the Valley of Virginia and given to two hills there." The Western State Hospital in Staunton is at the western base of the hill Bessy Bell (now called Betsy Bell, but Bessy is Scotch) and the Institute for the Deaf and Blind is near Mary Gray.

Seeing these hills which were in view of their home must have reminded this family very often of this ballad.

These children were reared very religiously but not strictly as was the custom of the day. Their father was criticized because, in that five mile walk to church (and five miles back), he allowed them to laugh and talk and sing and frolic along the way. (Tut, tut! That was no way for a preacher's children to behave! And on the Sabbath Day at that!)

They lived between the two churches and though all of them were, years later, to marry into the Tinkling Spring Congregation, they attended both churches -- going wherever their father was preaching.

It is said in family lore that oft times the stars would be shining when John and the children reached home, and at such times he and they would sing

When I look up into the heav'ns,
 which thine own fingers fram'd,
Unto the moon and to the stars,
 which were by Thee ordain'd;
Then, say I, What is man, that he
 remembered is by Thee?
Or what the son of man, that Thou
 so kind to him should'st be?

The church service itself must have been quite an ordeal, for it began at ten in the morning and their father preached until twelve. Then he went to the Retiring House (a small house adjoining the church) to rest while the congregation ate the lunches they had brought and walked around. The children enjoyed this part of the day. But then at one o'clock it was time for another sermon and their father preached until so late that the clerk who lined out the hymns (psalms) had difficulty in seeing the final one. ("Lining out" the hymns was because there were so few hymn books, as they were very expensive.)

Of course, all children, especially the preacher's, must be very good in church. And to make "being good" harder, there was no fire there. But there was fire in the Retiring House and the mother would take the small children there when they whimpered. But these children must have liked to

sit in church and look at the guns* stacked in the corner, and to know there were fortifications around the church, and sentries outside to warn them if the Indians came. They must have felt excited when at times, so 'tis said, their father preached with his gun leaning against his pulpit -- just in case the sentries failed to notify them in time. For now had come the French and Indian War. And now the parishioners petitioned that Reverend Craig dismiss them from church in time to get home before dark, which he did.

*"A History of Virginia" - by Robert R. Howson, Vol. II, also
Gooch's Letter to Synod of Philadelphia in Davidson's "History"
Davidson's "History of the Presbyterian Church in Kentucky," p. 21-25

JOHN CRAIG -- A MILITARY LEADER

When General Braddock was defeated, fear seized the people, for their country was now thrown open to the enemy.

Early in 1756 many of John Craig's bravest parishioners went forth against the enemy, led by John Lewis who later would be the recognized military leader of this part of the country. Rev. Craig was not a pacifist, and he went with this company of men as far as where the city of Roanoke now stands and on February 13 he preached them a farewell sermon, a military sermon from Deuteronomy which made such an impression upon them that they passed on to their children's children the fact that the preacher had preached it -- and they had been strengthened thereby.

Soon after the preacher returned home from this journey, the people's fear became terror; as refugees from farther West arrived seeking protection and telling their tales of horror. Many of the Valley folk, who had some money were for fleeing to a safer part of the country. But they turned to their pastor for advice as they had learned to do in most important things. And he spoke to these would-be runaways in no uncertain manner, "opposing that scheme as a scandal to our nation, falling below our brave ancestors, making ourselves a reproach among Virginians, a dishonor to our friends at home, an evidence of cowardice, want of faith and a noble Christian dependence on God as able to save and deliver from the heathen; it would be a lasting blot to our posterity," he said.

But John Craig's criticism was always constructive. This versatile man then proved he could be a military leader as well as a preacher. He advised them to build forts large enough to hold 20 or 30 families, in different parts of the settlement, and that a Council of War be appointed to decide on the sites for these forts and to see to their construction. This had now been done -- at Augusta Courthouse on July 27, 1756. This advice was given prior to the Governor's action. The men appointed were members of John Craig's churches -- Capt. Thomas Armstrong, Capt. Robert Breckenridge, Capt. James Lockhart, and Capt. Robert Scott. Since Rev. Craig had taken charge in this emergency he no doubt had much to do with the appointments. And now the forts had been constructed.

Rev. Craig had stipulated that one of these forts was to be built around Old Stone Church. "They required me to go before them in the work" he writes in his Autobiography, "which I did cheerfully though it cost me fully one-third of my estate." He never asked his people to make a sacrifice that he wasn't willing to make a greater one himself! No wonder they loved and trusted him! "The people very readily followed, and my congregation in less than two months was well fortified . . ." (Until fairly recently, in the rear of the church and on one side, a ridge could still be seen which marked the foundation and showed the size of the old fort. Now the tramping of many feet attending Services has almost obliterated it.)

Yes, those in that fort considered the preacher a great military leader -- and his children were proud of him! He had taken charge in a terrible emergency and had made the people of the Valley safe. But for him, all of his congregation who could afford to move would have left the poorer ones to their fate -- to be murdered by the Indians.

THE CHURCH -- "A MIGHTY FORTRESS"

Now there came news so alarming that the people rushed in to the church-fort for protection. Fort Defiance, the preacher had named it. He and his wife and children were there. And with him were "his people." And there they stayed for days.

The men took up the flooring and built a fire, over which they did their cooking. (When the new floor was put in the church many years later, those ashes were still there and the new floor was laid over them -- leaving them there as mute evidence of the past.) All of the trees had been cut down on the hill on which the church stands so that the Indians could not slip up on the Sentries. And a trench had been dug from the fortifications to the spring so they could crawl along that to get water. At night a colored woman, who must have been a real heroine at heart, would ride on a black horse back to the Moffetts where she lived; there she would milk the cows, churn the cream of the night before and bring back the butter and fresh milk, and no doubt other food, for the people to eat.

The older children must have heard much talk within that church about current affairs. The grown-ups were very bitter because the men of Eastern Virginia were not coming to their aid. True, the Scotch-Irish had been granted a certain amount of religious freedom in return for protecting Eastern Virginia from the Indians! But to expect these few settlers to defend the whole of Augusta County, which at that time comprised a vast territory, was, of course, unreasonable. Every man who could be spared had already gone forth against the Indians. But they were being criticized by those of Eastern Virginia because all of the men would not leave their families unprotected, and go forth to the West to punish the Indians for their depredations. Yet those within that church-fort must have realized that this unjust criticism of brave men would continue for years; and that it would be long

ere those of the Valley would forgive what they termed the "cowardliness" of the Eastern Virginians, who refused to come to help. Yes, the children must have gotten much of this as they sat those long days in that church.

Although the Indians were often seen prowling in the vicinity, they did not attack this fort. Perhaps this was because they had learned the Settlers were well prepared. But who can say it was not because of the prayers of John Craig, the Man of God who, though he believed in fighting when it was necessary, prayed ceaselessly to avoid the unnecessary shedding of blood. But though they were not attacked, those long days of waiting, expecting it, were never forgotten by those within. Nor did the poor in the neighborhood ever cease to be grateful to their pastor who had made them safe.* Because of his firm stand, the inhabitants maintained possession of their homes and clearings with but little loss.

Someone has said that "one man with moral courage makes a majority." And if this one man had not stood firm, it might have been long before the beautiful Shenandoah would have been resettled. Even the history of our nation might have been somewhat different.

*1. Foote's "Sketches of Virginia History"

2. Robert Davidson's "History of the Presbyterian Church in Kentucky," P. 21-25.

3. Craig's Autobiography

(Yet his descendants cannot join the Colonial Dames because he was not a military officer.)

COMMUNION SUNDAY

And now the time had come when they must have a communion service. So one was ordered from England for there was no place in this country where it could be bought. It came on a ship which landed at Newcastle, Delaware, and was then brought by horse pack to its destination. When the elders saw the price of it, which was so much greater than they had anticipated, a meeting was called at the church to discuss whether to keep it, or to return it. They were deciding to return it when, according to family tradition handed down throughout the generations,** Isabella Helena, wife of the preacher, spoke up. She had been saving her money to buy silver for her own table, she said. But the Lord's table must be furnished before her own. And she would give all that she had saved to help pay for this

**About 1921 another family began to claim it was their ancestress who did this, but the Craig tradition goes back for generations. It came down to me through Rev. Craig's eldest grandson and namesake.

service. And, so goes the family lore, she added also the silver pieces she had brought with her from Ireland, for the sale of them would lessen the price. The effect on the congregation was electric. All were now willing to make sacrifices. And the service was kept. This service consisted of three pitchers, three plates, and six goblets, and these are still at Old Stone Church.

How often Communion Services were held we do not know -- but probably twice a year. And great was the preparation for it.

One of Rev. Craig's duties was to visit every member of his congregation before each communion service and ask him fifteen questions regarding his soul's welfare. If these questions were answered satisfactorily, Rev. Craig would give the member a small piece of copper (it resembled a bus or streetcar token) with the initials J.C. and A.C. (John Craig, Augusta Church) stamped in the center, and this the member would present at the Lord's table.

The origin of the token came from the days of religious persecution when the Catholics would try to infiltrate the ranks of the Protestants to spy them out. Then all who communed were tortured. So to be sure to prevent this, no one could come to their services without presenting a token as identification. The church kept up the custom but made a different use of it. One of these tokens now lies beside John Craig's Bible in a glass case in Old Stone Church.

COMMUNION SUNDAY AS GIVEN BY DR. FOOTE

(His description is of a slightly later day than Rev. Craig's but we can be sure the scene was the same, and at that time the church building had not been changed in any way.)

* * * *

"It was their custom upon communion occasions to have preaching on Friday and Saturday preceding, and Monday and Tuesday succeeding communion Sunday. Business was suspended and their time and attention was given to this one thing. They did not think that too much time to spend in these sacred services.

"In the evenings the congregation retired, some to their homes, and visitors with their friends to pass the night. On communion season all houses were opened for friends, and all common business suspended, and all families gave themselves up to hospitality and devotion. People felt free to talk on religious subjects, and review the dealings of the Lord with them, and to inquire for the right way. Often on such occasions the anxious soul, for the first time, spoke of its fears and its desires after salvation.

"On Sabbath morning at an earlier hour the families assembled at the old church fort. What a sight of beauty and solemnity all around! -- the mountains and hills, all in gorgeous dress; and the old fort hill thickening with men and women coming to worship God. The hill was full of horses and

people; not a carriage there. You could see the people coming from every direction, as the highways were not fenced in as at this day, in groups of smaller or larger companies; here a family all on horseback, the father with a child behind him and one in his arms, and the mother equally balanced, moving slowly along; another with his wife upon a pillion, and a child on the pommel of his saddle; and then some young people who had met accidentally on the road, or had, perhaps, gone a little out of their way on some pretence." (The reader will gain a better idea of the description of these services if he will refer to the cut of the interior of the Church. For the interior of Augusta Stone and Tinkling Spring was the same.)

"Just in front of the high old pulpit with the sounding board over it was the reading desk where the clerk sat to read the hymns and to lead in the singing.

"Now on the Communion Sabbath, down the long aisle the length of the church, a table was placed and another table was placed in the aisle that ran from the front door, joining the longer table. White linen table cloths were placed on these tables.

"The communion set was divided into three equal parts, a pitcher, plate and goblets, with their stands for each for the three divisions of the table, viz, to the right, left and front of the old pulpit.

"First the sermon on the death of Christ, and its blessed fruits in the salvation of sinners through faith. Then the fencing of the tables, warning the unprepared, the impenitent and faithless to keep back from the table of the Lord, and not to touch the holy emblems."

* * * *

Then those who felt in their souls that they were worthy to commune took their seats on each side of the long tables and there presented their "token" to show their pastor considered them worthy. (The services on Friday and Saturday gave Rev. Craig an opportunity to question those he had not previously seen.) Now, having decided themselves that they were worthy, and having given proof that their pastor so considered them, they listened to the consecrating prayers and they sang a hymn. Then the minister addressed them on some subject of the Gospel such as hope or faith. And after the elements had been passed down the long tables, extending to the right and left of the pulpit, the length of the house, and the guests had indulged in meditation and devotion, they sang another hymn and retired from the table; and then another company of guests came out of the crowd to take the places at the communion table. They too were waited on with the elements, and were given an address, and then with singing these retired.

* * * *

"The passing hours were not carefully noted; the solemn devotions of God's people must not be disturbed or hurried, or the decencies of religious habits and belief shocked by the rushing to the communion from sudden impulse, or coming burdened with unworthiness that could not meet the eye of the minister. Then came the closing hymn, and the prayer and giving thanks, and the solemn address to those who had not approached the Lord in penitence and faith."

(Rev. J. N. Van Devanter, a former pastor of the church wrote, "When you look upon that communion service remember the throngs who have used it reverently, and who remembering with godly sorrow the sins which caused His death, looked with joy to the time when He should come. These are now in the presence of their Lord.")

* * * *

"On Monday the pastor preached a sermon calculated to cherish the impression made on the minds of the people by the service of the preceding day."

In this way, Rev. Craig administered the sacraments to his people; in this way Selim, the Mohammedan, a native of Algiers, whom God had sent to John Craig, communed in Old Stone Church where he had been baptized.

JOHN CRAIG, THE TEACHER

All of the first years of his ministry, he was teaching. What was life without an education in John Craig's opinion? He taught the classical subjects.* His students must have had many holidays, or perhaps someone else took over his duties in the school room when he was away for days at a time organizing churches.

Education was certainly next to godliness with him. He saw to it the people were educated, and educated they continued to be, in spite of the persecution later by the Episcopal church which decreed that the Presbyterians were to have no schools. (There is an erroneous opinion about this because so many inhabitants of the Valley "made their mark" on legal papers, but in nearly every case their names are there too, written by themselves, the mark apparently being made for emphasis, as "John Doe X his mark." In our attic at our old home we had many papers -- kept by a lawyer in the family -- where the Valley people had made their marks, although there were many other long papers written in their handwriting. The people of the Valley never ceased to be educated.)

But, of course, there came a time, as his pastoral duties increased, when John Craig could no longer teach, and he found it impossible even to devote as much time as he wished to teaching his own children, but the college forerunner of W. & L. had then been started. But his work of organizing schools continued as long as he lived.

*Quoting Goodridge Wilson, the Valley Historian, "William Preston was given a thorough classical education and thorough instruction in surveying by the Rev. John Craig, the first resident pastor in the Valley of Virginia. Rev. Craig instructed young men in his Augusta County congregations in English, Latin, Greek, Natural Philosophy (now called science), Mathematics and Surveying."

The saying that "truth is stranger than fiction" cannot be better illustrated than by the remarkable story of this Man of the East who came from out of the West; of this man of culture and education who came from the direction in which only the Indian savages lived; of this Mohammedan who had seen Rev. Craig in a dream. One account says that in the dream Rev. Craig was standing on the opposite side of a clear river, holding a book and calling to Selim to come, that he had valuable information for him. And when Selim saw Rev. Craig in real life, he recognized him at once and ran to him saying he had seen him before. Thus, once more the Lord manifested his interest in Rev. Craig.

Waddell gives the story this way

"About the close of the war between France and England, called in Virginia "Braddock's War," (probably 1763-64) a man named Samuel Givens, an inhabitant of Augusta County, went into the backwoods of the settlement to hunt. He took with him several horses to bring home his meat and skins. As he was one day ranging the woods in search of game, he saw in the top of a fallen tree an animal, which he supposed to be some kind of wild beast. He was about to shoot it, but discovered in time that it was a human being. Going up, he found a man in a pitiable condition -- emaciated, evidently famishing, entirely naked except a few rags tied around his feet, and his body almost covered with scabs. The man could not speak English, and Givens knew no other language. He, however, supplied the forlorn creature with food, and when he had acquired sufficient strength, after several days, mounted him on one of his horses and took him to Captain Dickinson's, near the Windy Cove. There he was entertained for some months, during which the stranger acquired sufficient knowledge of English to communicate with the hospitable people into whose hands he had fallen.

"He stated that his name was Selim, a native of Algiers, in Africa, and the son of a wealthy man; that he had been educated in Constantinople, and while returning to Algiers the ship he was aboard was captured by a Spanish man-of-war. Spain was then in alliance with France, and the Spanish ship falling in with a French vessel, Selim was transferred to the latter and taken to New Orleans. After some time he was sent up the Mississippi and Ohio rivers to the Shawnee towns, and left a prisoner with the Indians. A white woman, captured on the frontiers of Virginia, was held as a prisoner by the Indians at the same time and from her Selim learned by signs that she came from the east. He was sufficiently acquainted with geography to know that the English had settlements on the eastern shore of the continent, and inferred that the woman came from one of them. He therefore resolved to escape, and constantly keeping to the rising sun finally reached the border settlement of Augusta county, in the plight mentioned.

"On a court day, Captain Dickinson brought Selim with him to Staunton, where he attracted much attention. Among the throng of people was the Rev. John Craig, who immediately riveted the attention of the Algerine. The latter afterwards explained that in a dream Mr. Craig had appeared to him as a teacher or guide, able to impart valuable instruction. He

expressed a desire to accompany Mr. Craig to his home, and was kindly taken there. The minister of course sought to impart to the Mohammedan stranger the truths of the Christian religion, and his efforts were aided by Selim's knowledge of the Greek language, being thus able to read the New Testament which Rev. Craig put in his hands in the original tongue. He soon professed conversion, and Mr. Craig, being satisfied of his intelligence and sincerity, publicly baptized him in the Old Stone Church. He was afterwards seized with a desire to return to his native land, and his new friends could not dissuade him from it. Mr. Craig therefore raised a sum of money for him, and giving him a letter to the Hon. Robert Carter, of Westmoreland County, then living in Williamsburg, sent him on his way. Mr. Carter did all that was asked of him, furnishing more money to Selim, and securing for him passage to England.

"Sometime after this Selim returned to Virginia in a state of insanity. In lucid intervals he stated that he had found his way home, but had been rejected and driven off by his father when he learned that the son had abjured Mohammedanism and become a Christian. He came again to Captain Dickinson's, and from thence wandered to the Warm Springs, where he met a young clergyman named Templeton, who put a Greek Testament in his hands, which he read with great delight. From the Warm Springs he went to Mr. Carter's residence in Westmoreland. He awakened the sympathy of all who knew him. Governor Page, while a member of Congress at Philadelphia, took him to that city, and had his portrait painted by the artist Peale. From Philadelphia he went home with a South Carolina gentleman. He was also once, or oftener, in Prince Edward County, where he learned to sing Watt's hymns. For a time he was confined in the Lunatic Asylum at Williamsburg, but he finally died in a private home, where and at what time are not mentioned."

I wonder where his picture is now! His appearance must have been very striking for Governor Page to go to so much trouble to have it painted. What a personality Selim must have had to have been so welcome in homes even though he had attacks of insanity! What a remarkable conversion!

TINKLING SPRING'S CONGREGATION

Let us follow the fortunes of the South Side of Rev. Craig's congregation. The richest of his flock lived in this part of his Parish; the ones who controlled the affairs of the Settlement. They gave their pastor much trouble and many heartaches. And the cause of this was that they were all leaders -- and so there were no followers. No wonder that when many of these people and their descendants migrated, they became leaders wherever they went! No wonder they organized so many churches and schools and colleges! These men were all born to command. When they scattered, their inherent talent was of great service to their nation and to their God. But now when all were

working in one church; their talent of leadership was most troublesome to John Craig. Yet these people were his children's social friends; into this congregation all of his children would marry; in this church his grandchildren would be baptized; in this church yard his two eldest daughters and a number of his grandchildren would be buried. He loved these people as a father loves a difficult son, but oft times he wept over them in much the spirit of King David when he cried, "Absolom, my son, my son!" And, being human, John sometimes became plain angry with them!

* * * *

Before Rev. Craig was called as pastor the people of the Triple Fork of the Shenandoah (later called Beverly Manor) had agreed that, as soon as there were enough settlers, they would form themselves into two congregations and have two churches so that all would be near enough to a church to attend. Augusta Stone Church is located on the very northern edge of Beverly Manor and this other congregation was located on the South part. And from the Minutes of the Tinkling Spring Congregation, which has been preserved and are now at the church, we find that on August 14, 1741, five Commissioners were appointed to manage their affairs.

This manuscript is headed: The Minutes of the Tinkling Spring Presbyterian Church of Augusta Co. Va. 1741-1793 -- a book containing all the transactions of the Commissioners of the South Side of the Congregation of Triple Forks of Shenando with respect to their acting for the congregation,

WHEREIN is to be recorded their Commission along with all their actions and agreements, an account of the money collected by them, from whom, and for whom, and a particular account of all their disbursements to whom, and for whom disbursed, and receipts from the persons, inserted together with any other things which may properly fall under their consideration.

And we the subscribers do hereby empower John Christian to keep said Book as Witness our hands April 13, 1742 . . . James Patton, John A. P.-----, John Cear.

The following men signed it, showing these to have been the charter members: (Only the heads of families signed such papers.) William Henderson, Wm. Finley, Robert Cunningham, Andrew Russell, James Davison, Randall McDonnall, Wm. Johnston, Jas. Kerr, David Edmiston, Jas. McClure, Joseph Teas, Jas. Lewis, Robert Palmer, Geo. Caldwell, Gabril Alexander, Alexander (James), Sam Henderson, Wm. Wright, Wm. Logan, Jas. Bell, Thomas Bell, Jno. Thompson, Jas. Caldwell, Jno. Black, Tho. Black, Jno. Davidson, Tho. Henderson, Geo. Campbell, Isaac McCoilough, Moses Thompson, Anthony Black, Tho. Bell, Wm. Long.

And on the next day the five Commissioners signed the following -- "We whose names are hereunto subscribed, being appointed Commissioners to choose and buy a plot of ground to build a meeting house upon, to place seats, to collect the Ministers salary, to levy the charges from the sundry persons in said congregation, do hereby promise and oblige ourselves to pay our proportion of said charges and to lay before the minister and the session a true state of all our accounts, debts, credits, as also of all our transactions in any way relating to the premises twice every year and to

give the Congregation public notice one month before any demand be made on them for their proportion, appointing them time and place before and when and to whom of said Com'r they shall pay the money whose receipts shall be their sufficient discharge. As witness our hands before ye R'd Mr. John Creage* August ye 14, 1741 . . . James Patton, John Finly, George Hutchinson, John Christian, Alexander Breackenridge."

*In these minutes John Craig's name is variously spelled -- Craig, Craige, Creag, Creage, Cregg and Cregy. Other names also are frequently misspelled.

TINKLING SPRING'S SITE CHOSEN

April 14, 1742 -- "At a meeting between Capt't James Patton, George Hutchinson, John Finly and John Christian, Com'r, it hath been agreed that the meeting house should be set at the tinkling spring, and further that if any sufficient numbers, if dissatisfied with what is done, will give their reasons in 15 days in writing why they are not satisfied their methods may be taken which reasons, if agreeable, we do both confine ourselves to as is done as per sign per order. John Christian."

After five months of a bitter controversy in which Rev. Craig strongly opposed the site, we find in the minutes:

"It is unanimously agreed by the Com's that the meeting house shall be built at Tinkling Spring and that all former disputes and proceedings is agreed and done away, and to build a house 50 by 24 feet in the clear, and the ground sill and the wall pleat each to be of one piece, with eight logs in side wall, the least log not to be less than 12 inches broad and that the whole affair is to be carried on by the five Comm'r signed per order Sepb'r ye 28th, 1742."

(The Commissioners "unanimously agreed" but it doesn't say the pastor and the people did, and they certainly did not. And Rev. Craig was never resigned to its location, as he wanted it at a more central point, but it is said the vote was at last put to the Congregation and they voted in favor of the Tinkling Spring site 51 to 15. No doubt many more had been opposed but finally "gave in" in order to have the matter settled.)

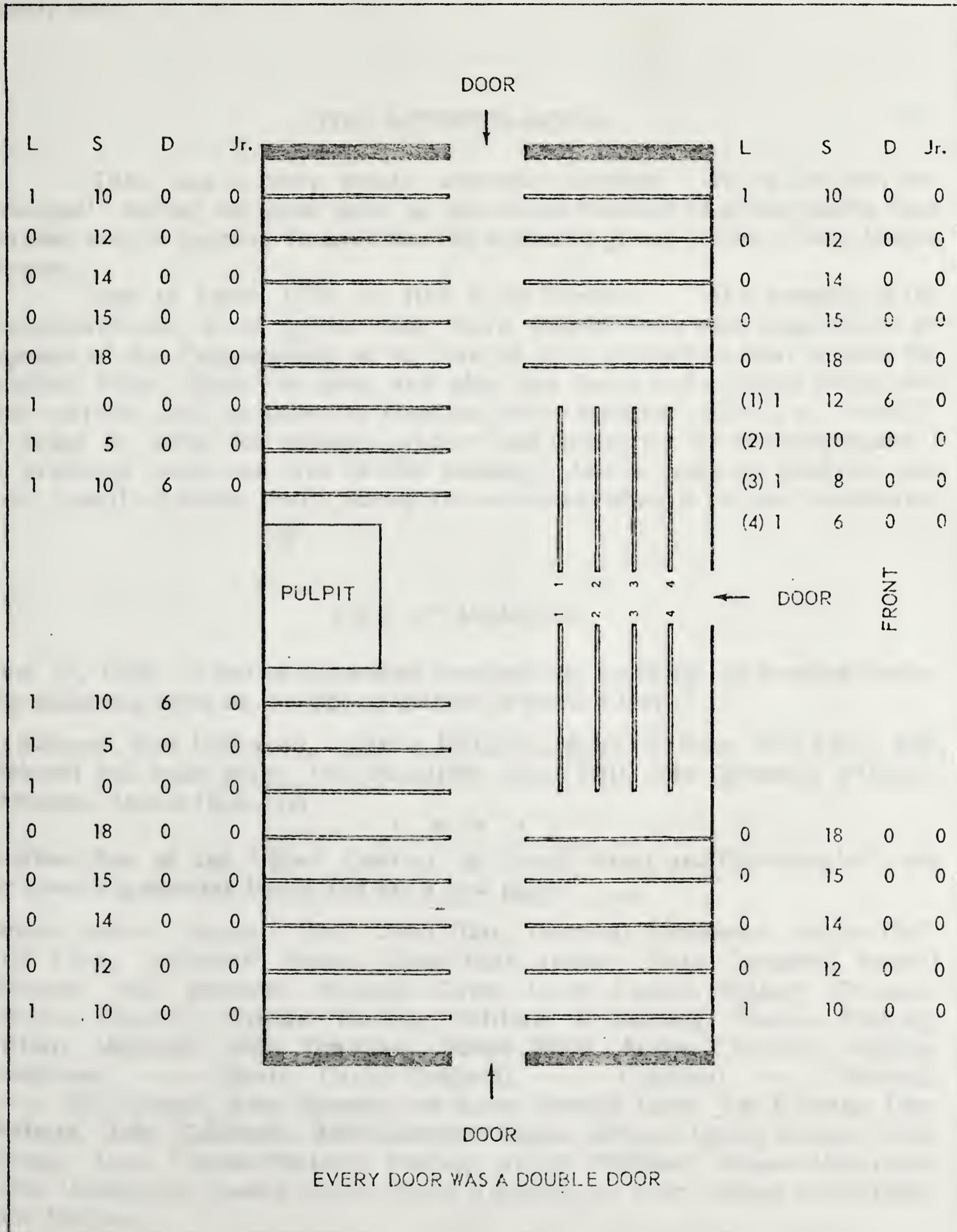
The land was bought from Wm. Thompson for 16 lb. 7 S and 7-1/2 D. And the itemized cost of the land plus that of the building was 71 L, 17 S, 11-1/2 D. James Patton seems to have furnished the money and the Congregation paid him later.

On April 14th, 1745 (three years after the beginning of the Congregation) Rev. Craig held his first service in the "half finished log house at Tinkling Spring."

It must have taken a long time to build the other half of the church for "at a meeting of ye Commissioners at ye Tinkling Spring Meeting House on ye 26th of Aprile, 1748, they rented ye seats as followeth." (That is, they set the price on each.)

(See drawing of the interior of the church below -- which is in the Minutes -- and the price per seat. Notice that they paid extra for the privilege of sitting on the back seat.)

The long seats were 10 ft. long, 2 ft. 8 in. broad. The 8 seats fronting the pulpit, having a common by 3 ft. between them, were 10 ft. long, 2 ft. 6 in. broad.



The Commissioners agreed that not more than two families were to sit upon one seat unless some be unprovided for. In which case the Commissioners were to seat such persons in whichever seat there was the most room.

On May 10, 1748 "the people of the Tinkling Spring Congregation, being met, chose their seats. Names follow:" But unfortunately this list has not been preserved. How we should like to know where the Parson's family sat!

THE RETIRING HOUSE

This was a very small, separate building. There the minister "retired" during the noon hour to rest from his task of giving such a long sermon and to prepare himself for the ordeal of giving another, even longer sermon.

Now in April, 1748, we find in the Minutes -- "At a meeting of the Commissioners, it is agreed that there should be a man employed at ye expense of the Congregation at ye rate of forty shillings a year to keep the meeting house clean, to open and shut the doors and windows before and after service and, as often as required by ye minister, Elders or Comm'r, to bring in water for baptism, and to find fireing for the Retiring house." So evidently there was fire in that building! And no doubt the mothers took their small children there during the services when it became necessary.

LIST OF MEMBERS

June 25, 1766. A list of the money received for covering the meeting house: The following lived on the Upper quarter of South River . . .

J. Ramsey, San Blakwood, Andrew McClure, John Christin, Will Kerr, Will Blakwod (no doubt wood), John Hamilton, Jams Still, John (probably William) Hamilton, James Hamilton.

* * * *

Another list of the Upper Quarter on South River and Christian's Creek for covering meeting house and for a new pulpit . . .

James Stewart, Samuell Blak, John Blak, Garbrill Alexander, James Bell, Will Long, Williams Wright, John Blak Junior, Pady Campbell, Samell Blakwod, Will Blakwod, William Cave, Jacob Finlow, Gilbert Christin, William Christin, William Rutledg, William Armstrong, Thomas Rutledg, William Marshall, John Buckhan, James Slote, James Cladwell, William Henderson, ----- Davis, David Caldwell, ----- Caldwell, ----- Fliming, ----- McClinham, Alex Gibson, Jos Love, Samell Love, Jos Kincaid, John Christin, John Caldwell, John Bukhon, James Gibson, Georg Gibson, John Finlow, Jacob Finlow (believe Finley), David Kinkead, James Henerson, David Henderson, James Davis, Gorg Rutledg, Jos Eton, James Armstrong, John McCoun.

Who ever attempts by ye vile wits and base insinuations to raise murmurs and seditions and scatter dissatisfactions throughout the country is an enemy to our settlement and ought to be held as in detestation and abhorrence -- Translation . . . Scribe per J.C.

* * * *

They certainly made his heart ache, but he says, "I ever called on the Lord and He never failed to help!"

The direct cause of the trouble appears to have been the enmity between John Lewis and James Patton who were business partners (my ancestral farm "on the Calf Pasture" was first sold by them jointly on July 16, 1745. See Orange Co. records) as well as church brothers. Each was determined to control the preacher and use him for his own ends. But John Craig was not a man to be controlled by anyone. So these men seem to have taken turns trying to get rid of John Craig with the idea of getting a pastor who would be easier to manage.

This they did not succeed in doing. And the fact that these men really had nothing against him, that they secretly had only respect and admiration for him is shown by Col. Patton's will. This will was made a short time prior to his death (he was killed by the Indians at what is now Blacksburg and was buried where he fell), and in it he speaks highly of his pastor.

Davidson says Rev. Craig was recognized as a very good man and was much beloved by his people, but he was criticized for being "lax in church discipline." He certainly must have seemed so in that strict age. From family lore we learn that he refused to let an old woman be tried as a witch, that he did not believe in having women publicly whipped, that he did not believe a man should spend the night in the stocks because he had been absent from church. Yes, in that hard age, this sensitive, kind man who lived many years ahead of his time, must have seemed very lax. But in this as in all other things where he felt he was right, he would not give in. And no doubt those who wanted him to be more severe were equally sure that they were right.

But though Rev. Craig complained of this congregation in his Autobiography, have not we all complained of really dear friends when in the privacy of our own families? This manuscript was written for his children. And he did not expect others to see it. He loved these people but, being human, he "blew off steam" now and then, for he was a leader and they were leaders! And what happened in that congregation was little different from that which would take place if all of our generals were put in the same company, with only a few soldiers to follow them.

* * * *

Strange to say the poorer congregation was ready for a full-time minister before the richer one was. So Augusta Stone petitioned the Hanover Presbytery to release Rev. Craig from Tinkling Spring so that he could serve only that one charge. This was done, and in November, 1764, he preached his resignation sermon from Tinkling Spring. His children were all present. And later they asked him for a copy of his sermon. He granted their request, and that is the only one of his sermons still in existence. It is given further on.

Many times after his resignation, we see from the Minutes of the church that John Craig returned on weekdays and supplied for them, for they were without a pastor for several years. And we know, without being told, that as long as he lived he baptized their children, married their young people and performed the burial rites over their dead; and that he did it with love in his heart. For these people were his intellectual companions, his children's in-laws, his social friends! But more than that, in his heart, they still were members of his flock!

RELATIVES

The Minutes of Tinkling Spring speaks of the following relatives of Rev. John Craig (of course, only the heads of the families are listed) -- John Hamilton (son-in-law) in 1766, the last mention of him is 1777; James Hambellton (grandson-in-law), 1769 (the next year his name is spelled Hamilton; Thos. Calbreath in 1777; Charles Baskin (son-in-law), 1777; Wm. Hamilton (son-in-law), 1777; Robert Allen Jr., 1777; John Groms (grandson-in-law), 1766. Of course some of these and some of their descendants are buried in the old cemetery at Tinkling Springs. (See 2nd, 3rd and 4th generations of Craig Family.)

THE CEMETERIES

The Old cemetery at Tinkling Spring is in beautiful condition, but it is not endowed, and keeping it up is a heavy drain on the Congregation. Descendants of those buried there will probably like to contribute to the up-keep of their ancestors' graves. This church is at Fishersville, Va.

The old cemetery at Augusta (Old) Stone Church at Fort Defiance, Virginia, where Rev. John Craig, his wife, his son David, and his babies sleep, is now being preserved. Restoring it is proving expensive and the up-keep still more so. It should be endowed. Certainly descendants will want a part in caring for these graves. Address donations to the pastors of the churches.

THE CHURCHES

Tinkling Spring is the third church to have been built there. The log church, built in or beside the old cemetery, was followed by a brick church which in turn gave way to the present structure. Of course, the spring is still there, and some of the trees were there in John Craig's time. But most precious to the descendants is the cemetery where John Craig intoned "ashes to ashes and dust to dust" over those brave pioneer leaders.

Augusta Stone is the original church, but about 1920 one end was taken out and an addition was added. Now it is the shape of a cross, and when one enters it, he is within the cross. A traveler, stopping in because he was passing and saw services soon to begin, exclaimed to the church hostess, "I have visited the greatest cathedrals of Europe, but this is the churchiest looking church I have ever been in!" Yet, its beauty lies in its very simplicity. A number of descendants have told (hesitatingly, until they learned that others had had the same experience) that when they were within those sacred walls, they sensed an unseen presence which they believed to be John Craig's spirit and they felt that his benediction rested upon them.

HIS RECORD OF BAPTISMS

Rev. Craig kept a record of baptisms for the first ten years of his ministry which is considered very valuable in genealogy research. The original is at Old Stone Church. There is a photostatic copy at Tinkling Spring, in the State Library in Richmond, and in the Library at Montreat (The Historical Foundation of the Southern Presbyterian Church). There is a typewritten copy in the Library in Staunton. And it was published in "Maxwell's History and Genealogy" by Houston. But much has been written in it which is not in Craig's handwriting. Paper was scarce in the early days and those into whose possession it fell, used the blank pages for matters of their own. But much of that is interesting for there are recipes and "cures" of the day written, it is said, by an early elder of the church. But in the back of it someone has made his own lists of baptisms and carelessly copied the dates incorrectly.

This manuscript is headed "A record of the names of the children baptized by the Rev. John Craig, both in his own and in the neighboring congregations where God in his providence ordered his labours." The first child was baptized October 5, 1740, when the preacher was enroute to his charge; and the last listed is in September, 1749. At the end of the first year, September 27, 1741, he writes, "The year being ended, the whole number baptized by me is 133, 69 males and 64 females. Glory to God who is daily adding members to his visible church."

From this record we learn many things besides the fact that children were dedicated to the Lord. We know that Robert Young (baptized Jan. 22, 1742) was "born with teeth;" that Andrew McWilliams had his baby girl, Jean, baptized at home because he was "a man too proud to have his child baptized publicly;" that John Hutchinson's twins were named Mary and Mabel; and that William Williams' twins were named Stephen and Sarah; and that James Gillespy's baby, Margaret, was "an untimely birth." We know also that baby Margaret Anderson's mother died the night she was born; that Elinor Pickens stood sponsor for her child "her husband being abroad and the child near death;" and that baby Henry was illegitimate -- that the mother could not "be brought to tell who was the father" and that James Patton stood sponsor for the child.

On October 19, 1740, Rev. Craig baptized eight children which was probably the first Sunday he preached in his new parish. And seven days later he baptized several more. After that for a time he was baptizing almost daily -- October 28; November 1, 2, 3, 5, 9, 13, 22; December 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 16, 18, 23.

From the list of children baptized we know of John's travels to other communities. (And remember, his own parish was 30 by 20 miles, that horseback was his only means of travel -- and that there were no roads, only trails.) We find that in that first winter he traveled nearly to Lexington in one direction, and to Rockfish Gap in the Blue Ridge Mountains, in another. The following May 1 we find him at "the North Branch of Shannando" -- on his way back to Pennsylvania. He must again take the long, dangerous 300 mile ride, this time to attend Synod. He reached Chestnut Level on May 24, 1741. He must have been very happy to have been with his kind friend, Rev. John Thompson again. But on June 18, we find him back home. (He would be in Chestnut Level again in 1744, for he baptized infants while there. But that is the last time he took that trip until 1759.) But we know Rev. Thompson came to see him, for he baptized infants at John Craig's request.

By June, the second year, we find him baptizing at Meeting Houses which had been built under his guidance, and as time passes more and more were added -- North Mountain Meeting House, Rockfish Meeting House, South Mountain Meeting House, Timber Grove Meeting House, etc.

We trace him as he travels further and further, for the Scotch-Irish, goaded by still greater persecution, were moving to America rapidly. And as the historians say, "these religious, liberty loving people brought their Bibles with them no matter what else they had to leave behind." And they were never settled long before they were calling for a preacher to come to them. So we follow Craig to the South Branch of the Potomac, to the Cow Pasture River Valley, across the mountain into Nelson County, into the upper parts of Rockbridge County. And then south he rode, preaching the word of God, organizing churches and schools. We see him as he comes to Tinker's Creek (location of Hollin's College) and then in Roanoke which used to be called Big Lick, but which Rev. Craig called "Great Lick."

In 1769 he sets in order nine congregations -- two in Botetourt County, three in the Roanoke Valley, and three west of New River, one of them being on Reed Creek, the ancestor of the present Anchor of Hope Church at Max Meadows. Also one at Ingles' Ferry on New River, called New Dublin which was the first Protestant congregation organized in the U.S. west of the crest of the Alleghany Mountains. And he went to Boiling Springs, Wythe County, and organized a church there.

On at least one occasion Synod appointed him to supply some places in North Carolina -- such a territory with no mode of traveling except by horseback! Truly, he could not have done it had not the Lord upheld him!

When asked how he found enough suitable elders for the nine churches mentioned above, he replied in his rich Scottish brogue, "Where I cudna get hewn stones, I tuk dornacks." (A dornack is a rough, misshapen stone generally rejected by builders.)

Of course, with each church he organized a school, but he seems to have had less trouble securing teachers than he did officers for the churches, for these Scotch-Irish were an educated people -- many of them

highly educated. (Fiske says "In a document signed by a miscellaneous group of 319 men (Scotch-Irish), only 13 made their mark, while 306 wrote their names in full. Nothing like that could have happened at that time in any other part of the British Empire, hardly even in New England.")

1625450

HIS LAST YEAR

The last year of John Craig's life was not as quiet and peaceful as we would have had it be. To quote from Rev. Van Deventer, "In the colonies there was a spirit of unrest, owing to the tyranny of the home government, mutterings of the storm which was soon to burst on this fair land." We can well imagine the spirit which was aroused in these Scotch-Irish to throw off the yoke of oppression. And Bancroft (Vol. V) says, "The first voice publicly raised in America to dissolve all connection with Great Britain came, not from Puritans of New England, Dutch in New York, Planters of Eastern Virginia, but from the Scotch-Irish Presbyterians." The first Declaration of Independence was signed by them at Fincastle the year Rev. Craig died -- two years before the one drawn up in Philadelphia in 1776.

Not only was the State preparing for the Revolution, but the Church was preparing to free herself from the tyranny of the Church of England, which was the established Church in Virginia. This oppression had become intolerable. The Scotch-Irish had conquered the Indians and by so doing had made the people of Eastern Virginia safe, so now the Episcopal Church was bringing to bear all of its persecution upon them. Now we find these liberty loving people making plans for religious liberty.

Rev. Craig, Rev. Brown, Rev. Leak and Rev. Irwin were the ministers present at Hanover Presbytery in 1773 when they "took the bill of toleration into consideration." This Bill had reference not only to allowing ministers who were not in the established Church to preach the Gospel unmolested, but to be allowed to perform marriage ceremonies which they were prohibited to do. Yet there were few Episcopal ministers to do this and the young people had to travel long distances to reach one, and often the amount charged by the preacher was beyond the young couple's ability to pay. And there were many other things to which they objected, such as being obliged to contribute to the support of the Episcopal Church. Hanna says "Separation of Church and State in America was brought about by the Scotch-Irish in Virginia. The first republican legislature, which met in 1776 was crowded with petitions to abolish this spiritual tyranny. The results were brought about chiefly through the efforts of the Presbytery of Hanover, assisted by fellow sufferers in other parts." (Especially by the Baptist.) These conditions were not changed until 1781. But Rev. Craig fought for them until his death.

In his Autobiography, written when he was sixty years old, he speaks of himself as being "old" and as if he thinks death will soon come. (Perhaps he had had a warning that his heart was not as strong as it had once been.) This, and the fact that his manuscript is written in a poorer

grade of penmanship than his letter of two or three years earlier, or of his sermon, leads us to believe he was not well in those latter years. This script probably was written during the winter of 1769-70 and no doubt the strenuous journey he took in 1769 had exacted a heavy toll on his strength. He carried on his work within his parish, but we hear of no more long trips after that.

He speaks in his Autobiography of his six children, so David was living then. Yet after John's death, no mention is made of David in settling the estate, so Rev. Craig must have been called upon to give up his fair haired boy -- his nineteen year old son, just a short time before he himself was to join the immortal throng. Down through the generations has come the fact of this youth's death, yet the cause of it is no longer known. We can but imagine the grief of this father! Great had been his grief for his first born -- his baby girl. How much greater must have been his sorrow in the loss of "the child of his old age."

He seems to have been active until fifteen hours before death came. What illness this "fifteen hour affliction" was, we are not told, but such wording at that time usually referred to severe suffering and I feel sure it was a heart attack -- for that has followed the men of his family (of his son George's line) on down through the years.

Truly of Rev. John Craig it can be said, "He fought a good fight." Truly the key note of his life was "I ever called upon the Lord in trouble, and he never failed to help."

He was buried in the Old cemetery at Old Stone Church -- near the center -- perhaps where his first meeting house stood. Tradition says his grave is under the spot where the first altar was.

On a small headstone is inscribed the words . . .
Erected by G.C., Son to J.C.

Then on the large slab, which covers his grave,
is the inscription . . .

* * * *

In Memory of
The Revd JOHN CRAIG, D.D.
Commencer:
Of The Presbyterian Ministerial Service,
In This Place,
Ano Domini, 1740,
And Faithfully Discharged His Duty In The Same,
To April The 21st, Ano Domini, 1774,
Then Departed This Life With Fifteen Hours Affliction:
From The Hand of The GREAT CREATOR.
Aged 63 Years And 4 Months

The Church of Augusta in expression of their Gratitude to the Memory of their late beloved Pastor (having obtained liberty of G.C.) paid the expense of this monument, 1798. (Every letter on the stone is a capital, but the ones I have made capitals are much larger than the others.)

According to Chalkey's Abstracts of Augusta County

"16th May 1774. Isabella Helena Craig relinquishes her right to administer on her late husband's (Rev. John Craig) estate, and nominates James Allen Jr. and George Moffett. Teste: Charles Baskin, Geo. Craig."

"17th May, 1774. James Allen Jr. and George Moffett's bond (with Geo. Mathew and James Gambel) as adm. of Rev. John Craig."

"24th June, 1774. Rev. John Craig's estate appraised by Jas. Bell, Jno. Patterson, David Bell, Thos. Poage."

* * * *

(Most of these men were members of Tinkling Spring's congregation.)

* * * *

The Autobiography of
REVEREND JOHN CRAIG

Founder and Pastor

of

Augusta Stone Presbyterian Church

and

Tinkling Spring Presbyterian Church

in the

Valley of Virginia

1740 - 1774

This is a sort of preface to my little book, written by my great grandfather, John Craige.

The first leaf* was lost in loaning it to friends. All I remember about the beginning was that, when a little child, his parents noted a difference in him and the rest of the children, in regard to devotion. He would go in secret to pray to his Heavenly Father to make him good. They resolved to watch him and give him an education, to prepare him for the ministry, if he was called by the Spirit of God.

**Mrs. Nancy A. Childs

*We are indebted to Foote for this lost page and another.

**I can find no Mrs. Nancy A. Childs among Reverend Craig's great grandchildren, but suppose this to be Nancy Hamilton, daughter of Isabella and James Hamilton, (See Hamilton IV, 25). She married Archibald Allen, and while I have no record of a former marriage, she previously must have married a Mr. Childs. If so, the marriage record is probably in Fulton, Missouri.

Hannah Atwater, the owner of the manuscript in 1812, granddaughter of Reverend Craig, married her first cousin, George Craig, Jr. She left no children and evidently passed this manuscript to Nancy Hamilton (Childs) Allen, the daughter of her first cousin. Nancy, having no children, must have passed it on to Jane Craig Allen, daughter of George Craig, Jr., (See IV, 14), who was her second cousin and also her step son's wife; she was also the step daughter of Hannah Atwater. Reverend Crawford Brown said in his record that this manuscript was in this George Craig's family. Perhaps Jane, when preparing to move to Texas, passed it on to one of her brothers. Maybe the manuscript was sold after the last of his line died.

A Preacher Preaching to Himself from a long text of
no less than sixty years: On review of past life.

I was born August 17th, 1709, in the parish of Donegore, County Antrim, Ireland, of pious parents, the child of their old age, tenderly loved, but in prudent government, and by early instructions in the principles of religion as I was capable of receiving them, which had strong effects on my young and tender mind, (being then about five or six years of age), and engaged me to fly to God with prayers and tears in secret, for pardon, peace, guidance and direction, while in the world, and to fit me for death; And what appears strange to me now, the just thought and expressions that were given me, and the strict care of my conduct, lest in my childish folly, I should sin against God; and the correct desire I had to know more of God and my duty to Him, made me diligent, and the task easy, to learn to read the word of God, which then and ever since gave me great delight and pleasure: and though I endeavored to conceal my little religious exercises and acts of devotion, my affectionate and tender parents discovered my conduct, and turn of mind, and thirst after knowledge, which raised in them pleasing hopes, and engaged them contrary to their former design, to bestow upon me a liberal education.

Hear, O my Soul! Look back, see and seriously think of the deep obligations thou art under to God for His love, care and goodness to thee in all these cases mentioned. But especially for Christ, the Saviour, the very foundation and fountain of all joy, comfort, consolation, and true satisfaction! He has opened thy way to Heaven at the price of His own precious blood. He cast thy lot in the very road to It; He made all provision needful for thy Journey, and His Spirit waited, ready to be thy Guide; He early led thee in the way!

*O my God,
Perfect what Thou hast early begun in me.
Oh, let me lean upon Thee! Thou, Thou alone art the only
beloved of my Soul!
Keep my love stead to Thee,
and be Thou ever near me.
Drive away all my fears; give me true and saving faith in Thee,
and in Thy promises.
Strengthen, help and uphold me in life, and thro Death,
by the right hand of Thy Righteousness.
Forsake me not, or I am undone forever!
Save me or I perish! Oh grant these to me
for Christ's sake.

Amen

*Not intended by him to be blank verse, but that is what his beautiful prose really is. Reverend Craig was a gifted writer. I suggest that you rewrite all of his prayers in the form of blank verse.

But pass not this stage of thy life wherein so happy a foundation was laid, till thou fully impress on thy mind, God's love, mercy and goodness to thee. Observe thou had no choice of the Age or the place in the world where to be born, or of what parents. But how happy a choice thy God has made for thee, both with respect to time and place -- when and where heathen ignorance and barbarities are no more, and popish cruelties with Rack, Stake and Flame for sake of conscience and cause of Christ was at an end. And Episcopal zeal for conformity! Bartholomew Days! Five mile acts! Fine for preaching and hearing the word of God! Prisons! Butes of pine! Thumkins! The helter and gallows! And the like acts of cruelty acted in thy father's day and before it; The blood and suffering of many thousands for the cause of Christ and a good conscience had glutted the bloodthirsty appetites, and cooled and quenched that fiery zeal in the British Dominions before thou was born.

But God gave thee thy lot in the morning of Britain's union and most flourishing state, when and where peace, liberty of conscience to Protestants, prevailed over all the British Dominions. Yea, the very Parish where thou was born, was at that time remarkable for the modest, sober, religious conduct of the people inhabiting that place, and for a faithful, able and diligent Pastor, the Reverend Alexander Brown, whose name is ever dear to thee.

Had thy lot been an age or two sooner, how wouldst't thou have maintained a good conscience against all the temptations and fiery trials? How would thy faith and patience have stood such horrid shocks as these? But in thy day all these steep and high mountains, dreadful precipices, devouring, swallowing gulfs in the way, are happily made plain and smooth.

O my Soul, see the goodness of God to thee in all this; no part of this choice was thine. And wilt thou not praise him for his mercies? Wilt thou now linger and delay, divert and please thy fancy on the pleasant Road? Oh see! See God's care for thee! And love to thee! And thine own unworthiness of it. Up! Run! Rest not till thou rest in the Bosom of Divine love! Thou began early and well. What should hinder thee now when near the End of thy course? Thy Day is far spent. But a little and thou must lodge this body of thine in the silent grave where there is no labor -- where the weary are at rest. And thou, O my Soul, will appear before thy Judge and receive thine Eternal Doom. Oh be thou neither weary nor faint in the way! It is now short.

* * * * *

O most merciful God in Christ; from me a poor Sinner, thou hast early won my heart and gained my consent to love thee. I have by all the ways and means I knew, sincerely endeavored to yield up my heart to thee. -- Lord thou knowest. -- But alas, I have always found it deceitful, treacherous, and backsliding, willing to follow many lovers. But Lord as Thou hast won it, oh keep, keep it! Thou hast the first right in every sense, and the best! And my first rational consent to love, was to love

Thee, my dearest Lord, above all things else. Lord, let nothing pluck my heart out of Thy hand! Most unworthy it is, but Thou, Lord, canst make it worthy and capable to glorify and enjoy Thee. O merciful God, I again venture now to present to Thee my heart. Put it in the hand of the loving Jesus -- such as it now is -- old, seared, hard, heavy-loaded with sin and guilt. Blessed Lord, soften, cleanse and ease it of its burden. Make it capable of receiving the impression of Thine own image; make it capable of receiving Thy care, love, and goodness, especially Christ, the Bases of all my hopes as a Sinner for mercy, and all the benefits of His purchase.

O my God, make me truly sensible of Thy great Goodness in ordering my lot, without my choice, in pleasant times and places; and for the means of Grace I have enjoy'd and the hopes I yet enjoy because of them as given by the bountiful God and Father. I come to Thee under the pressing weight of distress, want and poverty, crying give, give, for Christ's Sake! Give me a principle of new light -- clear light, -- faith in exercising flaming love; -- sincere repentance; -- steady and resigned patience to Thy will; -- courage and strength to run the race set before me: oh be Thou my Strength and Righteousness! that I may appear clothed in righteousness before my Judge without spot or wrinkle, glorious within and without. And support me against fears under the pangs of death. O, grant me these requests for the sake of Thy only Son, my Dear Lord and Saviour, Jesus Christ. Amen.

* * * * *

But to return to the historical review of my life: When I was sent to school to learn the languages, a new scene opened to me which before I was a stranger to; having never seen vice, folly, and wickedness that so much prevail in the world: yea some of my school-fellows not hesitating, as it suited their tempers and interest in their little trifling concerns to lie, cheat, curse, swear, and profane the Sabbath, quarrel and fight etc. -- which made sin appear to me more odious and hateful, and God more merciful, long suffering and patient that spared them. This made me pray more earnestly that God would keep me from falling in with these vices; and made me more careful never to make any my intimate companions who I knew to be vicious and wicked; and it made me diligent to improve the Sabbath in private devotion, and attending publick worship; -- and to strengthen me against the follies and vanity so insnaring to my young and cheerful mind.

About the fourteenth or fifteenth year of my age I went to the Rev'd Alexander Brown who baptized me, and after examination admitted me to the Lord's Table which prov'd a mighty support against temptation and gave me much delight, comfort and consolation. Many a sweet communion Sabbath I enjoyed in my native country, sometimes brought to the Banqueting house under the banner of love -- ravishing love. And for all this wanted not my thorn in the flesh which often brought me very low.

As to my conduct and diligence for the space of eight or nine years at School I never received one stroke or so much as a sharp rebuke from all the Masters I was with; but gained the favor of them all. I spent some

years after reading Algebra, Mathematicks, Logicks, Metaphysicks, Pneumatics, Ethicks, under the care of able masters; also Geography, and History both Ecclesiastick and prophane. Then I went to Scotland to the College at Edinburgh and attained the Degree of Masters of Arts Anno Domini 1733.

As above observed, in the first eight or nine years of thy life, God was graciously pleased to lay the happy foundation of virtue and piety in thy mind, without much resistance, being then pliable and tender. But oh strange to think of it -- what obstinate resistance was made to the Spirit of God in his carrying on the work of Grace, and a life of holiness in the next twelve or thirteen years of thy life; -- these enemies appearing in their turns -- pride, self conceit accompany'd with ignorance, passions, lusts, appetites, a rebellious will, yea the whole army of natural corruptions -- evil company, love of vanity and vain world; -- and to strengthen all, Satan by his insinuations and temptations, a constant prompter to every sinful wicked inclination -- all these under the appearance of friends to thee, active to please thy corrupt mind. The Enemies to Christ and thy Soul opposed the operations of the Spirit of God in thy Soul, keenly labouring to smother or quency it! What powerful enemies are these till Christ subdue and restrain them, discover their deceit and danger, make the Soul hate and abhor them, and fly from them!

* * * * *

O my Soul, look back and see the many sharp, sore and bitter conflicts and the different successes that accompany'd that long but most important warfare! How many days and nights hast thou been wrestling in tears and prayers to God thro Christ, for help and strength, light and direction how to obtain a victory over these Enemies of thy Soul! If God had not guarded thee from these vices, sins, and follies to which thou lay open and exposed to by Evil company, by thine own corruption, and by Satan, the common and constant Enemy; and if God had not given thee reviving times of comfort and consolation, thou must have sunk under the Stream and been carried away with the Turrent. Tho alas, thou hast been too often vanquished, overcome, taken captive by Sin and Satan! But never did the Spirit of God suffer thee to rest in that State or to be in love with thy bondage and chains; but gave new strength and courage to wage war afresh, with more humility, less self dependence, a firmer resting on Christ for strength and righteousness, more convinced of thy own weakness and inability.

Take notice, O my Soul, of the many and deep obligation thou standest in to the merciful God, who so happily guided thee thro the slippery paths of youth, so far has preserved thee from the many snares and temptations that lay in thy way; or when overcome, never suffered thee to rest or be content under the reigning power of sin; but brought thee to a speedy repentance, and to maintain a constant war with Sin, all sins being thine and God's Enemies.

Let these thoughts now rouse thee -- thee who should be a skillful and experienced warrior, acquainted with both the subtilty and strength of the Enemy. O sink not now in sloath, or under any discouragements! There are good hopes of a final complete and glorious victory shortly -- perhaps very soon. Stand now to thine Arms! Play the man! Never give way! Press forward! Beat down the strong holds of sin, and habits of vice and wickedness! Now, in old age, under the declines of Nature, lose not thy toil, labour and sufferings in the field of war, and glory, of all past victories; sink not in endless disgrace and misery! Thy loving and dearest Lord and Captain will support, while He commands and encourages. See both in these words: "Be thou faithful unto Death and I will give thee a crown of life."

O Father of Mercy, ye Foundain of all Good, make me truly thankful to thee for that mercy, goodness, and care thou hast taken of me -- especially in my days of foolish childhood and youthful vanity. O remember not the errors of my youth, but forgive them all for Christ's sake, and in Him now accept me a poor, guilty sinner. *Oh give strength and courage now, when Nature fails, to fight the good fight of faith and to finish my course with joy; not fearing even the King of Terrors thro Christ his Conqueror, the Captain of my Salvation, the foundation of all my hopes, and the Purchaser of present comfort and future joy and Glory for me, and for all that truly believe in his name! Make me faithful unto death so that I may truly expect life from thee! And to ye, Three-in-one, thro Christ, be all Glory, now and thro Endless Eternity. Amen.

* * * * *

Again to return to the historical account of my life: When I left my native country and went to Scotland, being then among strangers, I soon discover'd the loss of being distant from all those whose conversation, counsel and directions had been most pleasant and profitable to me; this made me with more earnestness, fervency and frequency apply to God who had formerly supported, guided and directed me that He would continue to do me good, and bless me in my lawful designs, and give success to my endeavours to fit me for his service in the world. And on my part I was careful in choosing my companions, frugal as to my expense, diligent in my studies; and was happy in all these cases.

I took out my degree and on my way home went to see and be acquainted with some of my relations in Scotland, among others an old Uncle and Aunt. For this uncle I was named, and he design'd me his heir of a little laird-ship worth about sixty pounds a year, I was told. Having no children of their own, they were kind to me, and offer'd if I would stay with them and see them decently buried at their own expense, they would leave me Heir to their Estate, and they were each of them between 80 and 90 years of age. I expressed my obligation to them thankfully and told them

*He seemed to expect death in the very near future.

I had very affectionate and loving parents which had done a great duty for me, and that I must consult with them, for their approbation, before I could leave them, which I believ'd to be my duty. This answer pleased them well, so I took my farewell and came home in Aprile.

I found my dear parents and relations all well, to my great satisfaction, and stay'd with them about two years in which time I was sorely distress'd in body and mind, how to steer my course thro the world so as to please God, do good to man, and to secure my own Eternal happiness. As to the world and my support in it, my prospect was promising enough, my father's patrimony having now portioned off all his children but myself, and yet considered rich, as a farmer -- and my Uncle's Estate.

But all this could not satisfy my mind, nor answer the ends of my long labour and studies which had steadily been with a view to the ministry (if it pleased God to qualify me for it and to call me to it.) But when I was at the college I heard the flouts, and saw the affronts cast at the Mess Johns (the phrase there used to express the Students of Divinity) and being more able to discover the weighty charge of that office, these together with the low opinion I had conceived of my own abilities for such an important office had now changed my mind entirely from that office of any desire after it.

Now my mind rov'd; a new plan was laid and with keenness entered upon. I resolved the next year to attend the Physician's Hall. Setting apart from 9 to 12 o'clock every night whilest others diverted themselves or slept, to read Kich's Anatomy and other helps to fit me for my next year's design. My chamber-meet was pursuing that study which was a great help to me in my design, but this I kept close from my parents and all my relations which I knew would not approve of it, nor support the charge with this view, and so I design'd to deceive them to procure a support under the design to study Divinity more fully. This was the true cause of my affliction and distress of mind which brought me very low, but secret to all. But as I kept it secret, God saw it and punished me openly in such a manner that I could see my sin in the very correction for it -- and now bless God for it.

When I came home I brought the itch with me. To cure myself of this disorder, I would try my new skill to bleed and take physick. I was bled by a friend, knowing and well experienced in that business; but after some days the orifice fester'd and swell'd about the bulk of an hazel nut, and threw me into a fever which continued ten days. The orifice in that time got well, but my whole arm and hand swell'd to a wonderful size. Various means were used and the swelling declin'd and went away. I thought all was well, (but all that did not yet humble me;) the whole arm instantly swell'd again to a higher pitch than before, the pain more exquisite, and it turn'd black; the skin feelless; and in a week the swelling seized on the body; my back and breast swell'd high, and I think within also, which made me wheeze in breathing to be heard out of doors. All hope of life was now lost by myself, and all that saw me, believing it to be a mortification and now past cure that had seized my body, and that in a few hours I must be in Eternity.

Altho my pain was great beyond expression, I still enjoy'd my reason, but what were all these pains to the agonies of my mind! when conscience roam'd like a devouring Lion, and in a most sharp and terrible manner accused me of my deceitful and unsteady dealing with God before

whom I expected instantly to appear! And, too, I had cheated and grieved the hearts of my loving and affectionate parents, then standing weeping over me, pitying and lamenting my sufferings, tho they knew but little of the dreadful agonies I was then labouring under. Their tears but increased my misery, as knowing my secret designs rendered me unworthy of their love.

Then was I fully convinced of the evil of my new design and that God had taken me in the trap in the very way of life I design'd to follow, and to cut me off in it; because my pride, ease, and liberty to live at large, had led me off from the desire of serving him in the way I had resolved upon, as being laborious, difficult and a despised office amongst the fashionable part of the world. Now the mask was taken off and I was fully convicted of my fault. This was a dreadful crisis of my life to me! And as a guilty, humble penitent, it brought me to the Throne of Grace for mercy and free grace, sincerely confessing sin, earnestly asking pardon, firmly resolving and promising amendment if the merciful God would grant life and days.

My requests were offered up thro Christ, in great earnestness but weak faith; I could say I desired life, but could not say I had hopes of life. -- But the goodness and mercy of God to me was above and beyond my expectation and weak hopes. He was my Physician when I was given up by men! He removed all the danger in a few days, to my admiration and joy, and happily fixed my mind on my first design, curing the disease of body and mind as one. He gave me the use of my hand and arm as before. -- I was about six months under this correction, and I hope it answered the end to me.

Being now willing to serve God in any office, station or relation He pleased to fit me for and call me to, or in any place where He pleased to send me, patrimony and Estate had then little weight in my mind; being well convinced that God who saved my life from death, would support it whilst he had any service for it. So I cast myself upon his care and earnestly pray'd for his Direction.

America was then much in my mind, accompany'd with this argument -- that service would be most pleasing and acceptable, where most needful and wanting, which rais'd in me a strong desire to see that part of the world.

But I had resolved never to be rash in determining affairs of weighty importance any more, and began to think of that affair deliberately. To leave my dear and most affectionate parents, now very old, my relations, acquaintances and sweet companions, some of them very dear to me, with all my prospects of a way of living -- and thousands of dangers and difficulties appearing in the way which appear'd hard to get over; but for these things, my mind was determined, believing it to be my duty to venture thro all opposition. I consulted my parents and friends who did not much hinder my design, but grieved at my thought of leaving them. But above all I earnestly cried to God for His Direction that He would restrain or encourage me as He saw would tend to His Glory and my happiness. Still my mind was steady.

At that time I had a dream, or Vision, representing to me, as it were in miniature, the whole that has happened to me of any importance these thirty five years -- yea, the very place I have been settled in these thirty years! I knew it at first sight and have done here what was represented to me then, but I thought little of it then, tho often of it since.

My mind being fully settled and determined, I prepared for my long voyage.

* * * * *

How strangely hast thou been mistaken in longing for the state of manhood or maturity! And disappointed in the happiness thou expected from that age and state of life! Concluding that then, body and mind would be ripe for the service of God and man, steady, free and independent, active and able to go thro the duties of religion and life without bondage or restraint, free from doubts and distress of mind, knowing thy Duty! But sad experience taught thee the vanity of such hopes when thou arrived at that age and state of life! Thou looked into the world, saw the numerous ways, offices, and employments busy mankind was engaged in to obtain a support in the world; and the striving, day and night, to attain the honors, profits and pleasures of it; and the vast difficulty and many disappointments which accompany every employment, office, and course of life, and none more than the office of a Gospel Minister. --- Here ten thousand distressing, perplexing, confusing thoughts crowded in upon thy weak mind; it became as a little child, weak and afraid of every thing, and it could do nothing. ---Here God began to show thee thine own weakness, to try thy faith, shake thy self confidence and dependence on thine own wisdom, wit and strength. ---Here thy faith failed, frightened at the difficulties and dangers in the Way. Now wandering from it, taking thine own way, and determining to follow it; here discovering the unsteadiness of thy mind and its deceit and vanity; -- for, from the time thou went to School till Now, to please thy God, to grow in grace and knowledge, to fit thee for His Service in the office of the Ministry, was all thy aim, desire and design! This was always thy most earnest prayer and cry to God --- to prosper thee in that good design. And He denied thee nothing to answer that end. And now thou wouldst, if thou couldst have done it, deceived thy God, thy parents, and thy self too! Had God suffered thee to follow thine own resolutions, where would they have led thee at last? But when love, mercy and kindness would do no longer, the Rod, the sharp Rod on body and mind must be exercised by the hand of a compassionate father, to bring thee to a sense of Sin and Evil, and to a ready compliance with Duty. Bless God, O my Soul, for such corrections, and for the sanctify'd use of them, the sure tokens of God's love and care.

That God has cut out thy lot -- the time, place, and means of thy Being, the bounds of thy habitation, the how, when and where to serve the ends of thy generation designed by Him, is clear from Scripture testimony. ---The first part of thy lot seems to have been filled up by His own hand immediately, without thy choice or will, till reason began to operate; and the remainder of thy lot, by thine own desire, will and choice, so that the acts become properly thine own, having thy assent and consent to them. ---But here is a secret in Providence -- how thou came to see insuperable difficulties where there was the fairest probabilities, and to pass by real and lawful interests and comforts enjoyed and in prospect; and to pursue thro all difficulties, dangers, and certain sufferings, an entirely uncertain

Something -- thou knew not what -- as far distant as America: And by thine own free will and choice too! Can this appear to be the actings of Reason or rather some secret, but strong Impulse upon the mind, to fill up the designs of Providence in thy lot? ---But this experience taught thee when thou left thy Native Country and thy father's house, yea all that was sweet and delightful to thee -- that God had work for thee elsewhere and enabled thee to comply with the call of his providence tho thou knew not where thou was going, but still with a dependence on him and a real design to serve him.

But O my Soul, See! Thou hast a voyage before thee of infinitely more importance than the former, to the world of Spirits. And thou knowest not the day or hour when the alarm shall sound in thine ears, that "The wind is fair! The anchor weighed! The sails hoisting! Come! Take thy passage to Endless Eternity!" Ah, no shifting a tide here! Aboard thou must go! Prepare therefore with all speed, O my soul. Be ready to wean thy heart from wife, children, relations, thy dear charge, the church militant, the world of mankind! Be ready to take farewell, a long farewell of all! Leaving them in the hands and to the care of thy God, wishing their truest happiness. Get thy debts paid, thy Sea Shore ready viz sin pardoned, faith in Christ -- a heart inflamed with love to the loving and lovely Jesus that He may wash thee in his Blood; impress His own image on thee; and clothe thee with the Robe of his own Righteousness and so present thee fair and without spot or wrinkle before His and thy Heavenly Father. ---- Happy, happy voyage to thee, if thus prepared! But O my Soul, doest thou not now grieve, lament and bewail that thou hast so long and grievously sinned against thy God and done so little for His Glory? O, double thy diligence and redeem time tho now short! Let thy last days be thy best days, and thy last song the sweetest!

Eternal and Almighty God, the Creator of the Universe,
who rules and over rules all the events therein,
Thou art my God by creation, and by dedication,
by preservation, and by personal covenant relation.
Make me Thine by renovation and sanctification.
And thro faith in Christ, make me one of Thy children,
precious in Thy sight.

Oh Heavenly Father in Christ,
I now praise Thee with all my heart!
Thou early won my love, and Thou hast been
the Guide of my youth. Thy love, care and bounty
never failed. And as a loving and tender parent,
Thou took notice of my pride, vice and folly,
chastised and corrected me, yet took not
Thy loving kindness from me. Ye delivered me
from the Gates of Death, from the grave's cruel
and devouring mouth. Thou sanctify'd the corrections,
and brought me to a sense of sin. Thou humbled me
in mine own sight, brought me to repentance
and to a cheerful resignation to Thy will.

Thou brought me to serve Thee
how, when, and where Thou pleas'd to call me --
with a firm dependence on Thy promise of the Holy Spirit
to guide, support and comfort me.
Glory in the highest to my God!
who not withstanding all my shortcomings and backslidings
from Thee, hast not left me to myself,
but by various chastisements and kind restraints;
with many comfortable providence, and constant striving
of the Holy Spirit still calling after me,
"This day return, my backsliding child.
I will heal thy backslidings!"
O my God, for Christ's sake, give, O give me a heart to say
"Behold I come unto Thee, for Thou art the Lord.
Thou art my God!"

Oh leave me not now when old age steals in upon me,
but hold me up with the right hand
of Thy Righteousness.
Wean my heart from the world and all its sensual pleasures!
Dearest Lord,
Arm me to meet the king of terrors with courage;
he is Thy captive, and Thy messenger.
Let his sting and terror be taken away;
let him be the welcome messenger at Thy command
to call me from a world of misery
to Thy kingdom of Glory, purchased by Thy Blood --
for all that believe in Thy Name!
There I shall be one monument of Thy richest mercy,
to the eternal Glory of Thy free Grace,
of Thy unmerited Grace to sinners of whom I, even I
am Chief. But yet I am Thine!
O, Save me for Thy Glory's Sake
Amen.

* * * * *

The continuation of the historical review of my life:

Having taken farewell of my friends and country (no easy task) we went on board at Larne June 10, 1734. And in the kind providence of God landed all safe at New Castle on Delaware the 17th of August following; being born in the Old World and landed in the New the very same day of the year and hour of the day, which I then observed.

In the Passage I was sore afflicted with sea sickness which brought me very low, but recovered both health and strength before I came ashore.

I escaped a very eminent danger of being lost, in a manner almost miraculous, without any means but the kind hand of providence. Being accidentally cast over board in a dark and tempestuous night, I lay on my back as on a bed of down, on the raging wave which tossed me back on the

ship's side where I found holds and sprung aboard. And none aboard knew of it, nor did I speak of it to any while at sea. -- This evidence of Divine care I ought ever to remember with a grateful and thankful heart to His praise and glory Who made the proud wave a bed, but not a grave, to swallow me up without remedy.

When I came ashore I met with an old acquaintance, the Rev'd Benjamin Campbell, then minister of New Castle. He had been in the country some years, and was very kind and friendly to me in every respect. He was a very judicious gentleman, gave me a just account of the country, and with care advised me to seek a living in a healthy place of the country tho poor; gave me an account of the ministry and of men of parts among them, which turn'd out greatly to my advantage. He was then agueish, and died about two months after, greatly to my grief.

The Synod of Philadelphia met in September 1734 where I attended, having several letters of recommendation from ministers in Ireland to their correspondent ministers here, and then had an opportunity to deliver them. They were of service to me, for the ministers used me as well as a stranger could expect, on that account.

It gave me both grief and joy to see that Synod; grief to see their small number and mean appearance, joy to see their mutual love and good order; and men of solid sense among them and steady to the Presbyterian Principles, and against all innovations which began to appear at this Synod from an overture read publickly by the Rev'd Gilbert Tennet concerning the receiving of candidates into the ministry, and communicants to the Lord's table, which he imbibed from one Mr. Frelinghuysen, a low Dutch minister, which notions was then openly rejected, but afterwards prevail'd so far as to divide the Synod and put the church of God here into the utmost confusion, not yet ruled out tho endeavored.

I now wanted a fixed residence, finding it unsafe, unprofitable and expensive to wander about. But to find a healthy place, where I could gain my bread and be under the care of a minister able to help me, was at that time very difficult. This I endeavored to find at several places and times for three months, but still fail'd, which greatly distress'd my mind as if God seemed to frown upon me, and bring me to misery in a strange country, among strangers. It vexed me with thoughts of returning home, as if God had no service for me here. But such was the love of God to me, a poor stranger, that he would not suffer me to settle but where I had all the things desired to answer the good end I had in view; I saw here that a steady dependence on God far exceeds human wisdom. He at last brought me to a healthy place, a home, a maintainance, a faithful and able friend, a sincere Christian, -- ye Rev'd John Thompson of Chestnut Level, whose praise is deservedly in the church, as being the instrument in the hand of God for forming her into an organized body here, and defending her while he lived.

Now I began to forget my sorrow, having my home with a poor but a kind stranger, and the sweet and improving conversation of so good and kind a friend. Here I liv'd in love and peace till the year 1739, and then removed to Augusta County in the colony of Virginia.

I taught school one year, and read two years more. Being still afraid to engage in so weighty a work and office, but being invited by the Presbytery of Donegal in Pennsylvania in the year 1737, I was still more

afraid to undertake the charge of a congregation tho I had several calls given me, till I was sent to a new Settlement in Virginia of our own country people near 300 miles distant.

They were encouraged to settle there by the honorable Sir William Gooch then Governor of Virginia, a good man and a father to the frontier in the colony, who allowed them the benefit of the Act of Toleration, no Presbyterians being settled as an organized body in the Colony since it was first settled that I heard of.

From the Dream I had before I left Ireland, when I came to the Settlement I knew it to be the plot in Christ's vineyard where I was to labour. (I must say I thought but little of it, which perhaps was my sin.) From them I had a call and durst not refuse it, altho I well saw that it would be attended with many and great difficulties. But seeing this so clearly to be the call of Providence, and knowing if I should not despise the day of small things that He could perfect His strength in my weakness, granting every necessary qualification, gift and grace, for carrying on His own work; and that he could support the agent called by him to do the work, under any difficulty and danger falling in the way -- with a steady dependence on God for light and direction, aid and assistance, prudence and understanding, I accepted their call. I passed ordination trials and was ordain'd as their Pastor and was received by their Commissioners in Donegal the last of August 1740.

* * * * *

Look back, O my Soul, with wonder and admiration, on the wisdom and goodness of God, Who so happily connected the various dispensations of His providence that mercy, love and tender care appears in the whole; as also a wise discipline to train up and inure by degrees for more trying dispensations that might fall in thy lot; as thy sore affliction while aboard the ship was a main reason to prevent thy going home when so much discouraged for want of a residence suited to thy designs. God's care of thee when lying on the tempestuous waves was a strong argument with thee that He would not leave or forsake thee in an Inhabited country. Thou hast seen He would not give a residence till He brought thee to the very place thou earnestly wish'd and pray'd for, tho thou couldst't hardly believe that there was such an opportunity to be had in the country.

Having devoted thy service to God in the ministerial office if He call'd thee to it, thou then saw the labour great, the support small, the charge heavy, the esteem and authority little. This had its affects on thy mind, to which add the fair prospect thou hadst of making a fortune in the Merchandizing way in a sober, religious family and perhaps the most wealthy in the Providence. These were no small temptations. Yet God assisted thee to overcome all, to engage in the service of God and trust Him for thy support which He never fail'd in to this day, but has granted to thee Agur's prayer (Proverbs 30:1) "O Lord, the Eternal God, almighty in power, infinite in wisdom, wonderful in working; help me, Thy creature, with admiration, holy reverence, high esteem, true love and regard to see Thee, the true God in Thy works of creation, providence and redemption,

in all of which Thou shines most gloriously. I am the work of Thy hands. I have been the steady care of Thy providence to make me an object of Thy redeeming love, a monument of rich mercy and free grace, displayed in my Eternal Salvation thro the Lord Jesus Christ.

Thou created me in a land of light where I was taught to know Thee and Thy revealed will. Thou inclined my heart to leave my Native Soil, let me see Thy great wonders in the Deep, and feel the care of Thy providential hand in preserving me from the dangers of it; and in a most sensible manner brought me to a large land of liberty and plenty. Thou gave me favour and friends from and among strangers, provided food and raiment for me, and wisely directed me in all my ways. Thou strengthened me against many temptations, call'd me to an honorable service to which I had long since devoted myself.

Thou even measured out the plot in Thy vineyard where I should labour, and Thou hast never fail'd me in Thy work. I beseech Thee, O my God in Christ, to impress on my mind a constant firm, steady feeling, a sense of Thy amazing love, mercy, goodness, care and bounty to me a guilty sinner; and let the remembrance of these daily fill my heart with gratitude and my mouth with the high praises of Thee my God. Fill my heart with love to Thee; increase my faith and dependence on Thee. Raise my hopes and encourage my heart to persevere in Thy service against all opposition till death. O fit and prepare me for that hour and bear me up (as Thou did on the wave when my hope was lost) as I pass thro the unknown agonies of death in the arms of Thy mercy. And make me meet for a more perfect service to Thee, and a more complete enjoyment of Thee. And let the glory be to Thy Holy Name, thro Christ, forever. Amen.

* * * * *

This is the last scene of my life to the end of my 60th year to which all the preceding part was but as a preparative as to labour, trials, temptations, griefs, dangers, losses, and crosses.

When I came to the people of my charge they received me in the most friendly manner, whose friendship (except a very few) continued steady these* thirty years to our mutual comfort. In this I have been most happy; but destitute of all conversation, direction or advice of Fathers or Brethren for more than ten years, being about** 200 miles from the nearest Presbyterian minister.

*Note that he says he moved to Augusta in 1739. Though he, at that time, turned his back upon it, he later considered it was his home from the time he first saw it.

**There were itinerary preachers of the New Side, but for ten years, there was no regularly appointed Presbyterian preacher within 200 miles of him.

The place was a New Settlement, without place of worship, or any church order. It was a wilderness in a proper sense, and a few Christians settled in it, with numbers of the Heathen travelling among us, but generally civil, tho some people were murdered by them about that time. They march in small companies from twenty to fifty, sometimes more or less. They must be supply'd with victuals at any house they call, or they become their own stuarths and cooks, sparing nothing they choose to eat or drink in the house and carry with them bread and meat as they please. This was troublesome, expensive and sometimes dangerous, for they go all arm'd for war in their way.

A company passing kill'd some cattle and horses; some neighbors met, went and enquired why they did so? The Indians gave them no answer, but fir'd upon them. The English returned the fire, making the Indians give way. In that skirmish eight men of the English were kill'd and several wounded, and fifteen of the Indians were kill'd. The rest fled. The unexpected news ran swiftly thro the Settlement which greatly alarmed all the Inhabitants. Next day a more dreadful alarm came of 500 Indians at the lower end of the Settlement, murdering all they could find about ten miles off. The people gathered together and all that could carry arms went to meet them, and happily found the report false. But the cries of women and children, left without any defense to depend on, were very shocking to me. The times were distressing, as we were far from Lidon, few of ourselves and fewer to espouse our cause heartily. For these difficulties I was obliged to bear a part.

Another thing that gave me great concern, was how to act so as to maintain Presbyterian Order and Rules of Government in our church, so as not to give offence to the Established Church and Government, with I had to do. And in this case Providence ordered matters so that I obtain'd their approbation and esteem. When we were erected into a county and parish and had ministers inducted, of which we had two, they both in their turns wrote to me making high demands. I gave no answer but still observed our own Rules where there was no positive law against them.

Another distressing affair to me, being alone, was the division* of our Church. Having seen the conduct of ministers and people, when I was in Pennsylvania, who maintained these New Doctrines, I examined the controversy, had free conversation with both parties and apply'd to God for light and direction in this important concern, which was done with time and deliberation, not instant. And I attain'd clearness of mind to join in the protest against these new and uncharitable opinions and the ruin of Church Government.

*This schism of the church was divided into what was called the Old Side and the New Side. John Craig belonged to the Old Side, which among other differences, objected to Revivals because the converts had "the shakes." The New Side believed in revivals and were much like the Methodist; and large numbers of the South West Virginia Presbyterians were, years later, to become Methodist, as were some of Reverend Craig's descendants.

This gave offence to some two or three families in my congregation, who then look'd upon me as an opposer of the work of God, as they call'd it, an enemy to religion etc. And they apply'd with all keenness to their holy and spiritual teachers to come and preach and convert the people of my charge and free them from sin and Satan; and from me a carnal wretch, upon whom they unhappily depended for instruction to their souls utter destruction! They, flying speedily, came and thundered their New Gospel thro every corner of my congregation. Some of them had the assurance to come to my house and demand a dismissal for some of my subscribers who had invited them, being tainted with these notions formerly. But Providence so ordered that affair that they gain'd no more of my people that I know of.

My moral character stood clear and good, even among them, but they freely loaded me with these and the like* -- poor, blind, carnal, hypocritical, damn'd wretch -- this given to my face by some of their ministers. And when I administered the Lord's Supper to my people, they mockingly said to their neighbour's going to it, "What! Are you going to Craig's frolick?" -- I thought then that God had given me a difficult plot to labour in, alone, among strangers, not knowing how to trust any; in danger by the heathen, reproached by some of my own people and Nation! Our Religion became the jest of the wicked and profane. And had not God in His great goodness directed, supported and encouraged me, I would have fled from the place as from an enemy, but I ever call'd upon him in trouble, and he never fail'd to help.

To choose a Session to please the people and my self, and to unite their affections when ordain'd, cost me much thought and labour, and God granted that blessing also, which was the strength and the stay of the congregation. It was large by computation, about thirty miles in length and near twenty in breadth. The people agreed (prior to my relation to them) to have two Meeting Houses, expecting they would become two congregations, which is now come to pass.

That part now called Tinkling Spring was most in number and richer than the other, and forward; had the publick management of the affairs of the whole Settlement, their leaders proud, self-interested, contentious and ungovernable; all of them close-handed about providing necessary things for pious or religious uses. They could not agree for several years upon the place or manner where and how to build their Meeting House, which gave me very great trouble to hold them together, their disputes rose so high.

Differences happened between Colonel John Lewis and Colonel James Patton, both living in that congregation, which continued while they lived; which of them should be highest in commission and power, which was hurtful to the Settlement, but especially to me. They were jealous of my interest with the people to such a degree that I could neither bring them to friendship with each other, nor obtain both their friendship at once ever after.

*The worst part of this difficulty took place in 1745-'46. Think of all the trouble John was having at this time --- with the Tinkling Spring Congregation, his live stock dying, the illness of his wife, the death of his child! And now this! No wonder he wanted to flee from the place!

They both had good interest with the people of their own party; and one of them always, by turns, a bitter enemy to me, which was very harmful both to my peace and interests. They by turns narrowly watched every step of my conduct -- marred my support to the utmost of their power, used their interest with the people to drive me from the place or to starve me out for want of support. But to no purpose; for the people always entertain'd a good opinion of me. My character always stood clear, tho they hurt my estate very much.

This continued for 13 or 14 years till Col. Patton was murdered by the Indians. At that time he was at peace with me. After his death Coll. Lewis was friendly to me till he died. Here God maintain'd my cause and supported me under base and cruel usage. But their wicked Devices did not die with them. My estate still suffers by it, and the congregation continues a vacancy, the old contentious Spirit still remaining amongst them.

To give one of many instances how basely I was us'd, Coll. Patton, being a Magistrate, sent his precept to the common constable, on 100 pound penalty to bring me immediately before his worship, designedly to fall out on the Sabbath Day. The constable, as soon as Divine Service was over, carried me off (I knowing no cause or reason for it) as the vilest criminal. When I appear'd before him, he asked me some questions about a run-away servant and what he had reported. I had neither seen the man nor knew anything of the matter. But his design was to terrify and affront me, and provoke me to speak something in passion whereof he might accuse me and drive me from my charge -- and all this because I would not become his creature, to serve his interest.

But a Just God, after he had borne with him and prospered his designs for a while, sent a Summons for him, unexpectedly, suddenly, by merciless and cruel officers, to answer more important questions and before a more awful and Just Judge than he ask'd of me.

As to the other part of the congregation, now called Augusta, the people were fewer in number and much lower as to their worldly circumstances; but a good natur'd, prudent,* governable people, who liberally bestowed a part of what God gave them for religious and pious uses, and now enjoy the benefit in a decent and becoming manner, to their great satisfaction; always unanimous among themselves, loving and kind to me these thirty years, with whom I enjoy'd the greatest satisfaction, and serve them with pleasure. They supported me under the persecution (for it deserves no better name) of these ambitious men of the other part of the congregation. I had no trouble with these about their Meeting-House but to moderate and direct them when met; they readily fixed on the place, and agreed on the plan for building it, and contributed cheerfully money and labour, to accomplish the work; all in the voluntary way, what every man pleased.

These hints will serve to bring to remembrance the whole scene of toil, labour and suffering; and satisfaction, comfort and pleasure enjoy'd till the war broke out, when Coll. Washington was defeated at Broad Meadows.

*Evidently they followed where John Craig led, for we are told elsewhere that the Lord "fixed on the place," and the church certainly resembles the Episcopal one near John Craig's home in Ireland.

What made the times distressing and unhappy to all the frontiers, was the French and Indian war, which lay heavy on us, in which I suffer'd a part as well as others. When General Braddock was defeated and killed, our country was laid open to the enemy, our people were in dreadful confusion and discouraged to the highest degree. Some of the richer sort that could take some money with them to live upon, were for flying to a safer place of the country. My advice was then called for, which I gave, opposing that scheme as a scandal to our nation, falling below our brave ancestors, making ourselves a reproach among Virginians, a dishonor to our friends at home, an evidence of cowardice, want of faith, and a noble Christian dependence on God, as able to save and deliver from the heathen; it would be a lasting blot to our posterity.

They required me to go before them in the work which I did cheerfully, though it cost me one-third of my estate. The people very readily followed, and my congregation in less than two months was well *fortified.

* * * * *

Look back, O my Soul, with admiration, wonder and love at the wise dispensations of Providence, perfectly calculated for thy good and truest happiness. Here was a rod to correct, and a staff to support. Thy heavenly Father saw both needful for thee, and in love sent them both to thee. The rod guarded thee from pride, luxury, self-conceit; made thee watchful, diligent and faithful in thy office; taught thee to live by faith, not by the people's subscriptions; kept thee a constant and steady dependent on heaven for wisdom and prudence, for direction and patience, how to speak, act, and suffer, so as not to offend God, or give offence to men: but to advance God's glory, and promote the happiness of all the people of thy charge, even those that treated thee ill.

Remember how every renewed instance of their malice sent thee afresh to thy heavenly Father crying, "Help thy weak, helpless child against Satan's malice! And convince his unhappy instruments of their sin and folly! Support me against their wicked designs! Defend this little New Plot of Thy vineyard from their subtile snares!" ---And has not God granted thee thy request in a great measure?

These were important and welcome errands to the Throne of Grace, and they brought thee with an humble, sincere, warm heart from a real sense of thy need, (not a mere complimentary, formal, customary visit when often heard and help'd.) They brought thee with a "What shall

*Dr. Foote, to whom we are indebted for the first paragraph of the Craig Autobiography (because of the loss of a page from the original) in his Sketches of Virginia, Second Series, says, "Mr. Craig urged the building of forts in convenient neighborhoods, sufficient to hold twenty or thirty families, secure against small arms, and on alarms to flee to these places of refuge, one of which was to be the church. The proposition was acted upon generally."

I render to Ye, Lord, for all Thy benefits?" O, what sweetness came out of these strong temptations and afflictions for thy nourishment and support. And what a strong Staff of comfort to thee, when a kind God held up thy Goings in his paths; so thy conduct and character stood the touchstone of Envy itself, thine enemies themselves being Judges, which secured the hearts of the people and consequently thy usefulness amongst them.

*Heavenly Father,
teach me to understand the language of Thy Providence to me,
and to believe the truth of Thy word that every providence
shall work for good to them that Love and Rest on Thee.
O, increase my faith to receive and to Rest on the Lord Jesus!
Raise my hopes, give strength, light and desire to do Thy will
with pleasure and delight; with courage and patience to go thro
and suffer what Thou hast ordered in my lot, without fretting
or complaints, or calling Thee in my very thoughts
an hard Master.

Lord,
I confess I have been a careless, sloathful servant
and surely needed, and yet may need, such spurs to Duty.
Tho they be not joyous, yet let my past experiences
and what further light Thou may please to give, convince,
and let me see clearly that corrections are tokens
of Thy Fatherly love and care, and when sanctify'd to me,
prove means of my happiness, a cure to my sin-sick Soul
for ye recovery of health and vigour in the Service of God.
Let me neither faint nor be discouraged under them!
But being still upheld by the right hand of Thy righteousness,
let me press thro adversity, prosperity, yea Death itself,
To Thy heavenly kingdom and glory.
Merciful Father,
hear and answer my request for Christ's sake.
Amen.

* * * * *

As to my private or domestick state of life, when fix'd in the congregation--- I found the unseasonable calls to visit the sick, and to baptize children and the like, prov'd troublesome to the place where I lodg'd. And not being willing to trouble others, I gave the more to myself, which wearied me of that state of life.

*Not intended by him to be blank verse, but that is what his beautiful prose really is. Reverend Craig was a gifted writer. I suggest that you rewrite all of his prayers in the form of blank verse.

I then purchased a plantation, and began to improve upon it, and June 11, 1744 I married a young gentlewoman of a good family and character, born and brought up in the same Neighbourhood where I was born, (daughter to Mr. George Russell) by whom I had nine children -- six now alive and three dead. We both have been happy in the relation hereto, tho not without our troubles, trials, and afflictions. Our fortunes being small, we endeavoured to increase it by our labour, care and frugal management which we cheerfully comply'd with as our necessity required: but God was pleased to try us with many sharp and sore afflictions, heavy to be borne in our persons, family and Estate.

Having prepared a little house we set up housekeeping, having neither servant nor slave to help us, only employing hirelings when we could find them. The toil of serving ourselves we esteem'd no burden.

The first distressing circumstance which happened to us was when my wife was Great with her first child, Coll. Patton sent the constable with a precept of an 100 pound penalty to bring me before him. None of us knew for what I was to be carry'd prisoner before him. My wife, never having seen ministers used in such a manner, was very much terrify'd, fearing some dreadful evil, she knew not what, to befall me. But go I must and did. (But she took uneasy immediately). He had some trifling questions to ask me. When I had resolved them, he let me go. I had about 14 miles home and found my wife in a very low condition in which she continued for five weeks, with some interval, till she was deliver'd; during which time almost every night and sometimes for the most part of the night, I had to sit and hold her in my arms, often not knowing whether she was living or dead, and none in the house but ourselves.

Our sufferings we conceal'd as far as we possibly could, lest we should be made the jest of some that waited for our halting. This was hard to bear.

While my wife was in labour, which was tedious and hard, (women being with her), I sat alone in a little house near where she was, sometimes reading, sometimes meditating and offering up my requests to heaven suitable to my present circumstances at that time -- in the midst of my love and pity for a duitful wife in pangs of childbearing, and a keen desire to see my first born! This was May 29, 1745.

My first born died October 4, 1745, (being four months and six days old) which was a very great grief to us, the parents, being again left alone.

In a few weeks after, Providence permitted new trials to fall in our way of a different kind from these mention'd. I had purchased a stock of horses, breed mares, and cows -- the best I could find in the Settlement, upon which our little money was laid out for our use. But in two or three weeks they all died (I mean from the first that died till last was dead.) I had neither child, horse, nor cow left me. Now, in Job-state, except his personal affliction, I must travel afoot, for no horse of my property that came on my plantation liv'd above three or four days. I had several in the woods and brought them home as I had need when the rest were dead, but all of them died. I could not discover their distemper, tho I searched with all diligence their carcasses. Nor did it reach farther than my property.

It was Court time and we had many strangers lodged with us, taverns being few; their horses went with and fed with ours when dying

with the disorder, but theirs were all safe and well. After some time, when a friend lent me a horse to ride, it was safe and well, and so of all I had borrowed till spring. But what convinced me fully, *my Brother liv'd with me on the place and our cattle pastur'd together all the summer, and fed together always night and day and not one of his died, tho they ate that very food that mine has slobbered upon and could not eat when dying; and they were all fat and strong, would scarcely eat fodder, the food in the woods being then good. It was in the month of December 1745.

During that time my wife went and milk'd a fine young cow that gave a large quantity of milk for supper to ourselves and some strangers who were with us. We all supp'd plentifully, and by morning light she went out and found that same cow dead, stiff, and cold. This put us in great fear lest the milk should have affected us with the same disorder, but none of us was the worse for it.

We feared that when the stock were destroy'd we might suffer in our persons, nothing else being left us; but our fears were mercifully disappointed, and our wordly loss gave us little trouble when we ourselves were well.

It was then reported that the cattle were kill'd by witchcraft. But I thought that God had permitted Satan and his Emissaries to destroy them to try my patience and dependence on God, well knowing the Devil had higher designs than to kill brutes.

Another report was raised that I used charms, and named neighbours as the instruments of our loss. Both of these were directly false, yet more effectually answered Satan's designs against me, as it open'd a door for some of my Adversaries who watched my steps, to alienate the affection of my friends, who speedily improved the opportunity, thinking they had now gain'd their end. Immediately, by their authority, they called and qualify'd witnesses to prove these charges against me, contrary to Justice or Equity, as being both the accuser and Judge. But this proved greatly to my advantage, as they could find nothing against me, themselves being Judges, which both confused and disappointed them greatly, hoping by that means they could have driven me away with shame and disgrace, which they desired to do. But when my innocence appeared so clearly, the people wondered at my prudence and patience under so many sharp trials and hard treatment.

But that winter was spent by us melancholy enough.

*The brother of whom he speaks has never been heard of elsewhere. He is not mentioned in family records. He could not have left descendants, for no one ever claims Rev. Craig as an ancestral uncle; he could not have died in America, for death is romantic and he would have become a hero in family lore, had he, (John's relative in the New World) done so. Therefore I conclude that he returned to Ireland.

One writer in describing the building of Old Stone Church speaks of "the roof-truss, many of whose members are bound together with hickory withes that speak of endless toil and sacrifice."

God continued to exercise me with trying dispensations in my family to teach me patience and resignation to His will, but always mixed mercy and goodness with chastisements. He took my first child, and left the second with me; took the third, and left the fourth with me; took the fifth and left the sixth with me: and gave me three more without any further breach to this day. Yet I found the lesson (of resignation) not easy. This was real grief of heart to me.

As my family increased, so did my care and expense to provide for them food and raiment, and what education I could afford them as it was both expensive and difficult to be had in this wilderness. The people of my congregations were all new settlers, and generally of low circumstances. Their own necessities called for all their labours; they could or did do little for my support, except a few, and consequently fell greatly in arrears. Yet to avoid the vile reproach of greed, commonly cast on the clergy, and to prevent reflections of some who were no friends to my interest but of the Established Church, willing to find anything to cast in our teeth of this kind, -- I carefully observed never to demand stipend, or for marriage, or for supplying vacancies, but when and what they pleased to give, and received it thankfully as if it had been a mere bounty, tho I kept a just and clear account of what I received as all my people have freely acknowledged. Yet one of my congregations refused to pay their arrears, which they acknowledged to sixty-nine pounds, after I gave up my charge of that congregation some years. I modestly desired them to pay the balance due. This conduct obliged me and my family to be both industrious and frugal -- and God blessed our endeavours.

MY DEAR CHILDREN

You might have known that in forming discourses, I principally aimed at the real edification of the people among whom I labour, and have endeavoured to suit them to their capacities, abilities, and lastly for their souls' well being, and so not adapted or fitted for a more general use, though I conceive sound and orthodox. -- Therefore I give away none of my notes as neither designed nor fitted for that purpose; but what can a loving parent deny to his affectionate and dear children, especially what may tend to their souls' benefit when as you have again and again earnestly pressed me for it; I have therefore comply'd with your request and send it to you in the very same dress as you heard it delivered. Your earnest desire for it gives me hope you will carefully pursue it and look to God for his blessing to accompany it, that it may be a real benefit to your temporal comfort under all your afflictions and discouragements of every kind, and raise your desires, quicken your soul, sweeten your way to eternal happiness and glory. -- In it you may always see the image of your father's mind and sentiments of religion when his now declining clay tabernacle be no more seen in the land of the living. There is a rich portion pointed out to you in the discourse. Though I had but little to give you, there is enough in it for you -- it may be all your salvation and all your desire, even God to be your own covenant God. And I pray you -- never rest satisfied till you have attained a real right to the portion and till you see your interest in it, and then you will be rich enough however little you may have of this world's goods.

When you read it, what addresses, advices, etc., you see given to the people -- apply to your selves, as in many respects it is very suitable to your case as now gone* from under my care as a minister, and as a father, and may the God that gave you life and being, to whom you were early dedicated, and for whose service you were brought up, and in which you engaged yourselves, love and bless you especially with all heavenly blessings in Christ Jesus, which is the desire and earnest prayer of your most affectionate, and loving father.

December the 5th, 1767. John Craig

P.S. You may read this to a friend that you know has a taste for it but give it not away to any -- for some may make a bad use of things that are good in them selves if well used.

John Craig

* * * * *

Miss Hannah Atwater's Book

June 4, 1812

*John Craig's elder daughters seem to have been married at this time, and since they were now members of Tinkling Spring Church from which he had resigned, he was no longer their pastor.

This was the last sermon John Craig preached as pastor of Tinkling Spring Church. The year was 1764; the month was November. We can well believe the church was crowded. John's wife and children were there; we wonder just where they sat. Look at the plan of the church and try to visualize that service.

John poured his very soul into his sermon, feeling that this might be his last chance to explain to these, his people, the Plan of Salvation! In speaking of John's sermons, Davidson says, "He was strictly orthodox and pungent in the application of the truth to the conscience. His discourses were decidedly Calvinistic, and prepared in the old formal scholastic style, abounding in minute divisions, verging on what, in these degenerate days, would be accounted tediousness." (There are 55 or more divisions and subdivisions).

His descendants have heard some of the greatest preachers of this age, but it is doubtful if any of them have heard a more powerful sermon than this one -- preached in a log church nearly two hundred years ago by this Man of God.

* * * * *

"II Samuel, 23rd Chapter, 5th Verse: 'Yet He hath made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all things and sure, for this is all my salvation and all my desire.'

"As the last words of loving affectionate and dear friends especially when wise and prudent and Godly, are generally highly esteemed, well remembered, and carefully observed by the surviving party, if dutiful and virtuous, so here we have the last words of David a loving and dear friend to the Church of God. All His delight was with the Saints, the excellent ones of the Earth, a man after God's own heart. We see him at his death taking a back look of his past life, and he gives an historical narrative of it in a few words --- of his family (he was the son of Jesse); of his advancement, the man who was raised up on high; of his election to that high station -- the anointed of the God of Jacob; of his noble, poetical, genius -- the sweet psalmist of Israel; of the maxims of his government, (1) to be just, (2) to rule in the fear of God as in sight of and as accountable to Him, (3) as the happiness, delight and satisfaction it yields to the ruler and ruled, and pleasing to God who shines on them, and causes them to prosper, increase, flourish and grow great.

"All these He views, not as the meritorious foundation of his hopes of eternal salvation, but as means to strengthen his faith; (which he formerly found weak and feeble when he said, 'I shall one day fall by the hand of Saul,' and again, 'All men are liars,') to lay hold on a better covenant, richer and more excellent promises than all he had yet enjoyed, which promises he then saw fulfilled. And he saw that he must now, yea speedily drop from his glorious and shining Throne, crown, and scepter into a dark and silent

Tomb and be no more in the land of the living. David well saw the necessity of gathering all the evidence of his former experience of God's steadiness and faithfulness to his promises, in order to strengthen his own faith, that he might be able boldly to grapple with all conquering death, the king of terrors, cheerfully to go out to the eternal unknown World, and to bear up against the most surprising change; to tumble down from the highest point of temporal honour and glory to mingle with the common dust of the earth.

"That this, and not a principle of vain glory or self confidence was the reason of this narration, is evident from his plain and free acknowledgment, here recorded Viz. that he and his family had come far short of their duty, and consequently of the glory and increase and prosperity they might have expected, had they faithfully discharged or performed their duty. But instead of this, they had undergone many heavy, distressing and sore afflictions (tho less than their sins deserved) and were likely to meet with many chastisements in after times for like follies, all imply'd in the words, 'Altho my house be not so with God, and altho He make it not to grow, -- yet is my satisfaction and comfort, that the merciful, faithful and condescending God, who well foresaw my own and my family's sin and folly, and could overrule all for His glory, hath made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered and sure, that my posterity shall succeed to the government till the Messiah (who shall spring from my family), shall come; who shall act a perfect and sinless part and reign forever, to whom the gathering of the nations shall be; in Him, in Him alone is all my salvation, and all my desire; as it is through and by Him I am interested in the covenant of grace, by which I shall attain more glorious victory than ever I obtained in this world; Viz. sin -- satan, death and the grave; a more excellent glory, and valuable inheritance than all the Kingdoms of the earth. And what completes it eternal is its duration. And all this through the merits and mediation of my Son, the Son of God, my dearest Lord and Saviour.'

"Why then should I fear or doubt? Or should faith fail? Why should death and the grave terrify me? Why should I not glory and rejoice in so great a salvation in my God, my Saviour, in Whom is all my desire, hope, joy, comfort, and happiness. For the covenant is everlasting, without end. It is ordered by infinite wisdom, well ordered in all things, no clause in any particular wanting to make the believer happy. It is sure, unalterable and unchangeable as God Himself; conferred by His word, His promises, yea, His oath to me and all true believers. And surely God will not lie. Therefore, I and all true believers must be happy, and well may we rejoice. Here take notice there is some part of this covenant that is peculiar to David and his family as: (1) that he should not want a successor of his family to fill his Throne till the Messiah should come; (2) that the Messiah should spring out of his loins.

"But that part of the covenant in which he most glories, and in which all his salvation and all his desire was -- whereby he was interested in the covenant of grace in the favour, love and friendship of God through Christ, to call God his own God... this part is common to all true believers with David. It may be our joy, salvation, and desire, yea our comfort and happiness in life and at death, as it was his.

"From the words as here connected, and a little opened, the following doctrinal proposition natively appears, Viz: For a person or

people, to have the true God as their covenanted God, is their truest interest, highest privilege and honour, yea, the most complete happiness they can possibly attain to.

“The method of handling this subject is as follows: (1) enquire by what means a person or people may attain a covenant right in God so as to call Him their own God; -- (2) show that it is their truest, interest, highest privilege and honor to have a God for their own God; (3) how it completes their happiness, satisfaction and delight; (4) improve the whole briefly.

“1. Inquire by what means a person or people may attain a covenant right in God so as to call Him their own God. -- Negatively, (1) to be under the bond of the covenant of works, which all Adam’s posterity are, and by it bound to God to perform perfect obedience and fulfill the whole law, or lie under the penalty thereof. This is not sufficient to interest us in God as our God and Father; as guilty creatures we can in this view only look on God as our law-giver, our judge, our punisher and enemy: this is all we can expect by our interest in the covenant of works; (2) nor is it enough to interest a person or people in God as their God that they are visible and externally received into covenant with God and communion with his Church, by the initiating seals of the covenant, circumcision or baptism. This no doubt binds Jews and Christians to obedience to the law of God. But such an external covenant relation to God will not make them happy; if that would, then all Jews and Christians would be happy; which I think, none will grant to be true. Yet God’s ordinances are not to be despised and undervalued or neglected, tho by their own virtue they cannot save; yet they are the means of salvation in their season.

“(3) Nor will a formal approach to the sacrament of the Lord’s supper, sitting down at His table and in the presence of God, Angels and men, formally renewing, confirming, and sealing His covenant with God in the symbols of the broken body and blood of Christ; all this formal appearance will not really interest the man in God as his God. There may be want of preparation, hypocrisy, formality, deceit at the bottom of all. It may be granted that many sit at His table here, who shall never sit with Him at His table above. Some think Judas partook at this table tho it is but uncertain. Yet this ordinance is a noble means of salvation, but it may be abused and profaned.

“(4) The drawing up the form of a personal covenant with God, and professing to consent thereto, and subscribing it with the hand, will not entitle us to God as our God in a saving way; this work is good in itself and profitable to many; yet it may be done in such an hypocritical, formal or legal manner as may make it hateful to an holy God, that looks for and loves truth in the heart and in the inward man.

“Nor will the knowledge and profession of the best and soundest principles entitle us to God as our God, it is not he that knoweth, but he that doeth his Master’s will that shall be approved of by our exalted Lord and Saviour.

“2d. Postively, we come to be in covenant with God in a saving way when we are taken within the bond of the covenant of grace, and do consent sincerely to the gracious terms of it; for it is only by virtue of our coming into this covenant through Christ its Mediator, that we have ground

to claim this happiness of having God for our God. 1. Then for our coming into the bond of this covenant of grace; it is by faith to take hold of God's covenant as it is called (Isaiah 56:2). This we do when we are thoroughly and clearly convinced of our sin and misery and undone state under the covenant of works, and do hence betake ourselves to the new covenant, or gracious method of salvation proposed to us in the Gospel thro Jesus-Christ and his righteousness; and cordially acquiesce in and approve of this noble contrivance and accept Jesus Christ as our only mediator, surety, and peace-maker with God; and in Him do sincerely make choice of God, Father, Son and Holy Ghost to be our God and portion.

"3d. On our part, giving ourselves soul and body to be the Lord's; engaging in the strength of our great surety, the Lord Jesus Christ, 1. to abandon all sin, 2d. to live for God's glory, 3d. to walk with Him in newness of life, as becomes His covenanted people. 4th. This great work in all the parts of it, is carried by the holy spirit of God, helping our souls to do all these things heartily, faithfully, and sincerely, without any hypocrisy, dissimulation or deceit, for God requires the heart. Then we may say God is our covenanted God, and we are a thrice happy people.

"5th. To have God for our covenanted God is a matter of the first and greatest importance to us. And it comes to us by free grace, through the instrumentality of faith -- and faith itself is the gift of God. God provides and offers the covenant of grace, and Christ the mediator of it, to fallen man, and gives or bestows faith to lay hold on the covenant. This Paul plainly asserts in Eph. 2:8, 'for by grace are ye saved throu faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God.' All works or worth of our own as meritorious he excludes. (Tit. 3:5) 'Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration and renewing of the Holy Ghost.' Here you see the blood of Christ is the meritorious cause, and the working of the spirit the efficient cause of our salvation, and this faith in Christ -- according to the terms of the covenant of Grace -- wrought in us by the spirit of God. It entitles us to adoption, and all the privileges of the covenant of Grace. (John 1:12), 'But as many as received Him, to them gave He power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on His name.' And (Gal. 3:26), 'For ye are all the children of God by faith in Jesus Christ.' (Rom. 8:17), 'And if children then heirs; heirs of God and joint heirs with Christ.' Here you see how God comes to be our covenanted God and father in Christ.

"But is there advantage? This brings me to the 2nd head to II. Show that it is to their truest interest, highest privilege and honour to have God for their own covenanted God. 'I will be your God,' is the greatest promise and the very substance of the covenant of grace. (Jerm. 31:33), 'I will be their God and they shall be my people.' This is the sum and compound of all His other promises and implies: 1. reconciliation, peace and friendship with God. 'I will be your God' -- that is: I will be no longer an angry judge, but a gracious, reconciled God to you; my justice is satisfied, wrath pacify'd. I have found a ransome in Christ; He is the propitiation for your sins, all your debts are paid in Him. Glad news! 2nd. Imply'd in the promise, 'I will be your God,' -- He is not only reconciled to them, but he stands in place of all relations to them -- their father in Christ, their husband, (Isai. 54:5), their King, their physician, their guide!

“3d. Their right and title to God and to all that is in Him - - intimate communion with him and a communication of all good things from Him; nay more than words can express; more than to give all the blessings of heaven and earth, time and eternity. God is saying: ‘I give myself, a Jehovah, a whole Deity! All that is in me, all that I am, all that I can do, is theirs.’ He gives Himself! So far as they are capable to receive and enjoy Him, He is theirs! All the persons of the sacred trinity are theirs! 1. God the father is theirs, -- to love them! elect them! contrive redemption for them! (John 16:27), 2d. God the Son is theirs! To be a ransom for them! to satisfy justice for them! To be born, to live, to die, to rise again, to ascend to heaven, to sit at God’s right hand, to plead their cause for them, and to prepare mansions in Glory for their happy reception! (All this is plain from Isa. 9:6). The Holy Ghost is theirs to apply this redemption to them! To change their hearts! To teach them! Sanctify them! Work in them! Dwell in them! Conduct and guide them to Glory!

“(1 Cor. 3:16), 1st. All of His glorious attributes and perfections are theirs, used for their interest and real happiness! His mercy is theirs - to pardon sin, deliver from guilt, sympathize with and to comfort them in all their trials and afflictions, grief and sorrows! 2d. His wisdom is theirs, -- to provide for counsel direct, and turn all things about for their real good and comfort at last! 3d. His omnipotence is theirs -- to guard and protect them from all enemies, and to support and preserve them in their way to Glory through a distressing world! 4th. His goodness is theirs -- to enrich them, to give grace and glory and all good things necessary for them! 5th. His holiness is theirs -- their foundation of grace to sanctify and make them holy as He is holy! 6th. His justice is their rewarder -- to bestow heaven on them!

“And He is their avenger, -- to punish those that wrong, hurt, distress or injure them! 7th. His all sufficiency is their inheritance -- for giving them complete and perfect happiness! 8th. His unchangeableness is the rock of their security! 9th. His faithfulness is their pledge and surety for the accomplishment of all His promises to them! 10th. His eternity is the date of all their happiness.

“All his unsearchable treasure is made over to the believer interested in the covenant of grace! It is the remedy for all the maladies which sin brought upon them. God’s wisdom cures their ignorance. His grace cures their guilt. His power their weakness. His mercy their misery. His goodness their evil. His faithfulness cures their inconstancy. His holiness their impurity. His riches their poverty. His fulness their wants!

“4th. The believer’s privileges and honor in having God for their God are truly great. All that God hath shall be made over to them. (1 Cor. 3:21), ‘All things are yours.’ All mine are thine! God’s promise of pardon is theirs! Of healing, of sanctification, of quickening and strength and of comfort in trouble! All these are the believers’ inheritance.

“2d. God’s gifts and graces are theirs, faith, love, hope, fear, humility and patience. All these graces are theirs as armors to defend them, fuels to enrich them, and cordials to refresh them while they sojourn in the wilderness of this world.

“3d. God’s creatures are theirs, His creatures and His earth are theirs -- to serve and sustain them! His angels are theirs -- to guard and

encamp about them! Earth is theirs -- a walking and a sojourning place for them! Heaven is their country and inheritance! His ordinances are theirs to feed and strengthen them! His providence is theirs to make all things work together for their good! His people are theirs! His kingdom is theirs! His eternal Son is theirs! All He has done and suffered, even His whole purchase is theirs, both things present and things to come! Life and death, this world and heaven, all are theirs! (I Cor. 3:22).

“But why should I insist further on this subject to which I am so unequal? Nay the mind and tongue of men nor of angels neither can conceive nor express the privilege and honor of all those who have God for their covenanted God! To all of those to whom God saith, -- ‘I will be your God, and ye shall be my people’! It is all thine, O true believer who ever thou art! What are kings’ kingdoms, worlds? yea millions of them, to the privileges and portion that God is thine? Well may thou rejoice in thy God! The God of thy salvation!

“III. Show how it completes their happiness, satisfaction and delight: 1. This appears from the vast and immense greatness of the portion which believers have in a covenanted God, as above hinted at and as the apostle Paul describes it in a few words, (I Cor. 2d:9, and Isai. 64th). In this everlasting, well ordered and sure covenant, the believer hath all that is good, all that is great, and all that can make him happy. He hath covenant presence, covenant provisions, covenant conduct, covenant protection, covenant support, and covenant strength for all duties, trials and performances in this world, and eternal glory covenanted to him in the world to come. Now can anything be so satisfying to the mind renewed by grace as to view this portion?

“What was Moses’ view from Mount Nebo of Canaan to the view of this portion? 2d. To be in covenant with God is the highest pitch of happiness believers can attain. All they stand in need of, and all they can desire is fully provided. For here what want they? What fear they? What are they troubled with? Is sin and guilt their trouble? Here is pardon and redemption. Are their sins great and many? Christ’s blood cleanseth from all sin. Are they dead in law? Here is righteousness for their justification and acquaintance. Are they poor? Here is fine gold to enrich them. Are they blind? Here is eye salve. Are they naked? Here is white raiment. Are they hungry? Here is the manna and fatted calf. Are they diseased? Here is the balm of Gilead. Are they chained prisoners? Here is deliverance for the captive. Are they sunk in debt? Here is a sufficient surety. Are they dead? Here is the resurrection and the life. Is pollution and filthiness their trouble? Here is an ever running fountain. Are they weak and unable for duty? Here is covenanted grace and strength which shall be sufficient for them. Believers shall be richly supplied. (Phil. 4:19), ‘My God shall supply all your needs, according to his riches in glory by Jesus Christ.’

“3d. This covenant relation to God completes the happiness of believers; as it removes the fear out of all things fearful to them; 1. It removes the fears of the justice and holiness of God -- terrible to the wicked are these attributes; but believers think of God as their reconciled father in Christ. His holiness is a foundation of grace to them, and his justice the security of their happiness. (I John 1:9), ‘He is faithful and just to forgive us our sins.’ Justice is on the believers side and pleads pardon, for the debt is paid.

"2d. The covenant relation removes the fears out of all afflictions: It alters the very nature of them to believers, and makes them become good and medicinal for them. (Psm. 119:71), 'They are changed into covenant mercies.' (Psm. 89:32d and 119:75), 'My covenanted God knows that this affliction and no less than this is needful for me, and more He will not lay upon me.'

"3d. It removes the fear of death, for death cannot dissolve their covenant relation to God. (Psm. 48:14), 'For this God is our God forever and ever. He will be our guide even unto death.' Thus their end is peace, and thus David triumphs in the views of death.

"But how terrible must death be to a wicked person? To think of it thus: 'I am going to appear before that God whom I do not know, have no interest in, nor acquaintance with; whom I never loved, obeyed, served, nor sought before! How can I expect help from Him now? And most miserable shall I be without His help! Alas! What have I done? Oh what shall I do now?' Dreadful prospect!

"But a covenant'd person, when faced with death may say with courage, 'I will not fear, for I know where I am going. The way I know. The place I know. The God of the land I know. Why should I be unwilling to go to my covenanted God and friend with whom I have had the sweetest communion, whose presence I earnestly have longed for? Is not death my Father's chariot sent to bring me home to His own house and presence? There I shall be put in full possession of all the blessings of the covenant. Surely then the day of my death will be better than the day of my birth; for sin, sorrow and sufferings shall distress me no more, and fullness of joy and pleasure begins -- never to have an end!'

"4. The covenant relation removes the fears of the day of Judgment -- terrible now to think of! When the shrill sound of the archangel's trumpet shall awaken the dead! The horrid commotions of earth and sea shall cast out the dead! The heavens and earth on fire, flaming dreadfully! The scene for judgment! Then the invisible world opening its magnificent gates and the God-man, the glorious Judge descending, attended by all the glorious hosts of heaven! Then may every covenanted believer lift up his head with joy, for the day of his redemption is come! the day of his appearance! 'Come ye blessed,' causes no fear to them! but rejoicing! But O dreadful day to the wicked! 'Depart from me!'

"4. This covenant relation to God completes the believers' happiness. 1. It sweetens the thoughts of Christ to him, when the word of God expresseth His glory -- or the sacrament sets Him forth as crucify'd before their eyes. Their hearts may warm to Him, yea leap for joy, and cry with Thomas, 'My Lord and my God,' and with Paul, 'It is the son of God who loved me and gave Himself for me.' His bloody sweat, his painful wounds, and his dying groans were for me! My name is this day on His breast plate; He thinks on and pleads for me as His loving covenant spouse! I know he lives! And because he lives I shall live also! So I will be glad in the Lord!

"2. The covenant relation makes all gospel ordinances most sweet. 1. In prayer, is it not sweet to come unto God's presence -- and call Him Father? And as such say, 'Father, grant me this, that, or the other good thing which I want and stand in need of?' To ask with holy confidence to Him who hears and answers His children graciously, and always for their good -- though they may ask amiss?

"2. It sweetens the word of God. This is their dearest Lord's legacy! He there bequeaths riches, honor and glory. It is a love-letter to his spouse saying that he will speedily come to her, and bring her home to glory! A letter full of soft and sweet comforts! And in it are directions how to act and behave in his absence!

"3. It sweetens sacraments to them! They come to the Lord's table as to a feast provided for them, as friends, guests invited, and expect a welcome from the Master of the feast. O friends! drink! O beloved! this is your Father's table! Here take a foretaste of heaven and a pledge of eternal communion with God in his church triumphant in Glory!

"3. This covenant relation will sweeten their thoughts of God's works, both of creation and providence, when they walk abroad and view this habitable world --- the fruitful fields, the shady groves, the sweet smelling flowers, the towering mountains, spreading vallies, the pleasant fountains, purling streams, winding rivers, the spacious sea; with all the inhabitants of earth, air, and water! This, all this, is their Father's footstool --- thus enriched, beautified, adorned for their use, comfort, and delight while they sojourn here below. When they view the heavens, the sun, moon and stars in their glorious structure, they have a distant view of their Father's palace, where He dwells and where they shall dwell with Him forever. Their Lord is now there, not thoughtless of us, nor idle, but carefully providing a mansion for all that truly believe.

"When they view the dispensations of His providence, though sometimes mysterious and dark for the present, yet it is easy to see what care and pains He takes to promote their welfare and prepare them for heaven, and for all its various turnings, and windings. And to God they leave it, not vexing themselves about it; knowing He will cause all things to work together for their good.

"4. It sweetens all their outward mercies. They receive them as love tokens from heaven, and pledges of God's fatherly good will to them. Are they raised from a sick bed, or delivered from any trouble? They say as Hezekiah, (Isai. the 38th and 17th), 'Thou hast, in love to my soul, delivered it from the pit of corruption.' Every meal, or morsel of bread they eat is doubly sweet to them, as it is the fruit of Christ's purchase, and comes to their hand thro the channel of the covenant. Their Father, as it were, sends it from His own table to them, as a sign of greater and better things laid up for them hereafter. That word belongs to them, (Eccl. 9:7), 'Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart, for God accepteth thy works.'

"5. This covenant relation to God completes their happiness in regard to the sure and indissoluble nature of it! So says the text. And (Isai. 54:10), 'For the mountains may depart and the hills be removed -- but my kindness shall not depart from thee; neither shall the covenant be removed, saith the Lord that hath mercy on thee.' Mutable creatures break their covenants which they made, but God will never break His covenant of grace made with Christ and His people: seeing it depends on His eternal purpose to make them persevere in His way, the covenant of grace doth not run thus, 'I will be their God if they will be my people,' but; 'I will be their God and they shall be my people.' He puts a condition indeed in His covenant of grace, but He has resolved and decreed from eternity to work

that condition in their hearts, as in (Jer. 32:40), 'I will make an everlasting covenant with them that I will not turn away from them to do them good --- but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.' God is in both sides of this covenant. He engages not only for His own part, but also for our part, that we shall fear Him, and shall not depart from Him. How happy are believers in covenant with God! The marriage covenant between the husband and wife is broken by adultery. But not so here, for God saith to His covenanted people (Jer. 3:0 and 14), 'Thou hast played the harlot with many lovers, but return again unto me, turn O backsliding children, saith the Lord: for I am married unto you.' The covenant is sure! Even death cannot dissolve this covenant -- as it doth among men; but only brings them nearer to their own covenanted God. A person thus in covenant with God, when death begins to assault his clay tabernacle, need not fear nor tremble, but should even rejoice and sing with the Psalmist (73:28), 'My flesh and my heart faileth, but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion forever.' What tho my heart strings be ready to break, my soul be ready to take its flight and leave the body a dead senseless corpse? God is still my God! And my portion forever.'

"Thus you see having God for their covenanted God completes the believers' happiness. Yes, David, in the text, had the greatest reason to rejoice in his covenant rights!

APPLICATION

"Hence we may see how far the world is mistaken about the believers' lot. They look upon them, poor and despicable -- the off-scouring of all things! But they are the wisest men; they have made the most excellent choice, the best bargain! Yes, they are the richest in all the world! Tho to the world, oft they seem to have nothing at all, yet their portion is immense for, 'All things are theirs,' (II Cor. 6:10). Again the believer need not envy the wicked of their portion but rather pity them. Their portion is like themselves -- short liv'd with a curse in it. Woe be to you that are rich. (Luke 6:24), Wicked men may say, 'This house, this estate, these bags of gold are mine,' but the believer may say, 'This God is mine.' And God is more than thousands of worlds to him, and in this portion he rejoiceth now, and will forever; and with the portion he is full content. He fears not the loss of it from moth, nor rust, from thief, accidents, fates of war, or anything else.

"But to come to a conclusion in this short discourse, I have collected together the sum and substance of these doctrines I have delivered to you these 25 years past, namely our miserable state by nature, as under the covenant of works, the rich mercy, love and free grace of God, displayed in the covenant of grace and Christ the mediator of it; the large privileges, high honour, and true happiness to all interested in the covenant through Christ. Also Christ's willingness, and ability to save all that comes to God, thro Him. The danger of sin, the punishment of sinners, God's wrath, and hell's eternal punishments -- which all out of this covenant, all out of Christ must certainly expect. But all who have laid hold on the covenant of grace and received Christ by faith -- these may expect heaven, glory, eternal life.

They have a portion richer than heaven and earth, for God Himself is their inheritance and portion forever! These most certain truths we are taught in the gospel of Christ to convince sinners of their miserable and wretched state and condition, and encourages them to come to Christ for deliverance from wrath, for their complete and eternal salvation.

"And this gospel, in the course of providence, I have been honoured to preach, tho' most unworthy. And I have long, often, and sincerely exhorted, invited, entreated, and beseeched you, my dear people, in publick, in private, in secret, to come and take hold on God's covenant, and on Christ the mediator thereof, and enter yourselves into the bond of it. God and your own conscience are witnesses for me! I hope some amongst you have sincerely comply'd with this to their own comfort. I wish I could say that all had done so -- all for whom I have been so nearly concerned or related to. But now our near and dear pastoral relation is dissolved. I am no more to be your instructor and reprov'er! Or to break the bread of life for you in that relation! And oh how does my heart tremble to think and fear that many have not sincerely accepted of and embraced Christ on gospel terms, the terms of the covenant of grace which should be all your salvation and all your desire!

"O sinners, will you halt and listen attentively to the last words to you from your sincere friend and pastor now bidding you farewell? Oh how can I leave you at a distance from Christ? And strangers to the God that made you? I cannot leave you till I give you another offer of Christ and the covenant of Grace! Who knows but you may agree and consent yet to the happy bargain, though it be now the last hour -- with us! Christ and the thief on the cross began this blessed bargain in their last and suffering hours -- which gives me hope. And let me beg of you for your soul's sake, for Christ's sake, to leave all your sins and come, come speedily, lay hold on the covenant of grace and Christ, the mediator of it; never, never let Him go 'till He blesses you! Wrestle like Jacob! You will prevail! I, here, in my Lord and Master's name, the Lord Jesus Christ -- make a full and free offer of God's covenant to all of you, tho' you have stood all the day idle, -- the long day of my labours among you these 24 years! Who ever you may be, gospel slights, rebels against God, earthly minded souls, hypocrites, backsliders, weary and heavy laden sinners, doubting souls, discouraged souls, drunkards, swearers, unclean persons, liars -- I now, before it be too late, exhort you, entreat you and beseech you, to come and take hold on God's covenant! Make your choice of God to be your God! And of Jesus Christ to be your mediator and peace-maker with God, and resign yourselves freely to God in Christ!

"O sinners, the covenant is free, the call is pressing, the offer is great! The bargain is excellent -- the most honorable and advantageous that ever you made! My design today was to recommend it to you and persuade you, if possible, to close with it. If you do comply and accept Christ on his own terms, happy, happy shall you be forever! But if you will not comply, and continue obstinately in the practice of sin, which is service of the devil, and if death takes you off in that state -- 'the wages of sin is death,' temporal, spiritual and eternal. God is a judge, and for your contempt of Christ and salvation you must perish forever, and fry in hell for despising heaven. For this is your choice now, and God will make it good

to you at last. I do here warn you of your danger, and point out to you how you may avoid it; and I call heaven and earth to record against you that I am free of your blood, having warned you of the danger of hell and wrath; and set before you life, heaven and glory.

“Some, upon like occasions, mention their own faithfulness, diligence, toil, labour, reproach, sufferings, distress and poverty, and fail not to represent fully the failings, faults, ingratitude, unthankfulness, pride, ambition, deceit, hypocrisy, and ungovernable, self conceited humor of their people. But as for my part, I here confess I have come far short, (or fear I have), of what I eternally desired and wished for, namely the salvation of every soul under my care. I think you may see it was not your gold, or silver, but you, your own happiness, your own salvation, I keenly searched for and pressed you to secure with all diligence. And now could challenge you all, if ever I said to any of you, ‘Pay me that thou owest me of my promised support! On your part, if you have failed and come short of duty towards me, you know it and that is enough.

“It is neither comfort nor pleasure to me to publish your faults, if you have any, but rather your properties. Few and poor and without order were you when I accepted your call. But now I leave you a numerous, and rich congregation, able to support the gospel, and in credit and reputation in the church. Blessed be God for it! And may He continue His blessings with you! And as now you are vacant and destitute of a pastor, may He provide for you, direct your choice in a pastor more prudent; more judicious, more agreeable, more diligent, more faithful, wiser, abler, better qualified with all necessary gifts and grace, than ever I have been, to lead you and feed you in the green pastures and by the still waters of His word; and ordinances to build up all of you in whom grace is begun in holiness, comfort, thro faith unto your eternal salvation; and to begin and carry it on in all of you who are yet but strangers to saving grace.

“And as you are at present without a pastor, let me exhort you to remember what you have heard, especially that you lean not on your own understanding, acknowledge God in all your ways, and He will direct your paths. And happy, happy are all those who are guided by His unerring spirit. Be steady and steadfast in the faith -- in the principles you have long since learned; beware of new modes in matter of form of worship creeping in amongst you. Tho small in their first appearance, they continually increase and upset the foundation at last. I have now warned you of that danger. --Remember you are not your own, but Christ’s, dedicated to Him in your baptism, and many of you have confirmed your baptismal engagements at the Lord’s table in the symbols of His broken body and shed blood in the presence of God, angels, and men. These with your own conscience are witnesses for me that I this day leave you a people externally in covenant with God, to whom every one of you must be accountable in a short time.

“And I earnestly beseech you, and pray you this day, to put a bill of divorce in the hands of all your lusts, and idols, yea your best beloved sins, which have, and do so easily, beset you. Return to your married husband to whom you have plighted your faith! See that you walk righteously, suitable to your obligations to the merciful God, who hath preserved you all alive in so long, so dangerous, and bloody a war! A war in which our

brave youth have been so often exposed to danger, and have been enabled to act such a noble part in the high places of the field. So, like David that noble hero and friend of God and of his church, I say, 'Labour to obtain and secure an interest in the everlasting, well ordered, and sure covenant,' that I have been recommending to you, for in it well may be all your salvation and all your desire as well as David's.

"I shall conclude in the Apostle's words: 'Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace shall be with you.' And to Him I sincerely commend you, who is able to keep you from falling and to present you faultless before the presence of His glory with exceeding joy. To Him be glory forever. Amen. (II Cor. 13:11, Jude: V, 24).

"Delivered at Tinkling Spring at the dissolving of the pastoral relation between that people and me, which continued a little more than 24 years and ended regularly and friendly, November, 1764."

* * * * *

The Church of John Craig's Boyhood

First Donegore Presbyterian Church, North Ireland, says: "The Parish of Donegore is remarkable for the exceptionally large number of monuments of antiquity which it contains, many of them connecting it with stirring passages in the history of the past."

Donegore Hill rises gradually and gently from the Six Mile Water to a height of 575 feet, but, after the hill itself, the most conspicuous and striking object in the landscape is the ancient mound known as "the Moat," which rises out of the side of the hill, and is easily visible to travellers by the Northern Countries Railway. It is from this mound, in which internal shafts and chambers have been discovered, that the parish takes its name. Colgan calls it "dun-o-gCurra" (Donegore) or fortress of the O'Curras. In the Taxation of Pope Nicholas the church is called "Ecclesia de Duncurri." To one standing on the summit of the Moat the prospect that meets the eye is extensive, beautiful and pleasing including portions of Down, Tyrone and Derry, as well as Antrim. Immediately beneath is Loughanmore, the charming abode of the Adair family, who were loyal members of the congregation of Donegore for a hundred and fifty years, and still maintain a connection. (This mansion which was there in John Craig's day is still standing). Away towards the west is the town of Antrim and the vast reaches of Lough Neagh, glowing like burnished gold or a flame of fire in the rays of the setting sun. Nearer still, is Muckamore, with its soft scenery and old ecclesiastical association, and Killead in the distance. Along the valley below, flows the Six Mile Water, through rich meadows and past busy mills and factories. Yonder, on the southern side of the river, the eye rests in special pleasure on Castleupton, the residence of Lord Templeton, whose ancestors, the Uptons, were long staunch and devoted Presbyterians; close by is the village of Templepatrick, and Lylehill and the Belfast mountains rising up in the background, while on the east the valley expands towards Doagh, Ballyeaston, Ballyclare on the one side, and towards Carnmoney on the other.

Another survival from remote antiquity, and of great interest, is Rathmore, locally known as the "Trench." This old rath was the residence of the Kings of ancient Dalaradia, and a place of great importance. It was the scene of a battle in 684 A.D., between the army of Ecgfrid, King of Northumbria, under his general Berct, and the Irish. We are told, in the Annals of Innisfallen, that in 987 the celebrated Brian Boru visited it, and carried away the hostages of Dalaradia, and the Annals of Connaught state, that in 1315, "Edward, son of Robert Bruce, Earl of Carrick, came to Ireland in the land of Ulster, in the north, a fleet of 300 ships his number; so that the heroes of valour and fight of all Ireland in general, both Gall and Gael, shook and trembled. And he soon plundered the best part of Ulster, and he burned Rathmore of Moylinney and Dundalk." It may be added that there was once a church at Rathmore. It is mentioned in the "Ecclesiastical Taxation," of 1306, given by Dr. Reeves in his Antiquities, and is referred to by Colgan in his Trias Thaumaturga.

Not far from Rathmore is Rathbeg, where in 558 A.D., Diarmid, King of Ireland, was slain by Aedh Dubh, son of Suibhne (Sweeney), I, King of Dalaradia. Diarmid had killed Suibhne, Aedh's father, and then reared

Adeh as his foster-son. Adeh was elected King of Dalaradia in 565. It was he who was ordained a presbyter by the presbyter -- Abbot Findchan, and a bishop on the island of Tiree.

Besides those just named, numerous prehistoric remains, such as stone circles, standing-stones, cairns, forts, caves, cromleachs, kistvaens, have been found within the bounds of the parish.

In the centre of the district is the village of Parkgate, so called because here was one of the entrances to the great park made by Sir Arthur Chichester, the founder of the Donegall family, which park included an area of about three miles from east to west and two miles from north to south, and extended from the Six Mile Water to the northern boundaries of the townlands of Ballywee, Holestone and Douglasland, and thence to the grange of Doagh.

It was in 1627 that the Rev. Andrew Stewart came to Donegore to minister to his fellow-countrymen. He is said to have come from Wigtonshire. Already, in 1613, Edward Brice had begun his ministry in Broadisland; Cunningham had settled at Holywood in 1615, Ridge at Antrim in 1619, Hubbard at Carrickfergus in 1621, Blair at Bangor in 1623, Dunbar in Larne and Josias Welsh in Templepatrick in 1626. And the remarkable thing is that these ministers, including Mr. Stewart of Donegore, were admitted into the Episcopal establishment as incumbents of the parish churches. It was in Stewart's time that a great revival of religion began at Old Stone under Glendinning, and extended over the whole Six Mile Water valley and far beyond it. Mr. Stewart was an earnest and devoted young minister. He was on very intimate relations with his neighbor, Josias Welsh of Templepatrick, who was grandson of John Knox and had been Professor of Humanity in Glasgow University. Welsh was called "the cock of the conscience" for the awakening character of his preaching. He caught cold from exposure in preaching while under suspension by Bishop Echlin, and died in 1634, and a month later Mr. Stewart himself died at the age of 36. His character and the circumstances of his death are described in Flemings Fulfilling of the Scriptures, and his tombstone is to be seen in the old graveyard beside the Episcopal church. A son of his, of the same name, was minister of Donaghadee from 1645 to 1671. This son wrote a history of the Church in Ireland, the most valuable part of which is given as an appendix to Adair's Narrative. For two centuries Mr. Stewart's descendants were among the most eminent ministers of the Irish Presbyterian Church.

A time of cruel persecution now set in, when the Presbyterian ministers were silenced and ejected from their churches. Many -- both ministers and people, were cited before the Court of High Commission set up in Dublin, and fined and imprisoned. The Black Oath was imposed on them, and great numbers, including women and children, were driven from their homes, and were compelled to find shelter in the woods and mountains. Then came the Rebellion of 1641 with its terrible massacres, the arrival of the Scottish army under Munro, and the erection of the first presbytery at Carrickfergus in 1642. The Presbyterians of Donegore were thus left for a considerable number of years without a minister.

It appears to have been in 1646 that the Rev. Thomas Crawford, whose wife Janet was the daughter of the Rev. Andrew Stewart, was settled

in Donegore. Cromwell was now in power, and as the monarchical principles of the Irish Presbyterians made them obnoxious to him, it was proposed to transport the leading Presbyterian families in Down and Antrim to Leinster and Munster. The names of those who were to be removed, including those in the "Six Mile Water Quarters," are given in Reid's History, Vol. II, p. 552, and very interesting it is to compare them with the names which now prevail in the district.

There is no record of the date when the church was first erected at Parkgate. It was probably during the ministry of Mr. Crawford, as the congregation had already been ejected from the parish church beside the Moat. Mr. Crawford was among the sixty-one ministers ejected in 1661 on the accession of Charles II, (to whom these people had been so loyal), and for ten years more the congregation was without a minister. Mr. Crawford died in 1670, and in 1671 the Rev. William Shaw was, on account of the prelatical persecutions, ordained privately at Donegore. He resigned the active duties of the ministry, because of growing infirmity, in 1687. There were, at this time, eight elders in the congregation.

In February, 1688, Mr. Crawford, Mr. Alexander Adair, and Mr. Henry Shaw appeared before the Presbytery with a unanimous call to Mr. Francis Iredell. He was by far, the most influential Presbyterian minister of his time, and was put forward by his brethren to represent them on all important occasions. The year after his ordination, when a very young man, he was chosen, along with the Rev. W. Adair of Ballyeaston, to present the address of the Presbyterians to Duke Schomberg, commander-in-chief of King William's army. He appeared twice before Queen Anne on behalf of the synod, and in 1715, after the accession of George I, he and Colonel Upton were selected to wait upon the new Sovereign, who was "sensibly concerned," by the grievances of which they complained.

His successor in Donegore was Mr. Alexander Brown, who came from the neighborhood of Randalstown, was ordained in 1702, and ministered to the congregation for more than fifty years. He was Moderator of the Synod in 1732. Mr. Brown's daughter, an amiable young lady, is said to have married a man of violent temper and worthless character named Blair of Ballyclover. The later years of the venerable minister were in consequence much embittered. His mind partly gave way, and he occupied himself with fanciful notions about lucky and unlucky days, events in life as affected by the moon. Toward the close of Mr. Brown's ministry the congregation lost the manse-farm, owing to the inadvertence of the Session in not paying the renewal fine. It became the property of Mr. Ferguson of Thrushfield. In consequence of Mr. Brown's increasing infirmities, the Rev. John Wright was ordained as his assistant and successor in 1755. In his time several events of great interest occurred. It was soon after his ordination that the present church was built. The person who took the leading part in its erection was Mr. John Gillilan, of Holestone, whose property passed to Mr. John Gillilan Owens, who attended the ministry of Dr. Cooke, in Donegore, and discussed all sorts of questions with him. The Owens family were long connected with the congregation.

It was while Mr. Wright was minister that, the leases on the Donegall estate having lapsed, the Earl demanded fines to the amount of 100,000 pounds for renewing them. The tenants, in addition to the rent, offered the

interest on that sum. But the fines were paid by Belfast capitalists, who drove out the tenants and let the farms to others. The ejected families were compelled to seek new homes beyond the Atlantic. Lord Donegall was rewarded with a marquissate. "A fitter retribution," says Froude, "would have been forfeiture and Tower Hill." "In the two years which followed the Antrim evictions," he says, "30,000 Protestants left Ulster for a land where there was no legal robbery," and thousands of the Scottish settlers, as he points out, "had been driven out earlier by the idiocy of the bishops." It was those, who were thus driven away from hearth and altar, who took the foremost and most active part in the assertion of American independence.

It was during the ministry of Mr. Wright that the Insurrection of 1798 took place, when for some days the insurgents encamped on Donegore Hill. And it was in his time also that the congregation of Second Donegore was founded.

One of the pastors was Mr. James Seaton Reid, (afterwards D.D. and Professor of Church History in Belfast and then in Glasgow University, but specially distinguished as the historian of the Irish Presbyterian Church). He was ordained in Donegore on July 20, 1819.

It is a question, if any other congregation in the General Assembly, has enjoyed such a succession of distinguished ministers, some of them the most eminent on the roll of the Irish Presbyterian ministry.

When the writer of this sketch was last there, he was gratified to find the Sabbath attendance good, the congregation to all appearance as prosperous as ever, the manse enlarged, and the church in most comfortable and tasteful order.

NOTE that the exodus from Co. Antrim in 1755 was long after John Craig came to America.

EXCERPTS FROM ANOTHER HISTORY OF FIRST DONEGORE

"This ancient Parish was long united to that of Kilbride, forming a union under one Rector. Part of the ruins of an old Church are yet traceable in the church yards of Donegore and Kilbride. The gable-walls stood north and south, and the same holds good in the ruins at Skerry, Rathshee and Doagh. This was the usual plan of church buildings in Ireland up to the 12th century. The churches above-named may have been erected during the life of St. Patrick in the latter part of the fifth century.

"Antiquities of various kinds are found in the Parish, such as pillar-stones, cairns and earthen forts; caves are numerous, some of them branching off in three different directions from the entrance. A large Cromlech or Druid's Altar stands near the villege of Fourmileburn. It was at one time surrounded by an inner and outer circle of upright stones placed

a few yards apart. Ancient structures of this class are found in many places. They were used in connection with the worship of the sun. The remains of a very ancient enclosure or grave, between a double row of upright stones are found on Browndod Hill. It is called Kist vaen in Irish, and is probably the grave of a Druid Priest. Two old wells are pointed out in the district, which still retain their ancient names, viz: Tobergill, the strangers' well; and Tober-na-meen, the middle well.

"As regards the religious persuasion of the inhabitants of Donegore it may be safely asserted that still ninety percent belong to the Presbyterian Church.

"The congregation of First Donegore appears to have been established early in the 17th century. The original members were colonists from Scotland, chiefly from Ayrshire, Drumfrieshire and Wigtonshire. Their descendants still bear the following Scottish names: Ferguson, Agnew, Miller, Thomson, Craig, Jamison, Douglas, Montgomery, McKeag, Marshall, Lorrimer, Ellison, Bryson, Blair, Allen, Shaw, Baird, Boyd, Hunter, Wilson, Scott, Stevenson, Ramsey, etc. The largest holders of land were the Adairs, Agnews, Fergusons, Gillilans, Shaws, Doublas and Gamble, who held leases under Lord Donegal. These sub-let their holdings to the families previously named. The first of the Adairs, Fergusons, and Shaws came over as officers in the Scottish army.

"Six Mile Water, which forms the southern and eastern boundary of the parish was formerly called Owen-na-fie -- the river of the woods, from the number of trees that clothed its banks in ancient times. It passes part of the territory of the ancient chief Lena, afterwards named O'Lynn. Ossian is supposed to refer to the river as 'streamy Lubar' and the territory as 'streamy Moylena.' O'Lynn was conquered by the O'Neill who took a great part of his lands from him. His ancestors and their retainers are supposed to have settled on the northern coast of Ulster before the Christian Era. They came from the north of Europe, and were called Scuti, afterwards Scots."

NOTE: How interesting that the ancestors of these Scotch-Irish first landed in the very country where they now were, before going to Scotland where they formed the strong race of Scots!

In all these years -- from 1627 until the present, there have been but fourteen pastors of First Donegore Church. They were:

- | | |
|--|--|
| 1. Rev. Andrew Stewart, 1627-1640 | 7. Rev. James Ledlie, 1806-1809 |
| 2. Rev. Thomas Crawford, son-in-law of Rev. Crawford, 1650-1661 ejected. | 8. Rev. Henry Brook, 1811-1818 |
| No preacher, 1661-1671 | 9. Rev. James S. Reid, 1819-1823 |
| 3. Rev. Wm. Shaw, 1671-1681 | 10. Rev. John Doherty, 1824-1836 |
| 4. Rev. Francis Iredell, 1688-1702 | 11. Rev. Allison, 1839- |
| 5. Rev. Alexander Brown, Dec. 3, 1702-1755. (d. Jan. 2, 1758) | 12. Rev. Gillespie, 1854-1887 |
| 6. Rev. John Wright, 1755-1806 | 13. Rev. McKinney, 1887-1937 |
| | 14. Rev. J. W. Bruce, 1937 - Present pastor. |

LOCATION OF THIS CHURCH

There is no town of Donegore; it is a parish, and there is also a townland by that name. Townlands are peculiar only to Ireland; they comprise about a square mile more or less of farming districts.

The church building which is now First Donegore is not the one which John Craig attended, but it is in the exact spot, and as it was built in 1755, his relatives attended it. The church is in the village of Parkgate, "five miles between the towns of Antrim and Ballyclare." But the Parish composes much territory. About the year 1800 the families attending First Donegore Church were from the following townlands and districts: Dunadry, Rathmore, Islandreagh, Tobernameen, Priesttown, Donegore, Tobergill, Ballyno, Scolboa, Browndod, Tarree, Ballygowan, Ballybracken, Drumadarragh, Ballyvoy, Miragh, Kilbride, Ballyhamage, Doagh, Holestone, Fourmileburn, Moyadam, Parkgate, Ballycleverty, Ballywoodock, Lisnalark, Straypark, Halftown and Ballytweedy. Many of the above names are purely Irish. Dun or Don means fort so Donegore is the Sharp-fronted Fort. Bally means the town or townland, so Ballyblack was the land of the Black family when they first settled in that country from Scotland.

I have wanted very much to learn exactly where John Craig was born in this large parish but his Autobiography does not give that. The only record I have in family lore where it is mentioned gives it as New Demnager. With poor spelling and poorer writing to account for it, it is my guess that the e was an o, and the mn was nn -- New Donnager -- and that it was the townland of Donegore, probably at that time called New Donegore to separate it from the whole Parish. This, I believe, is where the Episcopal church and the Moat House are located.

A parish school is still operated by this church but the school house which John attended and where he never received a reprimand is now in ruins.

I had hoped to find out much about the Craig family . . . John's parents' names and the names of his sisters and brothers through the Parish register. But the History of the Church says, "The old book containing the records of Session, and the registry of marriages, during the 18th century, has been lost. It had entries of all cases of discipline, with the names of the offending parties. Even the Wills of some of the members were given, stating the legacies in money, lands and furniture. The disappearance of this venerable volumn makes it impossible to prove any marriage or baptism that took place previous to the year 1807." Perhaps this record will yet be found.

I could not turn to wills and deeds, for they were destroyed during the Irish troubles of recent years. As it is, to decide upon the names of the parents of John Craig, is wholly guess work. My guess is that his father was named David. I am going entirely by the custom of that time which seemed to have been for a man to name one son for himself, one for his wife's father, and one for his own father. John Craig had three sons. He named the first John, for himself, (we know that was not his father's name for he was named for his uncle in Scotland), one was called George, for his wife's father -- George Russell, and the other son was David. There was

a David Craig of the Templepatrick district (a different church but only two miles from First Donegore church) who on November 21, 1704, married Agnes Park, of the Antrim parish, (five miles from Donegore). This was five years before John was born. They could have moved those few miles in that time. John, however, was "the child of their old age," but he had a number of older sisters and brothers. On September 11, 1698, in the First Antrim church (in the town named Antrim in the County of Antrim), David Craig had a child baptized named Mary. It is possible that he had several children by a previous marriage, then married this Agnes Parks. This is my belief; it is but a guess, and no one need accept it. But it is the most logical "guess" at which I have been able to arrive in all my research on the subject. Incidentally, in 1692, David Craig was a Ruling Elder at Ballyclare -- five miles from First Donegore. The information about David came from the register of the Antrim church. If he did all this moving, there is no reason why he should not finally have settled down at First Donegore.

Reverend Bruce, the present pastor of the church, says the membership now of First Donegore is 60 families -- or approximately 500 persons. He thinks the membership in 1734 was probably about the same. Parkgate is a village of only a few houses -- perhaps a little more than 100 persons. Their local newspaper is "The Larne Times," published at Larne -- from whence John Craig sailed. No doubt in his day they got their news of the outside world from there. His parents, or more likely some official from their church, who acted as postman probably had to go there for his and other emigrants' letters after he left home.

The church building he attended was built around 1660, so to the boy it no doubt seemed old. In the old church yard Craigs sleep, some with stones, more now without. Reverend Bruce, and also Mrs. Tom Wilson, (daughter of Thompson Craig), were kind enough to go to the old cemetery to look for graves of the Craigs. Stones still standing and legible are those of Robert Craig, who married Fanny Steen, on February 8, 1793, the Rev. John Wright, of First Donegore, officiating. Robert was born in 1769, died February 23, 1834. Fanny was born in 1768, died February 16, 1834. Both died from cholera. Their children were: (1) Samuel, born 17th February 1796. (On his stone is written "Samuel Craig Elder" to distinguish him from his son by the same name.) He died November 2, 1850; (2) Margaret; (3) Sara, and (4) John.

Known to have been buried there but no stones standing: (Records of this from 1st Antrim church of which they were evidently members at the time of their death, but buried in Donegore.) -- Samuel Craig and his wife (who was Sarah Boyd) and their eight children. Their 5th child was Nathaniel who was baptized May 7, 1768. This Robert Craig, born in 1769, probably was Rev. Craig's nephew, and Samuel (husband of Sarah Boyd) whose 5th child was baptized in 1768, was very likely, his brother. There is a very old stone in the church yard with the word Craig on it but with no other names or dates legible. I like to think that it marks the graves of John's parents.

The birthplace of Mr. Thompson Craig, a relative of the above Craigs who died recently, was called "Hurtletoot," two miles from Parkgate. This was also the home of his father, Samuel, born in 1820 (he had a brother, John and a sister, Sarah). It was also the home of Samuel's parents, Thomas and Mary Jane (Orr) Craig. I was unable to trace it further.

John Craig's Process of Entering The Presbyterian Ministry in America

Mr. Craig landed at New Castle, Delaware, August 17, 1734. He attended Synod in Philadelphia September 12 to 24, where he presented letters of recommendation from ministers in Ireland. In December he went to live in Chestnut Level, Pennsylvania, with Rev. John Brown Thomson under whom he studied theology for two years.

On September 1, 1736 he expressed a desire to Donegal Presbytery to enter upon trials in order to preach the Gospel.

On April 7, 1737 Presbytery agreed and Mr. Craig (A) was questioned in several branches of learning. Having passed this he was required to preach on June 23 the following sermon on (1) Job. 22:21 "Acquaint now thyself with Him and be at peace, thereby shall good things come unto thee." On September 1, 1737 he preached at Donegal Presbytery from (2) Ephesians 2:8 "For by Grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God."

These trials having been passed satisfactorily, he was accepted for (B) Judicial trials. Therefore on October 5, he delivered (3) an Homilie from I Cor. 10:31. And on November 17 he gave an (4) exposition of 1 John 1. On April 11, 1739 he gave an (5) Exegesis on the subject Infantes Christianiores Sint Baptizandi and a (6) Presbyterial Exercise from Romans 8:3 "For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin condemned sin in the flesh."

On June 28, he gave (7) a popular sermon from 2 Tim. 2:19 last clause "Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity." On August 30, 1738 Presbytery decided he had passed his Extempore Trials. He therefore was licensed to preach as a probationer. And he was assigned to supply at Conestogo, Leacock and Deer Creek. The latter being in Baltimore.

In April, 1739 he was appointed to preach at Conagocheague four Sabbaths and Opecken three Sabbaths. On June 20 he supplied at Chestnut Level as Mr. Thomson was absent in Virginia. Until November he preached at Deer Creek and Conagocheague.

On November 17, 1739 he was told to supply at Opecken, the Irish Track (Beverly Manor - Augusta County, Virginia) and other Societies of our Persuasion in Virginia.

On April 1, 1740 Mr. Craig was back at Presbytery, declining the call to Conagocheague. He had received several calls from Virginia. And in answer to a question he said he wished to accept the call from ye Inhabitants at Shenandoah and ye South River."

Now the trials for Ordination followed -- (8) A Homilie on Proverbs 10:9, "He that walketh uprightly walketh surely," and (9) Rom. 8:10 "And if Christ be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the Spirit is life because of righteousness." On May 30, 1740 he was ordered to supply Philadelphia, one Sabbath.

On June 17, 1740 Mr. Craig accepted the call to the Shenando and South River in Virginia. And he delivered a Homilie on (10) Proverbs 10:9. Also (11) "How the necessity of Good works is consistent with Justification by faith alone. Also (12) Rom. 8:10. Also (13) John 13:33.

On September 2, 1740 Mr. Craig (C) "was examined a considerable time on several points of Divinity. Several practical and experimental questions were proposed and he answered to satisfaction."

September 3 was a day of fasting and prayer to implore divine blessing upon this great undertaking. So beginning "about 10 of the clock" John Craig was "set apart by imposition of hands to ye holy ministry in ye congregation on ye South part of Beverly Manor in Virginia." The ordination sermon preached by Rev. Richard Sanckey was from Jer. 3:15 "And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall feed you with Knowledge and understanding." (What an appropriate text for this man who was to be just such a pastor!)

Rev. Craig, or Parson Craig as he was to be known, was to supply Conestogo one Sabbath in September and Opecken one Sabbath on his way to Beverly Manor. And he was to supply upon requests the peoples of North Mountain and Borden's Track one Sabbath every two months and (the biggest order of all) "to be as serviceable as he can on weekdays to the people in these parts." . . . (Donegal Minutes, P. 143-195)

Surely Parson Craig was "regularly appointed."

* * * *

Two-Hundredth Anniversary of the Churches

Every fifty years, Augusta Stone and Tinkling Spring have a joint meeting at Augusta Stone to celebrate the coming of Rev. John Craig and the joint birthday of their churches. The two-hundredth anniversary was held November 1, 2 and 3, 1940.

On the church bulletin for the occasion was a picture of the church and the words "The Bicentennial of John Craig, Commencer of the Presbyterian Ministerial Service in this Place, Anno Domini 1740." The main address the first evening was "John Craig," by Rev. J. M. McBryde, pastor of Augusta Stone Church. The Scripture lesson was read from Rev. Craig's own family and pulpit Bible -- used by him in the first service held in that church. The hymns were "Faith of our Fathers," "The Churches One Foundation" and "Our God, Our Help in Ages Past."

Other appropriate services were held each day, the last being greetings from some of the churches organized by Rev. Craig, among them two of the first -- Coon's Creek and Mossy Creek. Rev. McBryde wrote later, "The opinion of all who attended our services seems to be that we had a fitting and successful observance of this anniversary. The attendance was good and we feel that the spiritual descendants of John Craig are better because they have remembered him."

EARLY PASTORS

Augusta Stone Church

1. Rev. John Craig, 1740-1774
2. Rev. William Wilson, 1780-1810
3. Rev. Conrad Speece, 1813-1836
4. Dr. William Brown, Oct. 1836-1890
5. Rev. Francis H. Bowman, 1861-1868

Tinkling Spring Church

1. Rev. John Craig, 1740-1764
2. Rev. James Waddell D.D., * 1776-1784
3. Rev. John McCue, 1791-1818
4. Rev. James C. Willson, 1819-1839
5. Rev. R. M. Smith D.D. LLD., ** 1847-1853

*Immortalized by the pen of Mr. Wirt as "The Blind Preacher."

**Chaplain C.S.A., Major and Chief of Staff to General Thomas J. (Stonewall) Jackson

Mother of Churches

Parson Craig's parish extended from Massanutten Mountain in Rockingham County to the City of Roanoke, and from Windy Cove in Bath County to Buck Mountain, east of the Blue Ridge.

In this parish there are now 13 Presbyterian churches which have already celebrated their two-hundredth anniversary and in all of them Rev. Craig laid the ground work.

Rev. Howard Wilson in his "Tinkling Springs, Headwater of Freedom" lists them as . . .

Cooks Creek (Salem), 1742, Dayton, Rockingham County
Massanutten Cross Keys (called Peaked Mountain), 1747, Rockingham County
Bethel (formerly a part of North Mountain), 1746, Augusta County
Hebron (formerly Brown's Meeting House), 1746, Augusta County
New Monmouth (formerly the Forks of James), 1746
New Providence (formerly a part of South Mountain), 1746, Augusta County
Timber Ridge (formerly Timber Grove), 1746, Rockbridge County
Rockfish (on Rockfish River), 1747, Nelson County, Virginia
Falling Springs (formerly North River, joins James), 1748
Windy Cove (located on Cow Pasture), 1749, Bath County

(Of course, from the efforts of these churches there have been formed many churches.)

In 1769 Parson Craig made a long missionary journey, even into North Carolina. Of this journey, Rev. Goodrich Wilson, the Historian of South West Virginia says, "The first permanent religious organizations of record (in S.W. Virginia) were Presbyterian churches organized by Rev. John Craig by authority of Hanover Presbytery in 1769 when he set in order eight congregations -- two in the James River Valley in which is now Botetourt County, three in the Roanoke Valley, and three west of New River, one of them being on Reed Creek, the ancestor of the present Anchor of Hope Church at Max Meadows.

"In 1769 Rev. Craig organized a Presbyterian church near Ingles' Ferry on New River, called New Dublin which was the first Protestant congregation organized in the U.S. west of the crest of the Alleghany Mountains. They worshiped in a log house -- west of New River, near Ingles' Ferry. Later Joseph Cloyd persuaded the congregation to put up a new building of brick some miles from this location, on the present grounds of New Dublin Presbyterian Church." (I believe this new site is now in Pulaski County.)

Rev. Howard Wilson who quotes from a Doctor's thesis in the University of Edinburgh says Rev. Craig organized the following churches on that journey, so you will see the accounts of the two men are the same:

1. Sinking Springs on Cautaba and James River, located across Sinking Creek from Fincastle -- continues to be the Fincastle Church.
2. Craig's Creek, served the people on the lower end of Craig's Creek and along the James River.

3. Denean, near the present Amsterdam, Virginia, toward the Cloverdale community.
4. New Antrim, served the people of Peters Creek and adjacent Roanoke River area in the present city of Roanoke, Virginia, and vicinity.
5. New Derry, located in the forks of the road from Lafayette and the U.S. Highway 11, near Elliston, Virginia.
6. New Dublin, still an active church near Dublin, Pulaski Co., Virginia.
7. Boiling Springs, Whythe Co., probably located near Fort Chiswell and served the people on Lower Reed Creek.
8. Unity, served the people settled on the waters of Holston River and Reed Creek.

Mr. Wilson gives the names of the families who were charter members of these churches. Many of them had come from T.S. and Old Stone Churches. And Mr. Craig had visited these churches before, preaching and baptizing their children. When asked how he could get enough suitable elders and deacons he answered in his Scotch brogue "When I couldna get hewn stones, I took dornacks" -- meaning when he couldn't get what he wanted, he took what he could get. Evidently he was not as strict as in the beginning of his ministry. His strictness then caused him to delay forming churches, and strangers stepped in and organized them, getting the credit for organizing churches where they never had been before, and which Mr. Craig would still have to "father."

Since Parson Craig implanted in these churches true missionary zeal, of course, many churches have been formed through these. But Rev. Craig's parish extended much, much further than this.

In 1825 Augusta Stone Church had but 214 members and Tinkling Springs, but 139. I have no figures for ten years later, but then there must have been few indeed. Why? Partly because of the forming of other churches so people could attend services near home. But the chief reason was the exodus from these churches, especially from Tinkling Spring. In 1783 large numbers of these members moved to Kentucky and to Missouri. In 1805 many more moved to the Kanawha Valley, West Virginia, where George Washington had promoted land. In 1833 many more moved to Missouri, and this exodus kept up until about 1850. From Missouri they scattered in many directions -- from Oregon to Texas, and wherever they went they established churches. As someone has said "If Virginia is the Mother of statesmen, John Craig's vineyard is the Mother of Churches."

And remember that with each church there was established a school. And certainly many of them grew into schools of higher learning. No wonder Parson Craig is called "The Father of Religion" and also "The Father of Education" of the Virginia frontier.

Note: the first church established in Kentucky was Pisgah Pres. Meeting House, near Lexington, Kentucky, in 1784, the charter members being Allens, Gays and others from Rev. Craig's first two churches and (the author believes) from Rocky Springs church in Deerfield.

Land and Personal Possessions of Rev. John Craig

Rev. Craig's Farm

John Craig's farm was inherited by his son, George. Afterwards it was owned by Benjamin Reed and in 1887 by the heirs of Robert S. Harnsbarger. It was formerly known as "Old Virginia" and later as the "Palmer Place." In 1950 it was owned by Mr. Waller Callison. It is again called "Old Virginia." It is a lovely old house.

It is on the spot where Poague's Run empties into Lewis Creek (north side of Lewis Creek) about three miles from Staunton. To reach it -- go down the Valley Pike to the Witt place. Turn right -- down Bell Lane.

How I would like to see a log house near that spot -- built and furnished as nearly as possible in the style of John Craig's home! Perhaps someday, someone will see that this is done! Judging by the location of the Spring, I think Rev. Craig's home must have been in what is now the back-yard of the present house.

John Craig's Deed

THIS INDENTURE made the eighteenth day of February in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and forty two between William Beverley of the County of Essex Gent. of the one part and John Craig of Beverley Manor Gent of the other part Wittnesseth that the said William Beverley for and in consideration of the sum of five shillings current money of Virginia to him in hand paid by the said John Craig at or before the sealing and delivery of these presents the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged Hath granted Bargained and sold and by these presents doth grant bargain and sell unto the said John Craig three hundred and thirty five acres of land being part of Beverley Mannor in the County of Augusta Bounded as followeth: Beginning at a white oak in John Smith's line and running thence South forty three degrees East one hundred and forty five pole crossing Lewis' Creek to a corner tree on a hill side and thence along the same North thirty three degrees East two hundred and twelve pole to Rob't Pages corner and along his line North twenty nine degrees West two hundred & six degrees West thirty eight pole to a white oak thence South seventy-four degrees West to only one pole to John Smith's corner stake & saplins and thence along his lines South West by South one hundred and sixty four poles to two white oaks thence South East by East one hundred and twenty poles to his hiccory & two white oaks thence South West by South eighty two pole to the Beginning and all houses Buildings orchards way water courses profits commodities here ditained and appurts whatsoever to the said premises hereby granted or any part thereof belonging or in any wise appertaining and the reversion and reversions remainder & remainders Rents Issues and profits whereof

TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said three hundred and thirty five acres of land and all singular other the premises hereby granted with the appurts unto the said John Craig his heirs admrs assigns from the day before the date hereof for and during the full demand time of one whole year from thence next ensueing fully to be compleat & ended yielding and paying therefore the Rent of one Ear of Indian Corn on said Day next if the same be lawfully demanded to the intent & purpose that by virtue of these presents and of the stature for transferring into possession of the said John Craig may be in actual possession of the premises and be thereby enabled to accept & take a grant & release of the reversion and inheritance there of to him & his heirs. In witness whereof the sd William Beverley hath here unto set his hand & seal the day of year first above written.

Sealed and Delivered
in the presence of
John Lewis
John Pickens
John Lee
J. Pagett

William Beverly Seal

At a Court held for Orange County on Thursday the 24th Day of Feb'y 1742. E-Wm. Beverley Esq. acknowledged this his lease for land indented to John Craig which was ordered to be recorded.

Test -- Jonath Gibson C. Cur.
Orange County Deed Book #7, pages 125-127.

Note: that only William Beverley, John Lewis and John Craig are spoken of as Gent (Gentleman.)

More Land

In 1782 George Craig was paying taxes on 650 acres of land but when these extra acres were bought I do not know.

Rev. Craig patented 1000 acres on Craig's Creek, Craig County, Virginia. The creek was named for him, and the county was named for the creek. But none of John's family ever lived there. However, some of the other Craigs from his neighborhood moved there and lived for several generations. The last of the name to live in that County were a father and son -- both widowers. They went to Chicago on a visit, the younger man leaving two very small children, a girl and a boy, with his wife's relatives. The Chicago fire broke out while they were there and they were never heard of again. The wife's relatives took the children away -- either to Chicago or Detroit, I believe. I met the man at Craig Healing Springs and he remarked on my striking resemblance to his sister and begged me to tell him of his father's people. The two families claimed no relation but several times this resemblance between the families has occurred.

Chalkney states that Rev. Craig sold 400 acres on Craig's Creek. But what became of the rest of it, I do not know.

Personal Possessions of Rev. John Craig

1. Manuscript: His Autobiography.
2. Manuscript: His Sermon
3. His letter to his children.
(The originals of these three manuscripts are at the Historical Foundation of the Southern Presbyterian Church at Montreat, North Carolina, and are here used with the permission of the Director.)
4. Manuscript: His Baptismal Record.
(The original is at Augusta Stone Church.)
5. Diploma from University of Edinburgh.
(Now in the possession of Misses Lucy and Mary Craig of Buffalo, West Virginia.)
6. Bible. Pub. 1682. Now in Augusta Stone (Old Stone) Church. (Of course, the s's are f's. In the Bible is the copy of a hymn -- old now but then new -- copied by Rev. Craig's daughter, Mary.)
7. A communion "token." At Old Stone Church.
8. Psalter (Hymn Book of Psalms.) Pocket size. Published in Belfast in 1729: "Printed by James Blow and are to be sold at his Shop. The Psalms of David in metre. Newly Translated and diligently compared with the Original Text, and former Translations. More plain, smooth, and agreeable to the Text, than any heretofore."
In Scotland the name "John" was spelled IAN, therefore the initials on this book are I.C. not J.C. (This book is in the author's possession.)
9. His watch. Seems to be pewter. Open face, about 2-1/2 inches in diameter. Make like a flat turnip. Easy to see why they were called "turnips." Is key winder. Key attached is interesting, rather crude medal chain. It was made in London by Josephson. A main spring was put in it in 1828. The jeweler put his name and date on it and that he charged 75 cents for his work. (In possession of Felix Brown, Pliny, West Virginia.)
10. Chair. Study chair in which he sat to write his sermons. (In possession of the author.)
11. His cane. Probably in the possession of Mrs. Kennerly Long Wyckoff, Dayton, Ohio.
12. A straight backed chair with a goat skin seat. So uncomfortable that it was used as a "punishment chair" among the descendants who inherited it. (The "bad" children had to sit on it.) Now in the possession of Mrs. J. S. Sellers, Verona, near Staunton.
13. A "camel leg" table was in possession of one of the sons of Edward A. and Willa (Hanger) Hamilton. I do not know whether it still exists.
14. A large wardrobe which was cut up and made into a china closet. Whereabouts unknown.
15. Sugar tongs. Stolen about thirty years ago.
16. Two small Bibles which Rev. Craig gave to his daughter, Mary. Now in possession of Mrs. Allan Jackson English of New Dublin, Connecticut and La Jolla, California.

Their Dress, Homes and Schools

DURING THE FIRST TWENTY YEARS OF THE SETTLEMENT

(From Peyton's History of Augusta County)

"People in those days dressed plainly, in half savage, half civilized style; the men generally in a hunting shirt, a kind of loose frock, resembling the Roman tunic, fastened by a belt or girdle about the waist, with loose sleeves and a cape to throw off the rain. In the belt of the tunic the Roman carried his money -- in the hunting shirt the pioneer stored away his luncheon. By his side was suspended his knife and tomahawk, both in leather cases. The hunting-shirt was made of Linsey-Wolsey or dressed deer skin for Winter and of tow linen for Summer. The breeches were usually of the same material and the feet were encased in moccasins.

"Previous to the Revolution the married men usually shaved their heads, and either wore wigs or white linen caps (caps at home, wigs when "dressed up") -- a custom adopted, no doubt, from the severity of our summer climate, the heat of which is beyond anything prevailing in Western Europe. The women dressed ordinarily in the same plain stuff, made by themselves, for they were skilled at the loom and spinning wheel, thus exemplifying Prov. 31:19 'She layeth her hands to the spindle and her hand holdeth the distaff.'

"The houses of the pioneers were built of wood and covered with clapboards; the flooring was split puncheons, smoothed with the broad-axe; the chimneys of stone, or brick dried in the sun. Their furniture was rudely fashioned from the timbers of the forest -- oak, walnut, maple; their beds stuffed with feathers from the backs of their geese. It was not until long after 1732 that the pewter plates, dishes and spoons, wooden bowls, trean-chers and noggins which strangely mingled on the pioneer's table with family plate brought from Europe by some of the settlers, were replaced by glass, china and silverware.

"Rudeness and simplicity of their dwellings was not due to lack of culture and refinement but they were restrained by want of labor, absence of machinery, tools, etc." (and their great distance from stores of any kind.)

"In front of every house a garden was cultivated in flowers and hard by in a truck patch, their vegetables. They nourished their bodies by the same earth out of which they were made and to which all must return. Water was their beverage though sometimes blackberry wine or spruce beer.

"The first two public buildings were the church or "meeting house" and the school-house, for every Presbyterian clergyman became a teacher. John Craig, the first teacher, did not confine himself to penmanship, history and mathematics, but in his course embraced a classical education. In the year 1749 the "Augusta Academy" was established. Later it became Washington and Lee University."

There was at least one expert cabinet maker among them -- John Preston, spoken of, I believe, by Waddell who called him "a ship's carpenter." I judge he made Rev. Craig's study chair, and no doubt his other furniture.

The Scotch-Irish in 1718 taught the people of New England to raise Irish potatoes and to make linen out of flax. What a great contribution to have made!

* * * *

In Eastern Virginia the Presbyterians were called New Lights because they preached the doctrine of justification by faith and regeneration by the Spirit -- doctrine in those days never heard from pulpits of the established clergy of Virginia.

Opequon's claim to being older than Augusta Stone and Tinkling Spring churches is disproved by Rev. Craig's Autobiography where he says that for the first ten years of his ministry he was the only settled Presbyterian preacher within two hundred miles, and by Foote's statement in his "Sketches of Virginia" that Rev. John Hoge was the first pastor of Opequon Church. Rev. Hoge did not graduate from Nassau Hall until 1748, after which he studied for the ministry. He appears upon the roll of Synod in 1755 for the first time. Dr. Foote says this church was organized by him.

In the "MS. Life of Dr. Moses Hoge," the Rev. John B. Hoge says that the Rev. Samuel Gelston of Donegal Presbytery was sent to Opequon (or Opequhon) in 1737 and probably at that time organized the church. (See the paper "Glances at the Past," No. III, Presb. Apr. 18, 1846.) But Mr. Gelston's name is not on the records of the Synod that year, nor is there any mention of such a mission. But the people had built a Meeting House.

RECOMMENDED READING

"Tinkling Spring; Headwater of Freedom" -- a study of the Church and Her People, 1732-1952, by Rev. Howard M. Wilson. To obtain a copy write to the Sect. of Tinkling Spring Church, Fishersville, Virginia.

Courage of the Women

The courage of these Scotch-Irish is exemplified in this account of one woman: Howe's History of Virginia tells this story: "When the British force under Tarlton drove the Legislature from Williamsburg to Richmond, from Richmond to Charlottesville, and then from Charlottesville to Staunton, the stillness of the Sabbath eve was broken in the latter town by the beat of the drum and volunteers were called for to prevent the passage of the British through the mountains at Rockfish Gap. The elder sons of William Lewis, who then resided at the old fort, were absent with the Northern Army. Three sons, however, were at home whose ages were 17, 15, and 13 years. Wm. Lewis was confined to his room by sickness, but his wife, with the firmness of a Roman matron, called them to her, and bade them fly to the defense of their native land. 'Go my children,' she said. 'I spare not my youngest, my fairhaired boy, the comfort of my declining years. I devote you all to my country. Keep back the foot of the invader from the soil of Augusta, or see my face no more!'

"When this incident was related to Washington, shortly after its occurrence, he enthusiastically exclaimed: 'Leave me but a banner to plant upon the mountains of Augusta, and I will rally round me the men who will lift our bleeding country from the dust and set her free.' "

* * * *

Rev. Goodridge Wilson, author of "The Southwest Corner" says: "Three battles, Kings Mountain fought in October 1780, Cowpens in January 1781, and Guilford Court House in March 1781, turned the tide from defeat to victory in the South and led to final triumph in the War of Independence. Militia from the mountains of Virginia had a major part in all three of these decisive battles.

"At least three companies of militia from Augusta County were at Guilford Court House. One of these was commanded by Capt. James Tate, who had rendered heroic service at Cowpens in January."

Waddell in his "Annals of Augusta County says: "Capt. Tate had hardly rested from the fatigue of his southern campaign when he began to retrace his steps to North Carolina to reinforce General Greene. Tate's company was composed largely, if not entirely, of men from Bethel and Tinkling Spring congregations." (Bethel was one of John Craig's churches.)

CRAIG

II GENERATION

Children of Rev. John Craig and his wife Isabella Helena (Russell). (Rev. Craig's address was: South Point, Beverly Manor, Augusta Co., Va.)

1-A Isabellahelena Craig, born May 29, 1745. Baptized by her father on June 16, 1745. Died Oct. 4, 1745.

2-B Mary Craig, born Sept. 25, 1746. Baptized Oct., 1746. Died Dec. 13, 1816. Age 70 years. Married Oct., 1765 to Charles Baskin, son of William Baskin. Charles was baptized March 15, 1741. He was a Captain in the Rev. War. Badly wounded in Battle of Guilfort Court House in 1781, in a hand-to-hand fight with a party of British regulars, in which all of his comrades were killed. He received a saber cut across his face which rendered him blind for life. He died Aug. 10, 1822 in the 82nd year of his life. Both are buried in Tinkling Spring Cemetery. Mary's stone is H-O: 2-23.

Mary left two small bibles published in 1756 by the Oxford Press. They were given to her by her father before her marriage. Her name "Mary Craig" is written in his handwriting. In these the Baskin family records were kept. (They are now in the possession of a descendant, Mrs. Allan Jackson English.) They lived in Abbeville, S.C., 1767-69, then returned to Augusta County, Virginia. (To follow these descendants, see the Baskin line.)

3-C John Craig, born April 5, 1748. Baptized Sunday, May 1, 1748, probably in Tinkling Spring Church as a Tinkling Spring Elder was having his child baptized the same day. Died Nov. 8, 1748.

4-D George Craig, born Dec., 1749; died Sept. 27, 1815, age 66 years. Married March 1, 1792 by Rev. McCue to Kitty Kennerly (born 1764; died Oct. 4, 1823. Daughter of James and Helen (Carnegie) Kennerly. (See Kennerly line.)

George was loved so devotedly by his sisters that, with their own hands, they made him a feather bed of the down from goose feathers. They stripped each feather--no quill was allowed to go into it. He had a soft bed. But in spite of this spoiling or devotion, he grew up to be an Indian fighter. He lived a busy life working on his father's large farm. Among his companions were the Lewis boys and a neighbor by his own name--George Craig. The two Georges were about the same age, were married close to the same time, and have been confused by some persons not familiar with family lore.

The present Secretary of Staunton Lodge No. 13 writes: "He was an active member of the Staunton Masonic Lodge No. 13 which was chartered Oct. 28, 1786. He was made an Entered Apprentice, July 26, 1787; Fellowcraft, Aug. 30, 1787 and a Master Mason on the night of Sept. 27, 1787. From then on his name appears in the minutes from

time to time; he was at the Lodge on a number of nights when Merriwether Lewis was also at Lodge, and in the report of Nov. 1794, he was reported as absent on "expedition vs. insurgents" (Indians). He and Merriwether Lewis asked their dimits in the year 1800. It is not known what either did with his membership. His signature to the by-laws (of the Lodge) is still very plain. The author has a medal or "jewel" given him by this lodge. It is gold, about 2 inches long and 1 and one-half inches wide. Oval. On one side is carved the sun with a face on it and below it a star. On this side is engraved the words "Sit-Lux-Lus-Fuit." On the other side are the portals of a gate and a strong arm over it, with the words "Staunton Lodge No. 13. Amor, Honor, Justitia. George Craig." A 33rd Degree Mason says this jewel shows that George laid the corner stone of the lodge.

Chalkley, the historian, says George lived in Rev. Craig's home which later became the Ben Ried, Asher Harman, Robert S. Harnsbérger place (known as Old Virginia.) In 1952 it is the home of Waller Callison.

In Sept. 1805 he moved his family from Augusta Co., Va., where all of his sons were born, to Eighteen-Mile-Creek, near Buffalo, then Mason Co., but now Putnam Co., W. Va. And there he and his wife died. They and their son, Charlemont, were buried at the foot of Round Knob (perfectly rounded) a short distance from the creek near Buffalo, Putnam Co., W. Va.--but on the opposite side of the Knob from Buffalo. This cemetery, I understand, was on their farm. Later it was the McMullen farm (in Mercer's Bottom or Green Bottom.) Jane Arbuckle McMullen (See Arbuckle, III-1) was buried on the same farm but on the front part of it while the Craig graves were on the back part. Her tombstone is easy to locate. (In 1950*). If these directions conflict, go by the first.

By whom his children were educated, I cannot say, but well educated they were. They were natural students who continued to study all of their lives, a characteristic trait handed down to their descendants. One of George's books, now in the possession of a descendant, is the oldest American edition of Burn's poems. It was published in Philadelphia in 1788.

George Craig was in the Rev. War. Those wishing to join the D.A.R. on his Service should write to the following address, giving this information. A transcript of his record will be sent.

The Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia

Archives Division, Virginia State Library

Augusta County, Court Martial Records 1756--1796.

Reel 111, p. 229. Court martial held for Augusta County March 14, 1782, when: George Craige was fined for not appearing at private muster October 27, 1781. p. 231. (Price \$1.00 for projection print.)

Only through Court Martial Records do we have proof of the service of many of our soldiers. But do not be alarmed--George was merely absent from "drill." (See III, 1--6).

5-E Infant, born and died about 1751.

- 6-F Patience Craig, born 1752, died Feb. 22, 1822, age 70 years. Married May 5, 1771 to William Hamilton who was baptized by Rev. Craig Aug. 17, 1748; died 1795. Son of Archibald and Frances (Calhoun) Hamilton. Both Patience and William are buried in Tinkling Spring Cemetery. Patience's grave stone is G--49; 2-35. (For descendants see Hamilton line, III generation.)
- 7-G Joanna Craig, born about 1753; died Jan. 17, 1835, Friday, 7:30 a.m., at the home of her neice, Hannah Atwater with whom she made her home. Ill one week. Influenza. See letter from Hannah to John Craig. Married Aug. 22 ---- to John Hamilton, (brother of William). Moved to S. C. May have lived near Old Stone Church near Pendleton, S.C. as some of the charter members of that church were from Old Stone in Augusta Co. But probably lived near Upper Long Cane Church near Abbeysville where John's brother, General Andrew Hamilton, is buried. John died there. (No children).
- 8-H Analena Craig, also spelt Analina and Anlany, born about 1754; died no date. Married to Enos Atwater. Suppose they are buried at Tinkling Spring as they were members there but there are no stones to them now. (For descendants see Atwater line, III generation).
- 9-I David Craig, born about 1754; died about 1773-- when 19 years old-- evidently close to the time of his father's death. Six children are mentioned in Rev. Craig's Autobiography written near the close of his life. But David is not mentioned in the settlement of his father's estate. No doubt he was buried at Old Stone Church where his father was soon laid.

To Trace the Lines

The Family lines of Reverend Craig will be given in the following order: the descendants of his son, George Craig; the descendants of his daughter, Analena Craig Atwater; of his daughter, Mary Craig Baskin; and the descendants of his daughter, Patience Craig Hamilton.

* * * * *

C R A I G

III GENERATION

Children of George, Sr. and Kitty (Kennerly) Craig. (See II, 4). (All of these children were born in their home which was five miles from Old Stone Church, six miles from Tinkling Spring Church and three and one-half miles from Staunton).

- 1-A John Craig, born Dec. 21, 1792; died August 29, 1865 in Buffalo, W. Va. Probably buried in the Craig family cemetery in garden of Benjamin

Craig's home in Buffalo. Now the property of the Adams. Age 72 yrs., 8 months. Married April 11, 1822, in Cabell Co., then Monroe Co., W. Va., to Dorcas Handley; born Aug. 3, 1800, died Aug. 5, 1851; daughter of John Handley, Jr., of Monroe. (See Handley line).

Both John and Dorcas died in Putnam County, she in Va. and he in W. Va., though both died in the same house. The State had been divided.

Second marriage - name unknown. Wife lived only a short time.

Even as a mature man, John's head was a mass of golden curls which, shining in the sunlight, could be seen afar off. He was known for his hospitality. Died: typhoid fever. One daughter was dead and her small children lived in Mo.; the other daughter was quarantined in her home across the river because her children had scarlet fever. He was cared for by a faithful servant and by his nephews.

Presbyterian, but not religious. He deserted his religion when his sons died, so his heart broke. (See IV, 1-5).

2-B James Kennerly Craig, born July 12, 1794; died June 21, 1854. Age 59 yrs., 11 mo., 9 days. Married Nov. 16, 1826 in Mason Co., W. Va., to Mrs. Catherine (Kitty) Brown Arbuckle Langtry (widow of Wm. Langtry and youngest daughter of Wm. Arbuckle; born July 11, 1793; died Sunday Oct. 16, 1859 at the home of her daughter, Harriett. Age 66 yrs., 3 mo., 5 days. (For Arbuckles and Langtrys, see "Allied Families").

Occupation: Surveyor. Laid off the town of Buffalo, W. Va., in 1833. Also a plantation owner. Residence: Lived in Old Wm. Arbuckle home 17 miles above Pt. Pleasant on west side of Kanawha River, 3 miles from Putnam line, 6 mi. from Buffalo. (Residence after marriage). When he married the widow Langtry he came to live at the home which she had inherited from her father, and there all of the Craig children were born. There were several Langtry children and four Craigs. An old negro woman who had belonged to the Langtrys once said, "Dese Langtrys are such good children! But dese Craigs are little debbils!" Of course the Craig descendants insist that those children just had more life in them and were not bad at all! (But there have been more preachers from among the Langtrys!)

In 1831 James K. Craig became the step father-in-law of his own brother, Wm. Lockhart Craig who married Ann Langtry. James was a Presbyterian but his Baptist wife raised his children Baptist; and he raised his step children Presbyterians. Today every Langtry descendant and most of the Craig descendants are Presbyterians. So James K. must have sowed Presbyterian seed for his Reverend grandfather.

I am convinced that this lady, upon whom James K. bestowed his affections, was an enchantress. She was one year, lacking one day, older than he. Of course, that didn't matter. But she was a widow with five children. Nevertheless he married her and became step-father to Ann, 12 years old; Arbuckle, 9; Catherine Margaret, 7; Hillary John, 3; and William, 22 months old. The two sets of children must have gotten along well together for they seem to have kept up with each other always as have their descendants. Ann Langtry was to

marry James's brother, William, and Arbuckle and William were to marry Hamiltons--cousins of their step-fathers, so their children became descendants of Rev. John Craig just as James's own children were.

His children were well educated by highly trained governesses and then by tutors. The following was written by his granddaughter, Ella Craig of Charleston, W. Va. She begins with a description of him as she remembered his portrait--an oil painting which hung in her childhood home (the same home in which he lived and raised his children). The portrait has now been destroyed.

"He was of large build--a good face, oval with regular features. He had a high narrow forehead, a well shaped head, and a fine suit of dark arburn hair and blue eyes. He was a good looking man.

"He was considered wealthy and he passed his time reading and studying and making practical experiments in aids to help him study astronomy. In our attic, on the farm, was a device he had made to compute the number of the stars. It was carefully made and of a most complicated construction. The balls represented the planets and they could be made to revolve. They were as large as croquet balls. On rainy days we used to go to the attic and detach the planets and roll them up and down the attic floor.

"We had one book left from his large library--it is a Moral Science. It had a nice inscription on the title page written by a friend who gave him the book. I placed it in our Historical Library here in Charleston (W. Va.) and I suppose it is still there.

"The Arbuckle-Craig home was a large, well built frame house. When George and Ken (James Kennerly's sons) were boys they went to the woods and got two beautiful straight young cedar trees. They set them out in front of the house one on either side of the front walk. They are still there, quite large trees but of course time has dealt with them. (A year after this was written the house was destroyed by fire and so were the trees.)

"With all of James Kennerly's love of books and science he was great for what he thought the practical side of life. He wanted his sons to learn trades so he had a cabinet maker come to the house. A shop was built for him and there he gave lessons to George and Ken and he also made a set of dining room furniture for the house. It was made of solid cherry, grown on the farm. It was always used in our dining room until we left the farm. It was too large for modern dining rooms but we still have one piece of it. It is a chest of drawers. It has been done over and is a beautiful piece of furniture. We also have two beautiful plates which belonged to grandmother, Kitty Arbuckle Craig."

After their children were grown the parents moved to the town of Buffalo and there James K. died but he and his wife are both buried in the Arbuckle-Craig cemetery on the farm--a plot of ground which was deeded to the County. (See IV, 6--9).

- 3-C George Russell Craig, Jr., born Dec. 8, 1795; died Aug. 23, 1845, in Mo. Estate settled in Fulton, Calloway Co., Mo. First married Mary (Polly) D. McMullen (born Jan. 18, 1803 at Greenbottom, Mason Co.;

died April 6, 1836.) (See Arbuckle IV, 4). Their children were all born on 18 mile Creek near Buffalo. An old record says: "In 1837 he bade farewell to his many friends and to the rugged hills of western Virginia and removed to the level and inviting lands of Missouri." All of his children went with him. He settled in Calloway Co., Mo. There he married his first cousin--Hannah Atwater (born 1783 (?). No children by this marriage. Married March 15, 1838. (See Book B, p. 17, in Court House in Fulton. Occupation: Planter, Denomination: Presbyterian. (See IV, 10--15).

4-D Benjamin Kennerly Craig, born July 22, 1798. Baptized by Rev. McCue, pastor of Tinkling Spring Church. Died March 18, 1845 at his home one and a half miles east of Buffalo, W. Va. Buried in garden of his home which is now owned by the Adams. Age 47 years. Married April 27, 1826 in Mason Co., Va. (Now Putnam Co., W. Va.) to Mary (Polly) Amy Clark (born in Culpeper, Co., Va. Oct. 30, 1802; died in Buffalo March 10, 1865. Daughter of Wm. Clark who removed to the Great Kanawha Valley in 1809). Benjamin lived on a farm near Buffalo. He was the founder of Buffalo in 1831--32 and was its first mayor. He was one of the mercantile firm of Craig, Bronaugh Co.--the first store in Buffalo. Denomination: He was Presbyterian but after he went to Buffalo to live he became a Methodist as that was the only church there at that time. The following was written by his pastor, Rev. Crawford Brown about 40 years after Benjamin's death: "He was a member of the M.E. Church and possessed peculiar gifts for the duties of class leader. He was faithful and prompt in the discharge of duties. As long as his slowly wasting energies permitted, he was seen wending his way to the house of God when prayers were had and where, shut in from the gaze of the outside world, they could speak freely of the goodness and blessing of God manifested in their Christian experiences. Well does the writer remember, nor would he ever forget, association with Benjamin K. Craig as leader of the class of Buffalo."

His portrait showed that even in adult life he had a thatch of flaxen curls. (See IV, 16--18).

5-E William Lockhart Craig, born Sept. 15, 1805; died August 13, 1836. Age 31 years. Married Aug. 4, 1831 to Ann Langtry (daughter of Wm. Langtry and step-daughter of James Kennerly Craig. Ann was born Dec. 10, 1814; died Oct. 11, 1843). Residence: They moved to Mo. (where he died; buried Auxvasse Cemetery). The family at once returned and lived in Buffalo, the home they had lived in such a short time before. Denomination: Presbyterians

This family suffered much. Wm. died when he was 31, leaving his widow with a 4 year old daughter and a 7 mo. old son. One week after his death, little Virginia who was too young to understand what death meant, went to meet her father, going in the direction from which he often came from work. In a short time the mother, missing the child, looked for her. She found the little bonnet not far away. Then she came upon the small girl crushed to death by the rail of a fence through which she had tried to climb. Virginia's grave is on the spot

where she lost her life. Hers was the first grave in the Buffalo Cemetery. The mother died when she was 29, leaving her 7 year old son an orphan. (See IV, 19--21).

6-F Charlemont Craig, died from typhoid fever. Age 21. One record says he was younger. But legend has handed down the great grief of the older brothers for this, the youngest child. Denomination: Presbyterian. (No descendants).

* * * * *

A Brief History of the Early Days of Buffalo in Which so Many of the Descendants Lived

Buffalo, the oldest town on the Kanawha between Charleston and Point Pleasant. The name was given originally to a spring where on Nov. 2, 1770 George Washington had slain a buffalo. Washington at the time was surveying the land given to him and others for their services in the French and Indian War. Benjamin Craig founded the town. James Kennerly Craig surveyed it in 1833. It was incorporated 4 years later. Among the first settlers were the Allens, Craigs, McCoys, Alexanders and Atkinsons. Their parents had come from Augusta County. (The McCoys came from the adjoining County to Augusta--Albemarl). The first mill of that section was built in 1800 on 18 mile creek 2-1/2 miles from river. The first postmaster was Sam McCoy. The first physician was Dr. Henry B. Harvey, surgeon in Capt. Peter Steenbergen's Company during the War of 1812. Second physician was Dr. James Cram Harvey. Earliest resident physician was Dr. Owen Sebrill. Dr. Brown was also an early physician.

The first schools were typical one-room log buildings. These were subscription schools whose teachers, often from a distance, "boarded around" in the homes of the children. Buffalo Academy, founded in 1849 was a school of higher learning and had very able instructors from the start. Some families had governesses and tutors.

The first church was Methodist. Second Presbyterian--built in 1856-57, but preachers came and preached in homes long before this. Third was Baptist, built beside the old Baptist cemetery one mile above Buffalo.

In the War the sympathies of the people were definitely with the South.

"Keelboats were built and in them the settler would load surplus products of his fertile acres and drift down the Kanawha, the Ohio and Mississippi rivers to New Orleans, where he would dispose of produce and keelboat before returning home by steamboat and stage with money in his pocket."

C R A I G

IV GENERATION

(See III-1) Children of John and Dorcas (Handley) Craig. (All of these children were born in Buffalo, Putnam Co., Va. (now W. Va.)

- 1-A Kitty Kennerly Craig, born Jan. 27, 1823; died Dec. 20, 1899, age 76. Married to Rev. Wm. Crawford Brown, a Methodist minister. Residence: Pliny, W. Va. Across the river from and one half mile below Buffalo. Pliny was originally called Fraier's Bottom. Denomination: Methodist. (See V, 1--10).
- 2-B Elizabeth James Craig, born March 20, 1825; died June 3, 1826. Age 15 months old. Denomination: Baptized Methodist. (No Presbyterian preacher near until 1834).
- 3-C John Handley Craig, born August 19, 1827; died Nov. 3, 1841 at 7 a.m. Age 14 years. Denomination: Methodist.
- 4-D Charlemont Craig, born Oct. 17, 1830; died Sept. 7, 1841, age 11 years. Both boys died from typhoid fever. (I have locks of their hair in a breastpin.)
- 5-E Joanna Temperance Craig, born Oct. 5, 1834; died July 5, 1862 at 4 a.m. (Age 27), after a very brief illness. Case pronounced "locked bowels" but no doubt was appendicitis. Buried in McCoy family plot on farm owned by Wm. McCoy, Syracuse, Mo. Married April 18, 1852 in Buffalo, W. Va., to Dr. Milton McCoy (See the McCoy Family V-11)
In 1853 they moved to Mo. Joanna joined Liberty Baptist Church, Moniteau Co., Mo. with her husband, being baptized Aug. 18, 1856 by Rev. R. H. Harris. Education: Private School. (See V 11-15).

(See III, 2) Children of James Kennerly and Kitty (Arbuckle) Craig. (All of these children were born in the Arbuckle-Craig home at Arbuckle, W. Va. on the Great Kanawha River, 16 miles above Point Pleasant).

- 6-A George William Craig, born Oct. 11, 1827; died July 6, 1897 at 3:45 p.m. at his home on Quarrier St. Charleston, W. Va. Age 69 years, 8 months 25 days. Cause of his death was Angina. Married March 14, 1849 to Sarah Frances Bright (born Feb. 21, 1822; died Jan. 15, 1911) Rev. McEthenny of the Pres. Church officiating. Sarah Frances was a member of Old Stone Pres. Church in Lewisburg, W. Va.
George was over 6 ft. tall, very spare, wavy black hair and blue-gray eyes. Denomination: Baptist when young. Then Presbyterian. He and wife were charter members of the Buffalo Presbyterian Church Dec. 8, 1856. Ruling elder. This church had existed since 1834, but had not been organized. (See V, 16--23).
- 7-B Kennerly Craig, born Jan. 3, 1830; died June 1, 1874 about 10 a.m. at Deerfield, Va. Ill 40 minutes. Heart attack. Age 44 years, 5 months. Married Feb. 28, 1854 to Mary Jane Clayton (born Dec. 14, 1824; died April 2, 1892, daughter of Wm. Clayton. See Clayton Family IV, 4).

Kennerly's descendants who wish to join the United Daughters of the Confederacy can do so on the papers of his granddaughter, Mabel Craig. She joined the Lavonia Chapter -- Number 1216, located at Lavonia, Ga., on Oct. 15, 1913. Mrs. E. R. McMurry, President, Mrs. G. W. Whiteside, Secretary, Mrs. P. C. Hubbard, Registrar. Kennerly Craig's war record as written on her application for membership -- by her father William Clayton Craig, son of Kennerly, reads as follows: "Kennerly Craig (Grandfather of the applicant) was one of the first volunteers among the Augusta Cavalry. Co., I, 14th Va. regiment (made up at Churchville) under General McCausland. Was corporal in said Co. Was on the raid to Chambersburg, Pa. Saw the town burn. Had to ride on pavement for a square when escaping on account of fire across the street. Captured a U. S. sword on his trip and brought it home. Was at one time detailed with a force of men under him to make salt peter in Bath County to be used in powder making for the Southern army and was very successful with the work. He was in several engagements, and had a horse shot from under him near Lynchburg, Va. Was in the service until the surrender and was one who offered to follow General Lee South and renew the defense of the cause when it became evident that he must surrender".

And General McCausland wrote on the application: "McCausland P. O. Mason Co., West Va. Kenerly Craig of Augusta Co., Va. was a Confederate soldier belonging to Co. I, 14th Va. Cavalry. Signed John McCausland. July 28, 1911".

Kennerly was opposed to slavery but was a firm believer in State Rights.

He and his brother, George, were baptized when young boys. The ice on the river had to be cut as it was bitter winter weather. He was always deeply religious. For 14 years he was the only Baptist in the Deerfield Valley but before his death he had organized a church.

Ed: He and his sisters and brother were educated by excellent tutors. He attended Buffalo Academy. Was always a student. Had a fine tenor voice. A man of great moral worth. About 5 ft., 10 in. tall, dark hair, gray eyes. Looked so strikingly like Stonewall Jackson that at times he was mistaken for him.

He had employed governesses for his own children, but after the War when neither he nor his neighbors could afford that, he built a school house near his home, taught the school himself and invited all the neighboring children to attend. For those who lived at a distance he turned his home into a boarding school. What else could one expect of the great grandson of Rev. John Craig, the "Father of Education" in the Valley of Virginia! (See V, 24-27).

8-C Harriett Elizabeth Craig, born Oct. 17, 1832; died Feb. 2, 1872 at Beech Hill, W. Va. Tuberculosis. Age 40. Married March 27, 1851 to James Henderson Miller (born June 6, 1829; died Feb. 2, 1898). Son of Sarah Henderson and John Miller of Mason Co. Residence: Beech Hill W. Va., Denomination: Methodist. Interested in church work. Harriett was taller than average, dark hair and hazel eyes. "She was good looking but not pretty" a record says. (See V, 28-33).

9-D Mary Jane Craig, born April 23, 1835; died Oct. 9, 1872. Age 37. Married Oct. 30, 1864 to Robert Alexander, a man so old that as he walked along with his beautiful small boy people said they looked like winter and spring. Residence: Beech Hill, W. Va. Occupation: Merchant. Had a store at "the landing" with a house attached. (Later this store and home was owned by Mr. Van Morris). Denomination: Presbyterian. She was a little below average height; thin, blue eyes and light brown hair. (See V, 34-36).

(See III, 3) Children of George Russell, Jr., and Polly (McMullen) Craig. (All of these children were born on 18 Mile Creek, near Buffalo, W. Va.) Moved to Calloway Co., Mo., Presbyterians. Some were members of Aux Vasse Church.

10-A Catherine Craig. Unmarried.

11-B William Lockhart Craig, II. First married in 1852 to Miss Julia Riley. Second married ----- . Third married to Miss McMullen. Residence: Last heard of in Benton City, Mo., in 1888, but left there. (See V, 37-38).

12-C Rev. Henry Craig, Presbyterian minister. (Probably no children).

13-D Joseph L. Craig. Married to Mary E. Jones. Residence: Webb City when last heard from. (See V, 39).

14-E Jane Ann Craig, born June 8, 1834; died Nov. 8, 1884 Ennis, Texas. Myrtle cemetery. An invalid 12 years prior to death. Married Nov. 11, 1852 to William H. Allen who was born Sept. 1, 1832; died Oct. 9, 1911. He was the son of Archibald Allen and step-son of Nancy Hamilton who would have been this Jane Ann's second cousin. Jane and William had nine children, all born at Pleasant Hill, in Cass Co., Mo. Marriage record Book B., p. 243 at Fulton, Mo. (See V, 52-60).

15-F George Craig, III. Killed in Siege of Vicksburg with the Confederate army. No children.

(See IV, 4) Children of Benjamin Kennerly and Amy (Clark) Craig. (These children were raised in their father's home in Buffalo. The Craig cemetery was in their flower garden.) Presbyterians.

16-A Lewis Craig, born Oct. 4, 1832; died Sept. 10, 1901. Age 69. Married Mary Hannah Deem. (See V 40-43).

17-B Mary Craig, born July 20, 1835; died March 31, 1901. Age 66. Unmarried.

18-C Clark Craig, born Oct. 20, 1837; died Mar. 15, 1904. Age 67. Married Betty Washington. Clark had a very bright mind. He read Latin and Greek with the same ease as he read English and he quoted Pope's Essay on Man with the same ease as Mother Goose's poems. He was also very proficient in mathematics. Deacon in P. church. (See V, 44-46).

(See III, 5) Children of Wm. Lockhart and Ann (Langtry) Craig

- 19-A Virginia A. Craig, born July 22, 1832 near Buffalo; died Aug. 20, 1836 near Buffalo. "The child who went to meet her father, and found him through the Gate of Death."
- 20-B Langtry Craig, born Oct. 8, 1834; died Oct. 10, 1834.
- 21-C James (Jimmy) Wm. Craig, born Jan. 20, 1836 in Mo. Came to Va. when very young. Died Nov. 10, 1886. Age 50. Married June 4, 1863 to Isabell (Bell) Jane Hamilton, born Sept. 22, 1835. Daughter of Wm. and Nannie (Wilson) Hamilton. (See Hamilton V, 24.)

James volunteered in the Confederate army but in a very short time he became crippled from rheumatism, and while his children were still small he became a permanent invalid. But so patient was he in his suffering, and so cheerful that he inspired his children with courage. He was comforted by the words "He also serves who only stands and waits." (In his family Bible, besides the dates of his parents and their children is the record "Joseph Allen, born Nov. 14, 1798; died Oct. 18, 1843." I do not know the relationship but Jimmy named his only son "Allen." But in Joseph's will he left all he had to a stepdaughter, Mrs. Catherine Rankin. No mention of a daughter.) (See V, 47-51.)

CRAIG

V GENERATION

(See IV, 1) Children of Kitty (Craig) and Rev. Wm. C. Brown. (These children were raised on a farm at Pliny, W. Va. They were educated in a private school taught by able instructors, one of them being Frank Carrol who later became quite a prominent M.E. preacher in Texas. All of them were Methodist except one.)

- 1-A William Winston Brown, born March 31, 1844; died April 16, 1874. Age 30. Married Dec. 20, 1871 to Ann Garnett Forbes (born Sept. 15, 1854; died Jan. 26, 1900.) (See VI, 1-2.)
- 2-B John Benson Brown, born Aug. 12, 1846; died June 1, 1848. Age 2. Cause of death: eating mulberries.
- 3-C Melville Vaught Brown, born Oct. 7, 1848; died Feb. 10, 1924. Age 76. Rheumatism. Married May 21, 1897 to Victoria Meek (born Dec. 13, 1861, died Oct. 4, 1930. Daughter of Rev. Z. Meek of Catlettsburg, editor of the Central Methodist Advocate. Victoria attended Staunton Female Academy). Occupation: Farmer. Taught school for several years; secretary of the W. Va. State Grange for 26 years; judge of the Agricultural Exhibits at the Chicago World Fair; director in the Buffalo Bank from its organization in 1919 to his death; one of organizers of the Patrons Mutual Fire Insurance Co., in 1900. Was secretary and director. (See VI, 3.)
- 4-D Mary Dorcas Brown, born Dec. 29, 1850; died Dec. 29, 1927. Age 77. First married Dec. 25, 1877 to Robert Callen Crusan (died 1882), second married Dec. 28, 1904 to Edgar M. Dudding.

- 5-E Rev. John Craig Brown, born March 9, 1853; died Aug. 11, 1885. Age 32. Typhoid fever. Married Sept. 27, 1883 to Sallie A. Scott (born March 23, 1859; died March 10, 1916). Occupation: Minister M. E. Church, South. Education: Vanderbilt University. (See VI, 7.)
- 6-F Charles Crawford Brown, born July 20, 1855; died Nov. 18, 1911. Age 56. High blood pressure. Married Nov. 12, 1884 to Leonora Alexander (born Sept. 13, 1861; died Aug. 16, 1944, daughter of W.A. and Leonora Ruffner Alexander). Occupation: Mercantile business in Charleston, W. Va. until health failed; then retired as a farmer at Pliny. Denomination: Charles was always kidded by his wife's sisters about being so loyal to Rev. Craig that he was more Presbyterian than Methodist in spite of being the son of a M.E. preacher. One Christmas they gave him a copy of the Confession of Faith, and "to be ready" for them, he read it, with the result that he was converted to Presbyterianism. His wife joined that church with him -- at Buffalo on Sept. 12, 1875. Their descendants have been Presbyterians ever since. Very active church workers. Formed Presbyterian Church at Pliny. Both are buried in the Alexander Cemetery at Frazier's Bottom, Putnam Co. (See VI, 8-12.)
- 7-G Joanna Virginia Brown, born Nov. 10, 1857; died June 17, 1931. Age 74. Hardening of the arteries. Married Sept. 3, 1889 at Pliny to Lewis Nomrod Burford from Buffalo, but born in Albemarl Co. Va. (born July 2, 1846; died July 20, 1896). He was a nephew of Addison Burford (See McCoy Line). Residence: Milton, Kansas. Occupation: Hers, Teacher. Taught 21 years in W. Va. and Kansas. His: Farmer. Both were church workers. (See VI, 13-15).
- 8-H Minnie Enolia Brown, born Oct. 23, 1860; died Oct. 14, 1943. Age 83. Heart trouble. Married Nov. 10, 1886 at Pliny to Henry Elijah Burford (born July 20, 1854; died Nov. 11, 1913. A brother of Lewis Burford). Residence: Milton, Kansas. Occupation: Merchant and Farmer. Both were church workers. (See VI, 16-20).
- 9-I Bettie Beatrice Brown, born Jan. 19, 1864; died April 1, 1940. Age 76. High blood pressure. Married Oct. 23, 1894 to Noel Coalson Faulkner (born Dec. 20, 1863; died March 21, 1942). Occupation: Merchant, buyer of grain. Both were church workers. (See VI, 21).
- 10-J Frank Carroll Brown, born Aug. 5, 1867; died July 15, 1929 in Charleston, W. Va. Age 62, heart attack. Married May 2, 1893 to Mary Lillian Orcutt, born Feb. 9, 1867 in Ohio; died Mar. 6, 1949. Residence: Buffalo, W. Va. Education: Buffalo Academy and Marshall College. Occupation: Wholesale dealer in builders' supplies. (See VI, 22-23.)

(See IV, 5) Children of Joanna (Craig) and Dr. Milton McCoy

- 11-A Dr. John Craig McCoy, born Jan. 18, 1853 in Buffalo, Va. (now W. Va.); died June 12, 1919, Los Angeles, following major surgery. Had been in ill health several years from arthritis. Age 66. Married March 3, 1881 to Mary Hester Rush (born Sept. 26, 1862 in the parsonage of the Francis Street Methodist Church, St. Joseph, Mo. Daughter of Rev. Wm. Marion Rush D.D. and Olivia Caroline Birch Rush. Dr. Rush was a descendant of the distinguished Rush family of Philadelphia). They were married in the Boonville Methodist Church by Dr. Rush.

Both are buried in Hollywood Cemetery, Los Angeles. Residence: Boonville, Mo., Orange, Calif., Los Angeles, Calif. Educated: Private schools in Boonville, Mo. Graduate of Washington University in St. Louis. Degree D.D.S., 1875. Occupation: Dentist. Among the first dentists in America to use cocain, doing so in 1885. (It was first used in Vienna in 1884). Prime mover in forming the first dental society in Southern California. Was its president in 1886 and secretary for 3 consecutive terms. Member of the Board of Dental Examiners. One of first to realize the importance of considering the teeth in the light of infections and was preaching this as early as 1898. Fifteen years later the world realized he was correct. Was pioneer in the entire West in introducing oral hygiene in the public schools, beginning his work on the subject in 1890. Aided in establishing the College of Dentistry of the University of Southern California and was a member of its faculty. Member of the Pacific Coastal Dental Congress of 1894 and 1905. Denomination: Baptist. (Baptized Dec. 1, 1866). From time he was 12 years old and got his first job (janitor of a church) until he resigned the superintendency of Temple Baptist Bible School at the age of 57, he occupied some official church position. He was Supt. of the Sunday School in every community in which he lived. One of the original committee who conceived and carried out the plan to build Temple Church in Los Angeles. He was a master of illustrations and was an excellent public speaker. Dr. H. L. Judd said of him "He gave the best that was in him to the service of his God." His pastor, Dr. Robert J. Burdette, once said, "Dr. McCoy's life is a prayer." His favorite saying was "It is not necessary to live, but it is necessary to do right."

Mary Hester McCoy - In the book of poems "Harp Strings Swept by Many Hands" Vol. II, of Hollywood Anthology of Poetry, there are poems by Mary Hester Rush McCoy and this write up, "Mary Hester McCoy, poet and author. Born St. Joseph, Mo. of Va. and Ky. parentage. Her father, Rev. Wm. Marion Rush was a great-grandnephew of Dr. Benjamin Rush (famous physician and statesman) of Philadelphia, and of Gen. Francis Marion of S. C. Her mother was a descendant of the Willesleys and Erskines of England and the House of Orange of Holland. She has had many poems published, a number of songs, the lyrics and melodies by herself, and a number of short stories. Member of Southern California Women's Press Club. Also member of D. A. R. the U. D. C. and of many literary and other organizations. (See VI, 24-28).

- 12-B Louella McCoy, born Jan. 21, 1855 in Moniteau Co., Mo; died May 25, 1862 in Tipton, Mo. Age 7 yrs., 4 mo. Scalded to death while making a cup of tea for her father. Her mother was ill and he had to leave on a case. Buried in the McCoy private cemetery in Syracuse, Mo.
- 13-C Martha (Mattie) Katherine McCoy, born May 8, 1857, Sunday, A.M. in Moniteau Co., Mo.; died May 22, 1930, Thursday, 2 A.M. in Roanoke, Va. Cerebral hemorrhage. Buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery, Deerfield, Augusta Co., Va., Friday at 2 P.M. Age 73. Married June 12, 1888 at 8 A.M. in her home in Boonville, Mo. to William

Clayton Craig. Residence: Tipton in early childhood, Boonville in girlhood, Deerfield, Va. during all of her married life. Roanoke after she became a widow. Education: Boonville Seminary. Occupation: Taught among the Indians of Utah (White Rivers and Utes) for a time. Called home because of her father's illness. Stayed with him after that. Denomination: Baptist. Baptized April 5, 1874. Enthusiastic church worker all of her life. Church organist. Personal appearance: Height 5 ft., 5-1/2 in. Slender. Golden-brown hair. Gray eyes. Good features. Always spoken of as "remarkably pretty". Unusually sweet speaking voice. Chief saying: "If you want to have friends, you must be friendly". For descendants follow Craig line. (See Craig IV, 32-39).

Craig - McCoy

"With all the blessings humanity is heir to or life can be fraught with, we record the marriage on Tuesday morning the 12th inst of Miss Mattie McCoy of this city to Mr. William Clayton Craig of Staunton, Virginia. The marriage was performed by Rev. A. Machett of the Baptist church at 8:30 A.M. at the residence of Mrs. Martha McCoy on Seventh Street. The affair was strictly private, there being present only the relatives and a very few life long friends of the family. The only persons present from a distance were Mr. and Mrs. Crawford, of Johnson County, she being a sister of the groom. The bridal party left at once for St. Louis where they will spend a few days and then continue their journey to their "Old Virginia Home". A summer in the mountains of Virginia will benefit Mrs. Craig's health and with her she can rest assured she carries the bonvoyage and well wishes of a large circle of admirers and friends left behind her in the Vine Clad".

Marriage

"Miss Mattie McCoy of this city was married to Mr. W. C. Craig of Deerfield, Va. on Tuesday morning June 12th, Rev. Alex. Machette of the Baptist church officiating. Mr. Craig is a prominent and popular business man of the Old Dominion. Miss McCoy was one of the handsomest and most intelligent of the society ladies of Boonville. They left on the evening train for their Virginia home, intending to spend a few days in St. Louis. The ADVERTISER extends congratulations".

- 14-D Samuel McCoy, born Feb. 18, 1860; died March 5, 1860. Buried in Tipton, Mo. At the beginning of the War Between the States the Yankees pastured their horses in the cemetery and this child's grave was so trampled it was never located after that.
- 15-E Elizabeth (Bettie) Joanna McCoy, born Feb. 15, 1861 in Tipton; died May 8, 1948 in Staunton. Buried in Thornrose Cemetery there, near the Confederate monument. Died from fall. Age 87. Residence: Deerfield with her sister. Education: Stephen's College, Mo. Denomination: Baptist. Baptized April 5, 1874.

(See IV, 6) Children of George Wm. and Sarah (Bright) Craig. All of these children were born and raised in the Craig-Arbuckle home at Arbuckle, W. Va. All are Presbyterians.

16-A First daughter, stillborn.

17-B Fannie Welch Craig, died at age 5 years.

18-C Katherine Arbuckle Craig, died age 3 months.

19-D Dr. Albert Ervin Craig, born July 7, 1858; died Oct. 1, 1908 in Huntington. Age 50. Unmarried. Residence: Leon, Mason Co., W. Va. Occupation: Physician.

20-E Edward Martin Craig, born June 25, 1860; died Dec. 18, 1918. Age 58. Married Oct. 17, 1894 to Martha Ann Couch, daughter of James H. Couch, lawyer of Mason Co. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. Occupation: Teller, in Nat'l. Bank. (See VI, 29-30).

21-F McElhenny Brown Craig, born Dec. 18, 1861; died Aug. 17, 1862. Age 8 months.

22-G Mary Ella Craig, born Aug. 5, 1863; died March 30, 1952. Age 88 yrs., 7 months. Unmarried. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. Occupation: An excellent teacher in the public school for many years. Ardent church worker. Colonial Dames. ("At the Old Stone Church Centennial - 1899 - there were many of Rev. Craig's descendants, among them Mary Ella and Mattie Bright Craig".) Ella had with her Rev. Craig's Psalm book. (hymnal).

23-H Mattie Bright Craig, born June 23, 1866. First married July 14, 1893 to Sullenberger Brown Sieg. Residence: Monterey, Highland Co., Va. Second married Sept. 15, 1915 to Wm. Oliver Sydnor. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. Church worker. Colonial Dames. (See V, 31).

(See IV, 7) Children of Kennerly and Mary Jane (Clayton) Craig. All born at Deerfield, Augusta, Co., Va.

24-A William Clayton Craig, born June 16, 1855 (Sat. P.M.); died Sept. 22, 1916 (Fri. 8 P.M.) Angina. Age 61. Died in same house in which he was born. Buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery, Deerfield. Married June 12, 1888 to Mattie McCoy, daughter of Dr. Milton McCoy of Boonville, Mo. (See V, 13). Education: Richmond College. Occupation: Farmer and cattleman. Called the Cattle King of Va. Denomination: Baptist. Very religious. At the age of 19, he assumed the leadership in building a church and was the Supt. of the Sunday School for 41 years. He had the most forgiving spirit I have ever known. He was 5 ft., 10 in. tall. Weighed 170. Heavy suit of dark hair but had a sandy mustache. Gray eyes. High forehead. Good features. Very kind, honest face. A good looking man. When he died he had never lost a tooth and had scarcely a gray hair. Favorite saying: "The way to be happy is to remember the pleasant things of life and to forget the unpleasant". (See VI, 32-39).

25-B Mary Arbuckle (Buckle) Craig, born Oct. 9, 1856; died July 1932. Cerebral hemorrhage. Age 76. Died in St. Louis. Valhalla Cemetery. Married John Denman. (No children). Education: Hollins

- College. Occupation: A teacher for many years. Denomination: Baptist. Later joined Christian D. in Christian Home for aged.
- 26-C Annie Hortense Craig, born March 25, 1860; died March 16, 1930 (Sun. 10:23 P.M.) Blood poisoning. Age 70. Married June 8, 1882 in the parlor of her ancestral home at Deerfield to Howard Crawford of Swoope, Va. (died April 20, 1929). They are both buried in the Masonic Cemetery in California, Mo. Education: Hollins College. Denomination: Baptist. Always active in church work and in WCTU. Residence: In Deerfield, when first married. In 1884 moved to Mo. living in: Sedalia, Owsley, Green Ridge, Latham, then California, Mo. (See VI, 40-43).
- 27-D Harriett (Hattie) Craig, born Dec. 16, 1863; died Aug. 2, 1930. Appendicitis. Age 67. Buried in the Mt. Carmel Church Cemetery, Augusta Co. Married Sept 25, 1889 to James Rubush. Married in parlor of her ancestral home. Education: Hollins College. Occupation: Teacher before marriage. Residence: Waynesboro. Denomination: Presbyterian. Church worker. (See VI, 44-45).

(See IV, 8) Children of Harriett (Craig) and Henderson Miller. These children grew up at Beech Hill, W. Va. All of them were Methodist.

- 28-A Willie Ann Miller, born March 6, 1852; died Oct. 13, 1891. Age 39. Married 1871 to Henry Hannon Eastham. Education: Millersburg Female College. Occupation: Farmer. (See VI, 46-49).
- 29-B John David Miller, born Nov. 29, 1857; died Feb. 5, 1890. Pneumonia. Age 33. Married July 12, 1887 at Gallipolis, Ohio to Elizabeth Wilhoit from Versailles, Ky. (born May 3, 1858; died Dec. 15, 1931). (See VI, 50).
- 30-C Minnie Miller, born Aug. 10, 1860; died Sept. 17, 1939. Stroke. Buried in Monterey. Age 79. Married 1885 to Virgil B. (Ferd) Bishop. Education: Millersburg Female College. Active church worker, Red Cross worker and other charitable institutions. "A full complete life". (See VI, 51-55).
- 31-D George Kennerly Miller, married Anna Moore of Gallipolis, Ohio. Residence: Gallipolis, Ohio. Education: Private schools. (See VI, 56).
- 32-E James Henderson Miller, died in Huntington, W. Va. Stroke. Buried at Beech Hill. Married to Beatrice Brockmeyer. Residence: Huntington, W. Va. (See VI, 57).
- 33-F Sallie Vaught Miller, born 1867; died Oct. 20, 1952. Age 85. Married May 2, 1894 to Sam Couch (born Oct. 25, 1861; died May 26, 1939) son of James Henry and Helen (Waggoner) Couch. Residence: Raleigh, N. C. Education: Millersburg Female College. Active church worker. (See VI, 58-59).

James Henderson Miller married as his second wife, Finetta Ann Lyon, a teacher from Ky., a lovely lady much beloved by her step children. To this union were born two children, Dr. Joseph Lyon Miller who married Pamela Hampton, Thomas, W. Va. and Stephen Miller who married Faye Curtis, Omaha, Neb.

(See IV, 9) Children of Mary Jane (Craig) and Robert Alexander. (These children were Presbyterians).

- 34-A Hattie Brown Alexander, born March 5, 1866; died Nov. 1, 1871. Diphtheria. Age 5 yrs., 8 mos.
- 35-B Laura Blair Alexander, born Feb. 27, 1868; died Oct. 27, 1871. Diphtheria. Age 3 yrs., 8 mos. (See Obituary)
- 36-C Robert Craig Alexander, born Feb. 12, 1876; died about 1930 in St. Louis. Age 54. Unmarried. He was a very beautiful child with blue eyes and golden curls.

OBITUARY

Laura Blair and Hattie Brown, only children of Robert and Mary Jane Alexander of Mason County, West Virginia, died of Diphtheria, the former on the 27th of October 1871, in the 4th year of her age; and the latter on the 1st of November following, in the 6th year of her age. Little Laura, though younger in years, preceded her sister to the spirit land, and when her lifeless remains were followed by weeping friends to their last resting place in the old family burying ground, Hattie was among the mourners, to listen to her funeral obsequies and to see her body lowered into the deep, damp grave; and then to be conducted back to her now sad home, and only to lie down under the merciless hand of the same foe, till his work, already begun, should be finished. The brief space of five days brought back the mortal remains of Hattie to receive like friendly offices and to sweetly sleep beside her dear little sister 'till waked by the trump of the last day. -- Thus in a few fleeting days the happy, cheerful, tranquil household is thrown into fearful, feverish agitation by the hurried and repeated visit of the destroying Angel, armed with the most dreaded weapon of his warfare.

Death always waters his path with tears, and proclaims his victory by the sight of sorrow-stricken hearts; most signally was this effected in the present case. If "death loves a shining mark" as the old adage reads, that mark was undoubtedly found in these priceless jewels, the only pledges in that family of parental love. The stroke was heavy--the wound was deep and nothing of earth can heal it; yet they sorrow not as those without hope. The training lavished upon their children was not lost. How much it may have prepared both for the great and early change, only the day of eternity can reveal. Little Laura, to most minds too young for fruit, we may, with confidence, dismiss with the Savior's words, "Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not for of such is the kingdom of God". But Hattie, being older and of very remarkable developments, presents a more interesting case. From very early childhood she evinced that thoughtful, penetrating, praying cast of mind so well befitting one of riper years. Right and wrong, death and the future state, God, heaven and like subjects were among the cherished themes of her conversation and thought. She frequently spoke of death, even in health, always expressing a desire to die and go to heaven, strange for one so young, viewed apart from Christianity. The day on which she died she asked her mother if she thought her better. She was answered

by being asked what she thought of it. Her reply was, in substance, "I am going to die and go to Laura". Her mother asked her if she would rather die than stay with her. She promptly answered, "I had rather die and go to Laura". This brought a flood of tears from the eyes of the devoted parent which was affectionately brushed away by the little tremulous hand of her dying child, with the fond childish caress--"Dear Mama! dear sweet mama!"

Sweet music from across the river seemed to fall upon her ears, and bright objects, or object at least, to enravish her eyes. Hence she spoke of hearing a noise--wished to see the birds. (The notes of birds, perhaps, were her highest conception of sweet music.) She sought to direct the attention of her watchers to some object upon which she gazed with peculiar interest, and from which her eyes never wandered until they closed in death.

So fell these two little sparrows, but not without their Father in heaven.

Their funerals were preached before interment by the writer; the first from Gen. 37:30, and the last from Matthew 10:29, 31. And then we committed the sacred treasure to the dust with the consoling thought that

"Death may the bonds of life unloose,
But can't dissolve God's love;
Millions of infant souls compose
The family above".

And Again:

"We welcome, Lord, those rising tears,
Through which thy face we see;
And bless those wounds which through our
 hearts
Prepare a way for thee.

S. T. Mallory

(See IV, 11) Children of Wm. Lockhart Craig

37-A He had several daughters, at least two of whom lived to be grown.

38-B Nothing further is known about them. Raised Presbyterians.

(See IV, 13) Children of Joseph L. Craig.

39-A Charles Henry Craig, Residence: Webb City, Mo., in his youth.
Probably no descendants.

(See IV, 16) Children of Lewis and Mary (Deem) Craig.

40-A Harriett (Hattie) Lewis Craig, born Aug. 4, 1864 Buffalo, W. Va.; died Aug. 12, 1931. Cancer. Buried at Winfield, W. Va. Age 67. Married Sept. 3, 1890 to Albert Thomas of Letart, W. Va. Residence: Red House, W. Va. Occupation: School teacher before marriage. He a merchant. (See VI, 60-64).

- 41-B Kate Craig, born May 17, 1866; died April 5, 1954. Stroke. Age 88. Married P. M. Savage from Jackson, Ohio. Residence: Capital Hill, Charleston, W. Va. Denomination: Methodist. (See VI, 65-66).
- 42-C Amy Craig, born 1869; died Dec. 1, 1898. Tuberculosis. Age 29. Unmarried. Occupation: Teacher in Buffalo, W. Va.
- 43-D Ruth Craig, married Wm. G. Christmas. Residence: Charlottesville, Va. Occupation: She was a teacher in Charleston before marriage. "Such a sweet pretty girl she was", writes an elderly cousin. He was Supt. of division of N. Y. Central R. R. (See VI, 67-68).

(See IV, 19) Children of Clark and Betty (Washington) Craig. (All Presbyterian).

- 44-A Frank Washington Craig, born Sept. 5, 1882; died April 27, 1958. Heart attack. Buried in Masonic part of Tyler Mt. Memorial Gardens. Married Jan. 28, 1917 to Ruby Frances Yates (born Nov. 24, 1893). Residence: Nitro, W. Va. Occupation: Retired Lockman. Gov't. employee.

If Washington had become king, the crown probably would have descended, through his only full brother, Samuel, to Frank Craig. Frank was the son of Elizabeth (Betty) Washington who was the daughter of Daniel Bedinger Washington 1814-1887. He was the son of John Thornton Augustine Washington 1783-1814(?), who was the son of Thornton Washington 1758(?)--1787, who was the son of Samuel 1734--1781.

Both of the parents of Frank Craig's mother, three of her grandparents and three of her great-grandparents bore the family name of Washington. (See VI, 69-72).

- 45-B Lucy Washington Craig, Residence: Buffalo, W. Va. Education: Degree from Teachers College, Athens, W. Va. Occupation: Teacher. Now retired.
- 46-C Mary Lewis Craig, Residence: Buffalo, W. Va. Education: Degree from Teachers' College, Athens, W. Va. Occupation: Teacher. Now retired.

(See IV, 21) Children of James and Isabel (Hamilton) Craig. (All Presbyterian).

- 47-A Annie M. Craig, born April 13, 1865; died No dates. Married Mr. Rodes.
- 48-B Ada Bell Craig, born June 16, 1868; died April 3, 1947. Age 79. Married June 8, 1892 to Jacob Hanger Wilson (See VI, 73-77).
- 49-C Cora Virginia Craig, born Aug. 7, 1870; died March 25, 1933. Age 63. Pneumonia. Married Robert Foster (born Sept. 22, 1868, buried near Farmville, Va.) (See VI, 78-81).
- 50-D Allen Langtry Craig, born Oct. 28, 1872, married Betty Meeks. (See VI, 82-83).
- 51-E Margaret (Maggie) Hamilton Craig, born Sept. 2, 1874. Married John Lickliter. (See VI, 105-109).

(See IV, 14) Children of Jane Ann (Craig) and William Henderson Allen. (All were Presbyterians).

- 52-A Mary Catherine (Mollie) Allen, born March 30, 1854, Pleasant Hill, Mo; died Feb. 1943, Dallas, Texas. Married April 14, 1881 to Charles Littleton Edwards, (born Aug. 30. 1844 in Georgia; died Sept. 28, 1928). Residence: Dallas, Texas. (See VI, 84).
- 53-B Anne Julia Allen, born Dec. 10, 1855, Pleasant Hill, Mo., Cass Co.; died Feb. 1928, Haskell, Okla. buried Ennis, Texas. Married Jan. 8, 1878 Pleasant Hill, Mo. to Frank Yerbury Goldsborough (born Oct. 20, 1849; died Oct. 10, 1919), Residence: Ennis, Texas,; Eufaula, Okla.; and Porter, Okla. (See VI, 86).
- 54-C Leila Ada Allen, born July 26, 1859. Pleasant Hill, Mo.; died Feb. 26, 1880. Buried Ennis, Texas. Died in childbirth. Married Jan. 11, 1877 to Abram Carroll. (After her death he married Hattie Carroll). (See VI, 93).
- 55-D Elizabeth (Bess) Tate Allen, born Feb. 11, 1863. Pleasant Hill; died April 22, 1944 El Paso, Texas. Heart condition. Buried Ennis, Texas. Married Jan. 1, 1879 Ennis, Texas to Frank Frinklea, son of Gaidi and Nancy McCouts Finklea. Residence: Ennis, Texas. (See VI, 95).
- 56-E George Archie Allen, born April 14, 1864 Pleasant Hill; died Nov. 8, 1864 Pleasant Hill.
- 57-F Mittie Henderson Allen, born May 1, 1866 Pleasant Hill; died Sept. 15, 1898 Pleasant Hill.
- 58-G Charles Craig Allen, born Jan. 30, 1868 Pleasant Hill; died Sept. 23, Italy, Texas. Buried Ennis. Married June 23, 1891 to Sallie M. Sims, daughter of Dabney Sims.
- 59-H Jennie May Allen, born Sept. 16, 1870 Pleasant Hill, Mo.; died Nov. 1, 1939 Ft. Worth, Texas. Heart attack. Married Feb. 22, 1887, Ennis, Texas to George Washington Armstrong, son of Matilda Irene Smith and R. C. Armstrong. Residence: Ft. Worth, Texas. (See VI, 98).
- 60-I Sarah Scott Allen, born Oct. 25, 1872 Pleasant Hill, Mo.; died Oct. 5, 1940 Dallas, Texas. Kidney infection. Buried Ennis, Texas. Married Nov. 19, 1894 to William Drye Weatherford (born June 18, 1872; died Sept. 18, 1949, son of James Wallace and Susan Drye Weatherford). Residence: Houston and Ennis, Texas. Education: College, Bonham, Texas. (See VI, 101).

CRAIG

VI GENERATION

(See V, 1) Children of William Winston and Ann (Forbes) Brown. (All Methodist)

- 1-A Karl William, born Dec. 20, 1872; died Sept. 5, 1942. Age 70. Married Nov. 29, 1919 to Frances Gibson. Residence: Texas. Then Oklahoma City. Widow lives in Carlisle, Miss. Occupation: Oil business. (No children).

2-B Claro Winston Brown, born Sept. 5, 1873; died April 20, 1929. Age 56. Married April 20, 1898 to Maud D. Savage (died Oct. 1944). (See VII, 89).

(See V, 3) Children of Melville Vaught and Victoria (Meek) Brown.

3-A Felix Melville Brown, born Oct. 8, 1899. Married Nov. 29, 1920 to Hester Ann Crandall (daughter of James Henry and Fannie Belle Crandall). Residence: Pliny, W. Va. Education: Morris Harvey College. Occupation: President of Buffalo Bank. Was a director for many years. Also farmer on ancestral Brown farm, which his great grandfather, Brown purchased when he came from Va. The farm is located one mile below Pliny. Has served Federal Gov't. as an expert appraiser of land. (See VII, 1-3).

(See V, 4) Children of Mary Dorcas Brown and Robert C. Crusan

4-A Florian Crusan, married Sam Raynes. (See VII, 4-5).

5-B Maybe Crusan, married Mr. Carroll. (See VII, 6).

6-C Kitty Crusan, married Mr. Snyder. (See VII, 7).

(See V, 5) Children of Rev. John Craig and Sallie (Scott) Brown.

7-A Jennie Brown, born Dec. 16, 1884; died Oct. 2, 1937. Age 53. Married Forrest A. Kiger, son of a Baptist minister. (See VII, 8-9).

(See V, 6) Children of Charles Crawford and Leonora (Alexander) Brown.

8-A William Alexander Brown, born March 2, 1886; died Oct. 2, 1934. Age 48. Buried in Alexander Cemetery. Married to Mae Errett. (No children).

9-B Charles Melville Brown, born Sept. 3, 1888; died Nov. 12, 1936. Age 48. Married Feb. 11, 1915 to Laura C. McKinney (See VII, 10-11).

10-C Leonora Kennerly Brown, born Feb. 13, 1890. Married March 7, 1917 to George William Long. Residence: Barboursville, W. Va. Occupation: Hers, Teacher. Did Settlement work in mountains before marriage. His, Farmer. (See VII, 12-14).

11-D Samuel Augustus Brown, born July 16, 1891; died July 31, 1891.

12-E Arbuckle Rogers Brown, born July 26, 1893; died Sept. 2, 1937. Age 44. Buried in Alexander Cemetery. Married Aug. 1, 1914 to Grace Hall. (See VII, 15-16).

(See V, 7) Children of Joanna Virginia Brown and Lewis N. Burford.

13-A Ethel Brown Burford, born Sept. 5, 1891 in Milton, Kan. Married May 11, 1915 to Sidney Adrian Moore (born July 4, 1892 in Central

City, Nebr.) Residence: Danville, Ill. Education: High School. Occupation: His, Banker. Denomination: Methodist, active church worker. (See VII, 17-19).

14-B Melville Cassius Burford, born March 18, 1893; died Sept. 15, 1938. Age 45. Married Feb. 1916 to Lela Baker. Residence: Wichita, Kans. Education: High School. Occupation: Salesman. (See VII, 20).

15-C Ora Beatrice Burford, born Feb. 19, 1896, Milton, Ky. Married June 20, 1916 to Hugh B. Barnarol (born Feb. 6, 1886, Milton, Ky.) Residence: Wichita, Kans. Education: High School. Occupation: His, shirt manufacturer. Denomination: Church of Christ. Church worker. (See VI, 21-23).

(See V, 8) Children of Minnie Enolia Brown and Henry E. Burford.

16-A William Willard Burford, born Nov. 16, 1888 Conway Springs, Kans.; died Sept. 5, 1948. Age 60. Pneumonia. Married May 30, 1917 in Milton, Kans. to Charlotte Mae Hurst (born Jan. 27, 1887, Peck, Kans.) Residence: Wichita, Kans. Education: High School. Occupation: His, Commission Broker. Hers, Nurse. Denomination: Church of Christ. Church worker. (No children listed).

17-B Ray Carroll Burford, born Dec. 21, 1890, Milton, Kans.; died Oct. 8, 1918, Greenville, Texas. Age 28. Flu and Pneumonia. Married to Hortense Lawton. (No children). Education: High School. Occupation: Salesman.

18-C Verna Anna Burford, born Sept. 14, 1893. Married Oct. 13, 1912 to Alva C. Zimmerman (born Dec. 20, 1887, Olatha, Kans.) Residence: Wichita, Kans. Education: High School. Denomination: Methodist. Church worker. (See VII, 24).

19-D Mary Leda Burford, born Jan. 13, 1896. Married Sept. 20, 1916 Wichita, Kans. to Fred Baker (born March 9, 1893 in Campellsburg, Ind.) Residence: Norwich, Kans. Education: College. Occupation: His, Farmer. Denomination: Methodist. Church worker. (See VI, 25-28).

20-E Thomas Maynard Burford, born Aug. 31, 1899. Married May 16, 1926 to Florence Beatrice Starr (born June 26, 1900 at Belmont, Kans.) Residence: Little Rock, Ark. Education: Both graduates of Washington University, St. Louis. Denomination: Presbyterians. (See VII, 90).

(See V, 9) Children of Bettie Beatrice Brown and Noel Faulkner.

21-A Beatrice May Faulkner, born Sept. 17, 1903. Married Jan. 22, 1935 to Rev. Lawrence K. Brown, Jr., in Okla. City. (Lawrence born Sept. 14, 1906 in Brinkley, Ark.) Residence: San Angelo, Texas. Education: After graduating from college she took a course in Religious Training, and became a Deaconess to Schools. He graduated from Yale Seminary. Exchange preacher to London in 1952. Denomination: Methodist. Very active church worker. (See VII, 29-31).

(See V, 10) Children of Frank Carroll and Mary (Orcutt) Brown.

- 22-A Mary Louise Brown, born March 28, 1894. Unmarried. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. Occupation: Office worker. Active church worker.
- 23-B Frank Orcutt Brown, born April 21, 1899. Unmarried. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. Education: Graduate of W. Va. University. B.S. degree in Chemical Engineering. Occupation: Position in Fostoria Glass Factory. While there he perfected a shade of yellow to be used in glass which had long been sought. Trade name of his glass is "topaz". Now making scientific experiments with plants. Considered by librarians to be the best read man in the city.

(See V, 11) Children of Dr. John C. and Hester (Rush) McCoy.

24-A William Milton McCoy, born Aug. 14, 1882 (Sunday) Boonville, Mo.; died April 23, 1938. Age 56. Heart condition. Buried in Hollywood Cemetery, L.A. Married Oct. 24, 1907 at Newton Centre, Mass. to Belle Chamberlin Parker (born March 19, 1884, daughter of Joseph and Isabel (Chamberlin) Parker). Residence: Los Angeles. Then retired on an orange ranch in So. Calif. Education: His, private military schools. Hers, Graduate of Northfield Seminary, Northfield, Mass. Occupation: Newspaper reporting on large daily in L. A., then did free lance writing. Author of novels and many short stories. Denomination: Baptist. Taught Sunday School. When quite young could hold boys in class when no one else could. He was telling them bear stories, etc., that had happened to his ancestors. But he kept them in Sunday School during their difficult years. (See VI, 32).

25-B James David McCoy, born Sept. 7, 1884, (Sunday) near the town of Orange, Calif. First married April 27, 1910 to Alice Claudia Shaw, (daughter of Judge Victor E. and Matie (Parker) Shaw). Second married Nov. 23, 1947, Katherine Marie Dee (born June 14, 1901 in Spokane, Wash., daughter of Wm. M. and Rose Marie Dee). Residence: Los Angeles. Education: Graduate of Howard Military Academy in Los Angeles in 1903. Graduated in 1906 from University of Southern California with D.D.S. degree. Member of Psi Omega Fraternity.

He became a member of the faculty of the School of Dentistry of the University in the fall of 1906. Continued as a faculty member for 27 years, as professor of Orthodontics. Elected a fellow of the American College of Dentists. Received the Asa V. Call Award. The trophy is inscribed as follows: "Achievement Trophy awarded annually to the alumnus of the University of Southern California who has brought the greatest honor to his Alma Mater. Year 1936". Loyola University of Los Angeles conferred the degree of Bachelor of Science on him and also the following year the degree of Master of Science. He was President of the American Association of Orthodontists in 1938. He has been an Associate Editor of the American Journal of Orthodontics for 24 years and still holds that position. He is the author of two text books, one on the use of the X-ray in Dentistry and the other Applied Orthodontics, the latter one is in its sixth

edition. Discontinued writing the book on X-ray after the third edition; as it was more than he could handle with his practice and interests. In addition to his two text books, he has written more than 50 papers which have been presented before such learned societies as the American Association of Orthodontists and other organizations of similar character. He was a member of the American Board of Orthodontics from 1940 until this past spring, at which time he was made President of the Board and automatically retired from that office. He was one of the organizers of the Pacific Coast Society of Orthodontists and was President from 1915-1917.

Although retired from active teaching since 1935, he is still listed as Associate Clinical Professor of Surgery (oral) in the Medical School of the University of Southern California. He was largely responsible for the building of the famous Trojan Shrine which is the symbol of the University of Southern California. It was he who sought out the great sculptor, Rodger Nobel Burnhom, who designed and produced it. James' daughter, Janet, was Vice President of the student body that year and it was her privilege to unveil it.

President of American Board of Orthodontists. International President in 1936.

Denomination: Baptist. Has a remarkable ability to quote Scriptures. (See VII, 33-34).

- 26-C Lon Stephens McCoy, born Feb. 12, 1886 (Friday) Orange, Calif. Unmarried. Residence: Los Angeles. Education: Howard Military Academy. Law Department of the University of Southern California. Admitted to State Bar July 22, 1908. Member of State Bar of Calif. Los Angeles Bar Association and the American Bar Association. Member of Legal Fraternity of Phi Delta Phi and was Province President, 1910-1916, over the states of Calif., Oregon and Wash. Member of Native Sons of the Golden West since 1910. Member of the University Club of Los Angeles and of Newport Harbor Yacht Club. Also Historical Society of Southern California. Denomination: Baptist.
- 27-D Dr. John Rush McCoy, born Aug. 15, 1889 (Saturday) Orange, Calif. First married July 24, 1920 to Aleen Griswold (born Nov. 30, 1896 in Denver, Colo., daughter of Dr. and Lena (Hollister) Griswold). Second married to Eleanor Calhoun Anderson (born Feb. 27, 1898, San Francisco, daughter of William Henry and Jessie (Calhoun) Anderson. Graduate of Stanford University). Residence: Los Angeles. Occupation: Orthodontist. Also Rancher and Property Developer. Past President of Alumni Association of College of Dentistry of the University of Southern California. Past President of Pacific Coast Society of Orthodontists. For 15 years, Associate Professor of Orthodontics, College of Dentistry, University of Southern California. Denomination: Baptist. (See VII, 35-37).
- 28-E Marie Olivia McCoy, born Oct. 4, 1892, Orange, Calif. Married Sept. 18, 1920 to Charles Frederick (Fred) Kammerer (born Oct. 24, 1887, son of Wm. Andrew and Mary Elizabeth (Williams) Kammerer of Baltimore, Md.) Residence: Los Angeles. After marriage in Harrisburg, Pa., Philadelphia and now in Plainfield, N. J. Education: Hers, private schools in L. A., Roanoke, Va. and Washington, D. C.

His, Maryland Institute, School of Design, and University of Maryland, L.L.B. degree. Phi Kappa Sigma Fraternity. Occupation: His, Telephone engineer with the A.T.& T. Co., N. Y., City. Denomination: Hers, Baptized by Dr. Robert J. Burdette in Temple Baptist Church in L. A. but now a member of Crescent Ave. Presbyterian Church in Plainfield. Active in Sunday School and Women's Guild. His, Baptized in St. Mark's Eng. Lutheran Church in Baltimore. Now a Presbyterian Deacon. Favorite saying: Hers, "There never were four brothers finer than mine, anywhere, anytime". (See VII, 38).

(See V, 20) Children of Edward Martin and Martha (Couch) Craig. (All Presbyterians)

- 29-A Edward M. Craig, Jr., born 1898; died Feb. 9, 1952 (Sat. 3 a.m.). Pneumonia. Age 54. Married Louise Theiling (died Dec. 17, 1950, Sun. 3 p.m.) Daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Carl G. Theiling of Laurens, S. C. Active in Girl Scouts, child welfare, garden clubs. They are buried in Spring Hill Cemetery, Charleston. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. Occupation: Architect. Member of Village Presbyterian Church, Kanawha City. "He was everything that was bright and gay all of his life". Very intelligent, tall, good looking. (See VI, 39-41).
- 30-B Helen Couch Craig. Married Reginald Whitnell. Residence: South Hills, Charleston, W. Va. Occupation: His, Newspaper work. Helen has the bible owned by Kitty Arbuckle who married first a Langtry, then James K. Craig. (No children).

(See V, 23) Children of Mattie (Craig) and S. B. Sieg.

- 31-A Frances Lynnewood Sieg. Died Jan. 19, 1958. Married Frank McAlhatten, Jr. Education: Mary Baldwin College. Occupation: His, Salesman for Sunshine Biscuit Co. Active church workers. (No children).

(See V, 24) Children of Wm. C. and Mattie (McCoy) Craig. (All born in their ancestral home at Deerfield except one).

- 32-A Mabel Clare Craig, born Nov. 28, 1889 (Thanksgiving Day). Education: Westhampton College, Richmond, Va. and Peabody College, Nashville, Tenn. Occupation: Librarian at Woodrow Wilson Jr., High. The students say "She is our friend". Denomination: Enthusiastic church worker. Organized library in Va. Hgts. Baptist Church and is librarian.
- 33-B Milton McCoy Craig, born Sept. 18, 1891 (11 p.m., Fri.), Boonville, Mo., in his mother's girlhood home; died May 3, 1934 (11 p.m. Thurs.) at sea--on U.S.S. Detroit at Cristobal, Canal Zone. Heart attack. Age 42 years, 8 months. Buried in Arlington National Cemetery in Washington, D. C. at 2 p.m. May 25, 1934. Grave number is 22, 638.

Unmarried. Education: Virginia Polytechnic Institute and Dunsmore Business College. Occupation: U. S. Navy. Also a writer. Was on his way home to retire and to devote all of his time to writing when he died. Denomination: Baptist. Baptized 1916.

In World War I when volunteers were called for to carry TNT into enemy waters -- a task that was considered almost certain death, Milton was among the first to step forward, and for months he carried on this work. He witnessed the surrender of the German fleet. Never once having been put on report won for him a good conduct medal after every enlistment he served. That required an almost perfect life and is a record almost unknown in the navy.

Quotations from friends: "He was a true fine upright man -- he is happy now with his Great Commander". "When I have been most blue and lonely I've thought of his kindness, gentleness and understanding". "He was always so bright and cheerful at all times". "I have never known another who could bring such sunshine into an office by merely entering as he did".

Excerpts from Newspapers: Staunton News-Leader, May 4, 1934

DEATH SILENCES THE KEEN PEN OF "AN AUGUSTA COUNTY GOB"

Milton McCoy Craig -- a native of Augusta County who had sailed the Golden Gate and the Golden Horn and had been photographed astride a camel at the famed Pyramids of Egypt as well as on the Great Wall of China -- is dead.

To many the name Milton M. Craig is just a name, and no more; but when "An Augusta County Gob" is mentioned, then thousands of readers recall affectionately that Mr. Craig was the author of stirring and numerous nautical tales. His experiences had been wide and varied, running the gamut from having seen "an army swung to slaughter" to witnessing "a great city sacked and laid in ashes".

May 25th. . . .

TAPS ARE SOUNDED FOR "AN AUGUSTA COUNTY GOB"

Milton McCoy Craig, the "Augusta County God" sleeps with America's hero dead.

He died on board the U.S.S. Detroit on May 3rd, slipping quietly away while still on the bosom of the sea he loved; while still feeling the pulsing of the monster of the deep which he had travelled so long. And so Friday this world traveller came into port from his last voyage and was taken to the chapel in Arlington National Cemetery.

Shipmates who had served with him--some in China, some in Turkey, others in various parts of the world--carried him to his last resting place. Friends from different states assembled for the last rites, for Mr. Craig had made and held friends in practically every state in the union as well as in many foreign lands.

UNVEIL TABLET FOR "AUGUSTA COUNTY GOB"

A service, brief, dignified, impressive in its very simplicity, was held Sunday morning at the Deerfield Baptist Church. Beside the pulpit was a bronze tablet draped in the colors, placed in memory of Milton McCoy Craig who died at sea May 3, 1934. The Rev. Howard S. Irvine, who was pastor of the church during Mr. Craig's childhood conducted the service. Simply he told of the letter which Mr. Craig wrote to his brother when he realized that he could not live to reach his native land; a letter wholly without bitterness, bravely and calmly stating the fact of his approaching death, and making as his first bequest a donation to be used for the preservation of the church of his childhood.

The improvements have been made and the church was rededicated with the tablet. The pastor spoke of how natural it was that the thoughts of this young man, dying far from home, should turn to that "little church in the wildwood". He recalled that the last verbal prayer of his father, who was superintendent of that Sunday School for more than forty years, was for that church; the last act of the grandfather was to organize it and plan for its erection. He remarked that the family had always been interested in religion and mentioned that the Rev. John Craig, first pastor of Old Stone and Tinkling Springs churches had done much for the cause of the gospel. So Milton McCoy Craig, he stated, was but following the natural trend when he put first the church where he had worshiped in his boyhood.

"Craig sleeps in Arlington", he said, "but one so vitally alive can never die. He will live on in the hearts of his friends -- forever".

- 34-C Clara Elizabeth Craig, born and died Wednesday, July 12, 1893.
- 35-D Lillian Kennerly Craig, born Oct. 4, 1894. Education: Mary Washington College and Westhampton College. Occupation: Teacher and novelist. Taught in public schools. When a young teacher she went alone into the most remote regions of the Southern highlands where she spent the summers living with the people, studying them, absorbing their ways, their culture and their religion. Author of: The Road From Echo --- A Tale of the Virginia Mountains; The Curious Car; Johnnie Mountain; The Singing Hills. Contributed articles to magazines --- The Readers Digest, etc. Also to professional publications. Favorite saying: "Every day that you do not see something beautiful is a day lost". Residence: Deerfield, then 1838 Oxford Ave. S. W. Roanoke, Va. Denomination: Baptist.
- 36-E Hattybell Craig, born and died Saturday, Dec. 19, 1896.
- 37-F Lucille Russell Craig, born Feb. 11, 1898 (Friday); died Feb. 26, 1898. A brunette.
- 38-G Willie Lenora Craig, born Feb. 11, 1898; died Jan. 2, 1899. A blond.
- 39-H John Earl Craig, born Dec. 8, 1899 (Friday, 4 a.m.) Married March 22, 1926 to Frances Malissia Bradford (born April 14, 1901 daughter of Wm. and Ada (Glover) Bradford of Roanoke. Descended from Gov. Wm. Bradford of Mass.) Residence: St. Louis, Mo. Education: His,

Graduate of Virginia Military Institute in Civil Engineering. Post Graduate work at Cornell University. Hers, Graduate of Randolph Macon Woman's College. Phi Beta Kappa. Occupation: His, Manager of Bonding Department Aetna Casualty & Surety Co., St. Louis. Hers, Teacher. Denomination: His, Baptist. Baptized 1916. Hers, Methodist. (See VII, 42).

(See V, 26) Children of Annie (Craig) and Howard Crawford.

- 40-A Cornelia Crawford, born Dec. 3, 1888 at Owsley, Mo. Married Aug. 15, 1912 at California, Mo. to Edmund Luther Hodges (born Sept. 27, 1878; died April 27, 1923. Heart failure following operation for ulcers of stomach. Son of Edmund and Rachel Hodges). Education: Hers, B. S. Central Mo. State Teachers College. Graduate work at University of Chicago. His, B. S. Central Mo. State Teachers College. Graduate work at Iowa State College. Occupation: Hers, Supt. of Schools, Van Buren, Co., Iowa (after she was a widow). His, Supt. of Schools, Des Moines Co., Iowa. Denomination: Hers, Methodist. Church worker. (His, Baptist). Eastern Star, P.E.O., D.A.R., American Leg. Auxiliary, Business and Professional Women. Chairman City Library Board. (See VII, 40).
- 41-B William Baxter Crawford, born March 3, 1891 at Green Ridge, Pettis Co., Mo. Married Aug. 20, 1912, Kansas City, Kans. to Sophia Ida Nave (born June 8, 1893 in St. Louis). Residence: Glenside, Pa. (suburb of Philadelphia). Occupation: General Sales Manager. Denomination: Elder Mt. Airy Presbyterian Church. (See VII, 44-46).
- 42-C Marvin Howard Crawford, born Nov. 1, 1894 at Green Ridge, Mo.; died Feb. 1, 1953. Heart attack. Married May 27, 1923 to Emma Dee Proctor (born Dec. 14, 1898 at Olean, Mo. Daughter of James R. Proctor, born 1869 and Hannah Ellen (Bond) Proctor, born 1876). Married in California, Mo. Education: His, University of Mo. Grad. in School of Journalism. Hers, Stephens College. Occupation: Editor and owner of two newspapers. Denomination: Methodist. Enthusiastic church worker. Great civic worker. Hers, Baptist, church worker. (See VII, 47-48).
- 43-D Hattie Hortense Crawford, born Moniteau Co., Mo. Education: A. B. degree Mac Murry College, Jacksonville, Ill. M. A. degree University of Iowa. Occupation: Professor of Psychology at Central College, Fayette, Mo. Denomination: Methodist.

(See V, 27) Children of Hattie (Craig) and Jim Rubush.

- 44-A Rollie Kennerly Rubush, born Sept. 1, 1891. Married Nov. 6, 1917 to Ethel Montgomery, (daughter of John and Alice (Rodes) Montgomery of Deerfield, Va.) Education: His, Graduate of Dunsmore Business College in Staunton at age of 16. Youngest student ever to graduate from that college. Hers, Mary Baldwin College. Served in World War I. Occupation: Coal Sales. Asst. to President, Raleigh Smokeless Fuel Co. Residence: Beckley, W. Va. Elder in church. (No children).

45-B Charles Christian Rubush, born July 26, 1900; died June 12, 1949, (7 a.m., Sunday). Heart attack. Age 49. Married Sept. 1929 to Ethel (Blin) Warren. Education: Grad., University of W. Va. in Mining Engineering. Residence: Beckley, W. Va. Deacon in church. (No children).

(See V, 28) Children of Willie Ann (Miller) and Henry Eastham.

46-A Albert Eastham, born Nov. 16, 1872; died July 13, 1937 at Harrisonburg, Va. Age 65. Buried at Monterey, Va. Married Cora Lunsford (born Dec. 16, 1872; died July 13, 1927, daughter of Joshua and Lavenia Lunsford). Residence: Monterey, Va. Education: Morris Harvey College. Occupation: Merchant. Denomination: Methodist. Active worker. (See VII, 49-50).

47-B Hattie May Eastham, born Jan. 14, 1875. Married Oct. 7, 1896 to Dr. Henry Pondexter Blake (born Feb. 2, 1867; died Nov. 30, 1945). Son of T. J. and Sallie (Johnson) Blake, from Harrison Co., W. Va. Residence: Buffalo, W. Va. As a widow she moved to St. Albans, W. Va. Occupation: His, M. D. Practiced medicine in Buffalo, W. Va. for 50 years. Denomination: Baptist. Church worker.

What Hattie says regarding her own family connection is so characteristic of the entire "Clan" that I give her words, "As to the generations of kin, we are all good citizens -- Christian poeple. No black sheep that I know of. All make comfortable livings, good homes, good people. No great wealth among any of us, but satisfied with our lot".

She could well have added that all have contributed greatly to the religious and educational life of their communities. Four generations are living in her house . . . she, her widowed daughter, Vivian Thomas, her granddaughter, Betty Jo Eagle, and her great grandson, Bruce Allen Engle. (See VII, 51-52).

48-C Minnie Katherine Eastham, born Jan. 10, 1877; died April 6, 1939. Age 62. Married to H. U. Comstock. Residence: Buffalo, W. Va. Occupation: His, Farmer. Denomination: Methodist. Church worker. (No children).

49-D Ethel Lyons Eastham, born April 8, 1885. Married April 8, 1908 to Rev. A. J. Clere. Residence: Milton, W. Va. Education: Hers, Broaddus College. His, Baptist Theological Seminary, Louisville, Ky. Denomination: Baptist. Church worker. (See VII, 53-56.)

(See V, 29) Children of David and Elizabeth (Wilhoit) Miller.

50-A Hattie Mae Miller, born April 5, 1889 at Beech Hill, W. Va. Married June 10, 1914 at Lexington, Ky. to Ora Bryant Peters (born Dec. 14, 1887, Richland Co., Wisc.) Residence: Beech Hill, W. Va., Versailles Ky. Now Wauwatosa, Wisc. Education: Hers, A. B. University of Ky. Denomination: Methodist. Active in church societies and in patriotic societies. (See VII, 57).

(See V, 30) Children of Minnie (Miller) and Virgil Bishop. (These children were born in Monterey, Va. All Methodist).

51-A Bessie Bishop. Married George H. Payne. Residence: Norfolk, Va. Education: Randolph Macon Womans College. A. B. degree. Occupation: His, Principal of a high school. Enthusiastic church worker. (See VI, 58-59).

52-B Miller V. Bishop. Unmarried. Residence: Miami, Fla. Occupation: Automobile salesman.

53-C Henderson Bishop. Married ----- . Residence: Chicago, Ill. Education: L.L.B., University of Virginia. Occupation: Lawyer. (No children).

54-D Sarah Bishop, died in childhood.

55-E Robert Bishop, died at age of 5.

(See V, 31) Children of George K. and Anna (Moore) Miller.

56-A Lawrence Miller. Unmarried. Died of ptomaine poisoning.

(See V, 32) Children of James H. and Beatrice (Brockmyer) Miller.

57-A George Miller. Married Lillian Emmons. Residence: Huntington. (No children).

(See V, 33) Children of Sallie V. (Miller) and Sam Couch.

58-A Paul Couch, born July 18, 1897. Married June 15, 1920 in Belhaven, N. C. to Gertrude Frances Potter. Residence: San Angelo, Texas. Education: High School. Occupation: Contractor. Denomination: Methodist. (See VII, 60-62).

59-B Ruth Couch, born Nov. 10, 1899 in Southside, W. Va. Married May 30, 1922 to LeRoy Allen (born Jan. 10, 1893 at Forestville, N. C., son of Junius LeRoy and Rosa (Fowler) Allen. Married in chapel of Meredith College, Raleigh, N. C. Residence: Raleigh, N. C. Education: Hers, B. S. 1922, A. B. 1933 from Meredith College. Studied in Germany to improve her German. His, Duke University. Occupation: Hers, Taught in Meredith College in N. C. State College. His, Retail grocery business. (See VII, 63-64).

(See V, 40) Children of Harriett L. (Craig) and Albert J. Thomas.

60-A Paul Kennerly Thomas, born July 12, 1891. Married April 9, 1916 to Mabel Barker of Clarksburg, W. Va. Residence: Philadelphia. Occupation: Auto salesman. (No children).

61-B Perl Craig Thomas, born Dec. 23, 1892; died March 30, 1917 at Charleston, W. Va. Struck by train. Buried in Spring Hill Cemetery. Age 25. Married Helen West. (No children).

- 62-C Parker L. Thomas, born Nov. 13, 1896. Married Ada Lovitt. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. Occupation: Manager and buyer for Diamond Department Store. (See VII, 65-66).
- 63-D Hattie Pauline Thomas, born March 3, 1901. Married Dec. 23, 1919 to E. Roy Fewell of Winfield. Residence: Red House, W. Va. Occupation: His, Bricklayer and plasterer. (See VII, 67-71).
- 64-E Nannie Virginia Thomas, born Feb. 25, 1905. Married Coda Workman. Residence: Red House, W. Va. (See VII, 72-77).

(See V, 41) Children of Katie (Craig) and P. M. Savage.

- 65-A Jesse Craig Savage. Unmarried. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. Occupation: Employed by N. Y. Central R. R. Co. Denomination: Presbyterian.
- 66-B Rachel Clark. Married to Ernest Lanning from Rustville, Ohio. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. Occupation: Hers, Works for Greyhound Bus Co. Denomination: Methodist.

(See V, 43) Children of Ruth (Craig) and William G. Christmas.

- 67-A Clifford Christmas, died heart attack. Residence: Charlottesville. Denomination: Not known. (No children).
- 68-B Julius Christmas. In Navy in World War II. Denomination: Not known. (See VII, 78-79).

(See V, 44) Children of Frank and Ruby (Yates) Craig. (All Presbyterian).

- 69-A Felix Clark Craig, born Nov. 15, 1917. Married June 27, 1941 to Rachel Collins Orr (born Aug. 31, 1920, daughter of Rev. Harvey Hunter Orr, a Presbyterian minister.) Residence: Beckley, W. Va. Education: His, Marshall College. Hers, Flora MacDonald College and Duke University School of Nursing. Occupation: His, Teacher in high school. Active church workers. (See VII, 80-81).
- 70-B Mary Frances Craig, born Nov. 27, 1919. Married Nov. 26, 1941 to John Kosa (born April 23, 1918). Residence: Eleanor, W. Va. Occupation: Hers, Secretary before marriage. His, Foreman at Hosiery Mills. Was in World War II - in Ordinance Dept. Received back injury. (See VII, 82-83).
- 71-C Betty Jane Craig, born Dec. 9, 1921. Married Feb. 8, 1945 to John Harold Hein. Occupation: Hers, Secretarial work before marriage. His, in a chemical corporation. Was in the Navy during World War II. Radio work. (See VII, 84).
- 72-D Dorothy Craig, born April 26, 1924. Married May 28, 1949 to Howard Franklin Mack (born April 17, 1924). Residence: Chicago. Occupation: Hers, Secretarial work before marriage. His, Specialist in diesel engines. (See VII, 122).

(See V, 48) Children of Ada (Craig) and Jacob H. Wilson. (All Presbyterian).

- 73-A Estelle May Wilson, born June 16, 1893. Married, 1921, Harry A. Lightner, son of Charlie Lightner and grandson of Alexander Lightner. Residence: Route 1, Staunton, Va. Occupation: His, Farmer. Church worker. (No children).
- 74-B Isabel Lynn Wilson, born Feb. 8, 1895. Married, 1924, Ernest Woodall. Church worker. (See VII, 85-86).
- 75-C Lloyd Hanger Wilson, born Dec. 31, 1896; died Oct. 1927. Age 31. Married to Nannie Smith. Church worker. (See VII, 87).
- 76-D Howard Craig Wilson, born June 21, 1901. Married Frances Schmid. Church worker.
- 77-E Marie Wilson, born Jan. 31, 1911. Unmarried. Church worker.

(See V, 49) Children of Cora (Craig) and Robert Foster. (All Presbyterian).

- 78-A Douglas L. Foster, born March 17, 1899. Married Mae Oakley. Residence: Buffalo, N. Y. (See VI, 123).
- 79-B Howard Foster, born Oct. 11, 1904. Married Aug. 3, 1929 to Emma C. Volst (born Aug. 3, ----). Residence: N. J. (Union) (See VII, 124-125).
- 80-C Ada Foster, born Sept. 9, 1906. Married to T. J. Cort. Residence: Tuscon, Arizona. (No children).
- 81-D Norton Foster, born 1910. Married Louise Morris (from Buckingham Co.) Residence: Richmond, Va. (See VII, 126-127).

(See V, 50) Children of Allen and Elizabeth Elouise (Meeks) Craig. (All Presbyterian).

- 82-A Langtry Craig, died when about 25 years of age. Unmarried.
- 83-B Janet Virginia Craig, born Sept. 13, 1900, Staunton, Va. Married Dec. 24, 1924 at Roanoke, Va. to Fred Milton Eberhardt (born March 5, 1894 at Gainsville, Ga., son of Alpha (Green) and Titus Vas-Page Eberhardt. Education: Hers, after high school, the Charleston Business College. His, Southern Business College. Occupation: Hers, Secretarial work before marriage. His, Tobacconist. (See VII, 88).

(See V, 52) Children of Mary Catherine (Allen) and C. L. Edwards. (All Presbyterian).

- 84-A Leila Edwards, born May 12, 1882; died Dec. 18, 1882; Ennis, Texas.
- 85-B George Francis Edwards, born Dec. 10, 1883; died Dec. 1920. Appendicitis. Married June 10, 1910 to Hays Brownfield Barnes (born Nov. 1, 1883; died Mar. 25, 1945). Residence: Oak Cliff (Dallas) Texas. (See VII, 91).

(See V, 53) Children of Anne Julia (Allen) and F. Y. Goldsborough (All Presbyterians except one).

86-A Son, born April 3, 1880. Ennis. Died April 4, 1880.

87-B Sara Rebecca Goldsborough, born June 29, 1881, Ennis; died June 10, 1935, Athens, Tenn. Cerebral hemorrhage. Buried Athens, Tenn. Married Jan. 14, 1904, Eufaula, Okla. to Gilbert Potter Bayless (born June 27, 1882; died June 26, 1921) son of John Walker and Agnes Byington Bayless. Residence: Athens, Tenn. Occupation: Book-keeper. (See VII, 93).

88-C Nannie Elizabeth (Bess) Goldsborough, born June 21, 1883, Ennis, Texas; died Sept. 29, 1918, Crosbyton, Texas. Cancer. B. Crosbyton, Texas. Married July, 1900, Eufaula, Okla. to Henry Deal Chipley, son of George W. and Octavia Shelton Chipley. Residence: Porter, Okla; Crosbyton, Texas. Education: College, Mary Nash at Sherman, Texas. (See VII, 94).

89-D Mollie Allen Goldsborough, born May 15, 1886, Ennis. Married May 23, 1904, at Eufaula, Okla. to Hoy Harsha (born Dec. 14, 1881; died Sept. 3, 1957), son of William S. and Laura Newcomb Harsha. Residence: Haskell, Okla. Education: College, Hardin at Mexico, Mo. (See VII, 97).

90-E Frank Virginia Goldsborough, born Oct. 14, 1888, Ennis. Married June 15, 1907, Vinita, Okla. to Horace W. Burch, son of Sidney Jackmond and Lillian Taylor Burch. Education: College, Northeastern State - Tahlequah, Okla. and University of Arkansas. Residence: Stilwell, Okla. Occupation: Teacher. (See VII, 102)

91-F William Shelby Goldsborough, born April 9, 1892, Ennis; died June 11, 1892 Ennis.

92-G Robert Rheems Goldsborough, born Aug. 18, 1894, Ennis. Married July 6, 1921, Wichita Falls, Texas to Ethel Webb (born July 21, 1900), daughter of Luther and Josephine Clemmentine Hardin Webb. Residence: Little Rock, Ark. Denomination: Episcopalian. Education: College, Tulsa University of Tulsa, Okla. and Okla. A.&M., Stillwater. Occupation: Pharmacist. (See VII, 104).

(See V, 54) Children of Leila* Ada (Allen) and Abram Carroll.

93-A Kate Carroll, born ----, died May 23, 1904. Married to George Westbrook. Denomination: Presbyterian. (See VII, 105).

94-B Leila* Carroll, born Feb. 18, 1880; died May 13, 1880. Ennis, Texas.

(See V, 55) Children of Elizabeth Tate (Allen) and Frank Finklea.

95-A William Carroll Finklea, born Jan. 4, 1880, Ennis. Married May 29, 1926, Ft. Worth, Texas to Elizabeth Haynes. Residence: Fort Worth, Texas. Denomination: Methodist. (See VII, 106).

*Pronounced Le-īla

- 96-B Jane Craig Finklea, born Oct. 12, 1882, Ennis. Married Oct. 22, 1927, Houston, Texas to James D. Moore, son of Mary (Denton) and John Moore. Residence: Ennis, Texas. Education: College, Margaret Tolar Davis. Denomination: Presbyterian.
- 97-C Leila Finklea, born April 24, 1892; died June 3, 1910.

(See V, 59) Children of Jennie May (Allen) and George W. Armstrong.

- 98-A Allen J. Armstrong, born Oct. 12, 1890, Ft. Worth, Texas; died July 25, 1952, Natchez, Miss. High blood pressure. b. Cedar Grove Plantation, Natchez. Married first 1913 to Mireta Hodgeman. Married second Oct. 12, 1922, Mexico, Mo. to Melody Hall, daughter of Caroline Louise (Kerr) and Henry Raymond Hall. Education: College, M.I.T. Boston, and University of Mo. Residence: Natchez, Miss. Denomination: Episcopalian. (See VII, 107-108).
- 99-B Annie May Armstrong, born July 8, 1895, Ft. Worth, Texas. Married July 17, 1917, Ft. Worth, to Beverley V. Thompson, son of Anna (Bland) and George W. Thompson. Education: College, Kidd Key at Sherman, Texas. Denomination: Presbyterian. (See VII, 110).
- 100-C George Washington Armstrong, Jr., born April 27, 1900, Ft. Worth. Married April 25, 1924, Pittsburg, Pa., to Helen Boileau Larned, daughter of Marion Boileau and James Murray Larned. Married second June 5, 1932, Ft. Worth to Catherine McNatt, daughter of Eva (Hartman) and R. H. McNatt. Education: College, University of Va.; U.S.M.A.; Carnegie Inst. of Tech. Residence: Ft. Worth, Texas. Denomination: Episcopalian. Occupation: Steel executive. (See VII, 113).

(See V, 60) Children of Sarah Scott (Allen) and W.D. Weatherford.

- 101-A Mary Agnes Weatherford, born Nov. 7, 1895, Dallas, Texas. Married July 12, 1919, Bay Ridge, Texas to Howard D. Fulwiler, son of Will Fulwiler. Residence: Eagle Nest, N. Mex. Education: College, Maryland College. Denomination: Presbyterian.
- 102-B Blanche Weatherford, born Aug. 12, 1897, Ennis, Texas. Married Sept. 15, 1920, at Bay Ridge, Texas to William Minter Womac, son of Sally (Tuck) and Valeny Womack. Residence: Garland, Texas. Education: Maryland College. Denomination: Baptist. (See VII, 114).
- 103-C James William Weatherford, born Sept. 1899, Ennis, Texas; died Dec. 11, 1949, Houston, Texas. Married Feb. 14, 1922, Houston, Texas to Frances Marion Dowling, daughter of Delta Mary (Cooper) and Joseph L. Dowling. Residence: Houston, Texas. Education: College, University of Texas and N. Y. Military College. Denomination: Presbyterian. (See VII, 117).
- 104-D May Susan Weatherford (Dick), born March 16, 1901, Waco, Texas. Married Feb. 20, 1924, Ennis, to Robert Valliant Miller, son of Mary (Valliant) and Harry Miller. Denomination: Episcopalian. Education:

College, Leland Powers at Boston and Maryland College. Residence: Austin, Texas. (See VII, 120).

(See V, 51) Children of Maggie H. Craig and John Lickliter.

- 105-A Edith, Residence: Staunton.
- 106-B Amelia, married Roy West. Residence: Detroit.
- 107-C Charles. Residence: Detroit.
- 108-D Billy. Residence: Detroit.
- 109-E Fred (Married). Residence: Churchville, deacon in Union Church. (See VII, 128-131).

* * * * *

CRAIG

VII GENERATION

(See VI, 3) Children of Felix Melville and Hester (Crandall) Brown. (All Presbyterian)

- 1-A Annabelle Brown, born Dec. 9, 1922 at Pliny, W. Va. Education: Graduate of W. Va. at Morgantown. Occupation: Accountant for Elk Refining Co., Charleston, W. Va.
- 2-B Virginia Mae Brown, born Nov. 13, 1923 at Pliny. Married James V. Brown (an attorney). Education: W. Va. University, A. B. degree. Also L.L.B. in law. Occupation: Attorney at Law. Assistant Attorney General of W. Va. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. (See VIII, 138-139).
- 3-C Winston Crandall Brown, born Oct. 11, 1925 at Pliny. Married Dec. 6, 1947 to Dorothy May Purdy, of McComas, W. Va. Education: After graduating from Pt. Pleasant High School, he entered the Navy (Jan. 1943) and served in the Pacific aboard the U.S.S. Langley with the 58th Task Force. Discharged in March 1946. Entered Marshall College for pre-law training. Now graduated College of Law of West Va. University. Practices in Charleston. Residence: Nitro, W. Va. (See VIII, 1).

(See VI, 4) Children of Florian (Crusan) & Sam Raynes

- 4-A Ruby Raynes
- 5-B Nina Raynes

(See VI, 5) Children of Mayme Crusan and Mr. Carroll

6-A Maxie Carroll

(See VI, 6) Children of Kitty (Crusan) and Mr. Snyder

7-A A son

(See VI, 7) Children of Jennie (Brown) and Burtus Kiger

8-A Sallie Kiger, married Bliss Winn. Residence: Parkersburg, W. Va.

9-B Alberta Kiger

(See VI, 9) Children of Charles Melville and Laura (McKinney) Brown

10-A Sarah Kathleen Brown, born Dec. 11, 1918. Married William Morton Lanham. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. Occupation: His, PHD in chemistry. Research chemist. (See VIII, 2-3).

11-B Laura Kennerly Brown, born Oct. 13, 1919; died March 1, 1920. Age 5 months.

(See VI, 10) Children of Leonora Kennerly (Brown) and George Wm. Long.
(All Presbyterian)

12-A Leonora Kennerly Long, born June 23, 1918. Married Paul Wilson Wyckoff of Detroit. Residence: Dayton, Ohio. Education: Hers, Master's degree: Wheaton College. Occupation: Project engineer with Chrysler Corp. (See VIII, 4).

13-B Rev. George William Long, Jr., born May 12, 1921. Married Sept. 3, 1947 to Katherine Eleanor Philips of Tallahassee, Fla. Education: Graduate of Columbia Seminary, Decatur, Ga. Feb. 1951, Post-Grad., University of Edinburgh - 1951-52. Occupation: Preacher, First Presbyterian Church, Tupelo, Miss. (See VIII, 5).

14-C Rev. Paul Brown Long, born Aug. 7, 1923. Married June 15, 1949 to Merry Elizabeth Dalton of Galt, Ontario, Canada. Education: Grad. A.B. degree Wheaton College June 1950. Grad. Columbia Seminary. A missionary to Africa (Belgian Congo). Left U. S. in August 1953, airlifted from Congo in July 1961. Lost all possessions but saved family. Entered Union Theological Seminary, Richmond, Va. to get doctorate degree, Sept. 1961. (See VIII, 6).

(See VI, 12) Children of Arbuckle and Grace (Hall) Brown

15-A Robert Howard Brown, born June 3, 1915; died April 1920. Killed instantly by a car. Age 5 years.

16-B Phyllis Marie Brown, born Oct. 25, 1920. Married April 7, 1940 to Joe Wallace Lewis. Occupation: Merchant. (See VIII, 7-9).

(See VI, 13) Children of Ethel (Burford) and Sidney Moore

17-A Sidney Adrian Moore, Jr., born March 11, 1919, Milton, Kans.; died Aug. 14, 1958. First married Jan. 1940 in Nebr. to Vicki Marie Bauer (born October 23, 1917 in Hastings, Nebr.) Second married Bernadine De Meules. Residence: St. Paul, Minn. Occupation: Professor of Music. (See VIII, 20-21).

18-B Martha Virginia Moore, born Dec. 7, 1918, Wichita, Kans. Married June 4, 1938 to Charles M. Barclay (born Sept. 16, 1910 in Brooklyn, Iowa). Residence: Washington, Iowa. Education: Hers, University of Iowa. His, Grad. of Amer. Banking School and Rutgers University. Denomination: Methodist. Active worker. (See VIII, 10-13).

19-C Beatrice May Moore, born Oct. 2, 1920. Married Dec. 12, 1943, Champaign, Ill. to Glenn E. Donaldson (born Jan. 29, 1917 of Edgewood, Ill.) Residence: Danville, Ill. Education: Hers, University of Ill. His, University of Ill., 5 years in army. Occupation: His, Bank clerk. Denomination: Christian. Active worker. (See VIII, 14-15).

(See VI, 14) Children of Mellville and Lela (Baker) Burford

20-A Lois Baker Burford, born Sept. 24, 1916, Milton, Kans. Married Raymond Rhea. Residence: Corpus Christi, Texas. Education: Graduate of N. Y. University. Occupation: Hers, Music Director. His, Music Director. (See VIII, 16).

(See VI, 15) Children of Ora Beatrice and Hugh Barnarol

21-A Mary Margaret Barnarol, born Jan. 12, 1928. Married Nov. 10, 1946 to Merle Dean Manlove. Residence: Wichita, Kans. Occupation: His, shirt manufacturer. Denomination: Church of Christ. Active worker. (See VIII, 17).

22-B Cathryn Jo Ann Barnarol, born May 24, 1930. Married Dec. 31, 1950 to Don Doyle Overstreet (born May 11, 1931) Residence: Wichita, Kans. Occupation: His, mechanic. Denomination: Church of Christ. Active worker.

23-C Virgil Jack Barnarol, born Nov. 5, 1932. Residence: Wichita, Kans. Occupation: A college student. Denomination: Church of Christ. Active worker.

(See VI, 18) Children of Vera Anna (Burford) and Alva Zimmerman

24-A Dorcas Nadine Zimmerman, born June 6, 1924, Milton, Kans. Married Jan. 25, 1948 Wichita, Kans. to Ralph Dean Struthers (born Jan. 13, 1923 Clearwater, Kans.) Residence: Wichita, Kans. Denomination: Methodist. Church worker. (See VIII, 18).

(See VI, 19) Children of Mary Leda (Burford) and Fred Baker

- 25-A Lawrence Burford Baker, born July 3, 1924, Milton, Kans. Residence: Norwich, Kans. Education: College grad. Occupation: Santa Fe R. R. Operator. Denomination: Methodist. Active worker.
- 26-B William Winston Baker, Feb. 10, 1929 Norwich, Kans. Married Feb. 14, 1949 Wichita, Kans. to Phyllis Annette Brown (born June 1927). Residence: Tracy, Calif. Education: College Grad. Occupation: District agent of Calif. Farms, Inc. Co. (in 1957). Denomination: Methodist. Active worker. (See VIII, 19).
- 27-C Paul Carroll Baker, born Aug. 6, 1934. Married Aug. 17, 1957 to Louise Ravenstein (H. S. Tr.) Residence: Baxter Springs, Kans. Education: Both College graduates. Denomination: Methodist. Church worker.
- 28-D Phil Eugene Baker, born Sept. 16, 1936. Residence: Tracy, Calif. Education: College.

(See VI, 21) Children of Beatrice May (Faulkner) and Rev. Lawrence Brown, Jr. (All Methodist)

- 29-A Lawrence Kenneth Brown, born Nov. 16, 1935 San Antonio, Texas. Married Goldie Bucan of Aliquippa, Penna. Residence: Columbus, Ohio. Education: College grad. Occupation: Industrial research.
- 30-B Karl William Brown, born Oct. 6, 1938 Mercedes, Texas. Education: Graduate of Texas University.
- 31-C Lyndal Karen Brown, (adopted) born Oct. 7, 1944 in San Antonio, Texas.
- 31-D Karolyn Brown, (adopted), born 1948.

(See VI, 24) Children of William Milton and Isabel (Parker) McCoy

- 32-A Isabel Chamberlin McCoy, born Sept. 15, 1910 in L. A. First married Jan. 27, 1933 to Harold Holmes Eaton (born Oct. 29, 1907 in Santa Monica, Calif. son of Harold C. and Lallah Holmes Eaton. He had a B. A. degree from the University of L. A., Sigma Pi Fraternity. Salesman and executive Firestone Tire and Rubber Co. Died July 23, 1938. Tuberculosis. Episcopalian.) Second married Aug. 5, 1939 in L. A. to Charles H. Lee, Jr. (born Oct. 6, 1911, Oklahoma City, son of Charles Henry and Edna (Fletcher) Lee. (Stanford University, Alpha Delta Phi Fraternity. Lt. (senior grade) in U.S.N.R. Died June 15, 1947, Cancer. Episcopalian.) Residence: Hewett, California. Education: University of Cal. B.A. degree. Delta Gamma Sorority. Denomination: Presbyterian. (See VIII, 22-25.)

(See VI, 25) Children of James and Alice (Shaw) McCoy

- 33-A Janet Elizabeth McCoy, born April 11, 1910 in L. A. Married June 16, 1934 to Mulney White (born Sept. 5, 1905 in Cherry Valley, Ohio). Residence: L. A. Education: University So. Calif. Grad. Cum Laude and Phi Beta Kappa. (See VIII, 26-28).

34-B Marjorie Rush McCoy, born June 7, 1917. Married July 1959 to Gordon Emanuel (lawyer). Residence: L. A. Education: Stanford University, A.B. degree. University Southern California, LLB degree. Phi Delta Delta. Passed bar in 1947.

(See VI, 27) Children of John Rush and Aleen (Griswold) McCoy

35-A John Hollister McCoy, born April 20, 1921 in L. A. Married Dec. 29, 1949, Milwaukee, Wis. to Dolores Wasielewski (born April 2, 1925, daughter of Charles J. and Lillian (Freitag) Wasielewski). Catholic. Married second to Geneva (Jennie). Residence: Susanville, Calif. Education: New Mexico Military Institute. Grad. Merchant Marine Academy, Kings Point, N. Y. Rank -- Ensign Second Engineer. Four years service, including two years at Academy Naval Reserve. U.S.C. School of Dentistry. Occupation: Dentist. Denomination: Episcopalian. (See VIII, 29).

36-B Joanna Marie McCoy, born June 21, 1924, L. A. Married Sept. 28, 1947 in El Monticito Presby. Church, Monticito, Calif. to Benjamin Franklin Ashby, III (born Dec. 29, 1924, Salt Lake City, son of Della (Webster) and Benjamin Franklin Ashby. (A professional soldier, now retired. Saw years of service in China with the Marines). Residence: Culver City, Calif. Education: Hers, Grad. Marlborough School, L.A., Franklin School Professional Arts, N.Y. Art Center. Very talented in art. His, University of Oregon; Art Center; Army, Group Intelligence 18 months overseas during World War II. Occupation: Hers, Artist. His, Advertising Department, Bullocks Department Store. Denomination: Presbyterian. (See VIII, 30-31).

37-C David Rush McCoy, born April 2, 1927, L. A. Married Oct. 9, 1949 in Chapel at Naval Training Center, San Diego to Eleanor Lillian McKeague (born Jan. 26, 1928 at Maddock, N. D., daughter of Commander and Mrs. David McKeague, U. S. Naval Medical Corps.) Residence: Los Angeles. Education: His, Grad. Black Foxe Military Institute. Grad. Woodbury College, L. A. B.B.A. degree. Hers, Riverbend School for Girls, Winnepeg, Manitoba. Grad. Herbert School, San Diego. Occupation: His, Purchasing Department, Carnation Co., World Headquarters, L. A. Hers, (before marriage) Bank of Amer. Nat'l. Trust & Savings. Denomination: Methodist. (See VIII, 32).

(See VI, 28) Children of Marie (McCoy) and Frederick Kammerer

38-A John Craig Kammerer, born Jan. 20, 1922, Philadelphia. Married Oct. 15, 1949 (Saturday) in Hancock Congregational Church, Lexington, Mass. to Barbara Hilliard (born Dec. 21, 1922 in Arlington, Mass. Daughter of Clayton Adams and Mildred May (Merrill) Hilliard of Arlington. Ceremony performed by Rev. Roy M. Pearson.) Residence: Lexington, Mass. Education: His, Plainfield N. Y. High School. Grad. Washington & Lee University at Lexington, Va., A. B.

in geology, 1943. Took an active part in many school activities. Awarded John G. Herndon Library prize for having best student library. Did further scientific study at Mass. Institute of Technology, Cambridge, Mass. Hers, Lexington, Mass. schools and Pierce Secretarial School, Boston. Occupation: His, Geologist, Boston. Hers, (before marriage) Legal secretary. Denomination: His, Presbyterian. Active member. Choir, Sunday School work. Hers, Congregationalist. Active member. Choir. He interested in Boy Scout work; she in Girl Scouts. (See VIII, 33).

(See VI, 29) Children of Edward and Martha (Couch) Craig.

39-A Mary Louise Craig, born Oct. 20, 1936. Married March 18, 1955 to James Engle Vandale. Denomination: Presbyterian.

40-B Martha Couch Craig, born Oct. 20, 1936. Married July 20, 1957 to Joseph Martin Finerty. Denomination: Catholic. These girls are attractive identical twins. (See VIII, 130).

41-C Edward M. Craig, III, born Feb. 22, 1940. Education: University of W. Va. Denomination: Presbyterian. Residence: (of all three), Charleston, W. Va.

(See VI, 39) Children of J. Earl and Malissia (Bradford) Craig

42-A John Earl Craig, born June 2, 1934 (Saturday 5 p.m.) Richmond, Va. Residence: Moved to St. Louis, Mo. in Jan. 1937. Education: Grad. Harvard June 1956 with Cum Laude; a letter in athletics (fencing), a plaque for contributing to the social life of Adams House, also designated as a Distinguished Air Force ROTC Cadet. Occupation: Air Force. Denomination: Methodist.

(See VI, 40) Children of Cornelia (Crawford) and Luther Hodges

43-A Dr. Rachel Hortense Hodges, born Aug. 3, 1913 at California, Mo. Married in Des Moines to Dr. John M. Woods (born Dec. 1, 1898 at Table Rock, Nebr., son of Edgar Woods). Education: (Hers) D. O. Des Moines Still College Osteopathy. (His) D. O. Kirksville College Osteopathy. Occupation: (Hers) Physician. (His) Physician. Denomination: Methodist. Active, sings in choir. (See VIII, 34).

(See VI, 4) Children of Wm. and Sophia (Nave) Crawford

44-A Frances H. Crawford, born July 27, 1913. Married Nov. 29, 1936 to Howard Devaughan Pratt (born Dec. 23, 1906). Residence: Lexington, Ky. Education: School of Nursing, Philadelphia. Occupation: (Hers) Nurse. (His) Supervisor of Inventory, University of Ky. Denomination: Presbyterian. She worked in Mission School in Ky. before marriage. Devaughan is Supt. of S. S. (See VIII, 35-37).

45-B Eleanor Cornelia Crawford, born March 22, 1915. Married Sept. 7, 1946 to Kenneth Folk Peiffer (born Feb. 28, 1923). Residence: Philadelphia, Pa. Education: (Hers) Secretarial School. (His) Grad. Temple University. Occupation: (Hers) Secretary before marriage. (His) Bookkeeper. Denomination: Presbyterian. (See VIII, 38).

46-C Ellen Marie Crawford, born March 22, 1915, Kansas City, Kans. Married Sept. 1, 1934 to Earl Stanley Boyd (born Feb. 5, 1905, Scottsburg, Ind.) Residence: Scottsburg, Ind. Occupation: (His) Retired Naval Chief and Farmer. Denomination: Baptist. Very active worker. (See VIII, 39-40)

(See VI, 42) Children of Marvin and Emma Dee (Proffitt) Crawford

47-A Jack Proctor Crawford, born June 17, 1925 at Taylorsville, Ill. Married Dec. 26, 1954 at Memphis, Tenn. to Marianne Elizabeth Moffett. Residence: California, Mo. Education: Grad. in Journalism, University Mo. in 1951. Also received a degree in Business and Public Administration. Served three years in Merchant Marines during World War II. Commissioned an ensign. His trips included Murmansk, Russia, Shanghai, China, Med. Sea and others. Occupation: Editor of two newspapers. Denomination: Methodist. (See VIII, 137).

48-B Jo Ann Crawford, born July 19, 1930 at California, Mo. Education: Grad. Stephens College, Mo., in 1950. Grad. Pratt Institute, Brooklyn, N. Y., Interior decoration. Denomination: Baptist.

(See VI, 46) Children of Albert and Cora (Lunsford) Eastham

49-A Ruth Eastham, born Oct. 1, 1907. Married March 30, 1929 to George Lafayette Hedrick (born Feb. 2, 1904; died March 31, 1949). He was from Harrisonburg, Va. son of James Collin and Anna (Wood) Hedrick. Residence: Washington, D. C. Education: Madison College, Harrisonburg, Va. Occupation: (Hers) Lab. Technician in Children's Hospital. Denomination: Reformed Church. Active worker. (No children).

50-B Irene Eastham, born June 15, 1910; died May 15, 1950 (Cancer). Age 40. Buried in Richmond, Va. Married Sept. 4, 1929 to Wm. Anchterlonie, (a Scotsman). Residence: Washington, D. C., then Richmond, Va. Education: Madison College and Medical College of Va. Occupation: Director of Admissions in Children's Hospital. Denomination: Methodist. Active worker in Barton Heights Methodist Church, Richmond, Va. (No children).

(See VI, 47) Children of Hattie May (Eastham) and Dr. H. P. Blake

51-A Vivian Gray Blake, born April 6, 1902. First married July 10, 1920 to C. C. Knapp. Second married Nov. 14, 1934 to Frank C. Thomas.

Residence: St. Albans, W. Va. Education: (Hers) Marshall College and Columbia University. M. A. (His) Morris Harvey College. Occupation: (Hers) High School teacher. (His) Mortician. Denomination: Baptist. Active worker. (See VIII, 41).

- 52-B Dr. Thomas Henry Blake, born April 24, 1904. Married Dec. 31, 1936 to Evadyne Lilly, daughter of Mary (Handy) and L. L. Lilly. Residence: St. Albans, W. Va. Education: (His) Marshall College, A. B. University of Louisville, M. D.: A. B.; University of Louisville, M. D.; John Hopkins, M. P. H. (Hers) Business College. Occupation: Physician. (See VIII, 42-45).

(See VI, 49) Children of Ethel Eastham and Rev. A. J. Clere

- 53-A Willie Virginia Clere, born July 10, 1909. Married July 11, 1930 to Wm. Bragg, son of Robert and Eliza Bragg. Residence: Milton, W. Va. Education: (Hers) Marshall College. (His) Marshall College. Occupation: (Hers) Teacher. (His) Chemist. Denomination: Baptist. Active worker. (See VIII, 46-47).
- 54-B Ruth Eastham Clere, born March 22, 1912. Married Aug. 1935 to Wm. Peyton (born Dec. 9, 1904, son of Maim and Lucyle Peyton). Residence: South Charleston, W. Va. Occupation: (His) Carbide. Denomination: Baptist. Active worker, (His) Episcopal. (See VIII, 48-49).
- 55-C Charles Clere, born Nov. 18, 1914. Married July 16, 1938 to Vivian Rose. Residence: Huntington, W. Va. Education: Marshall College. Occupation: Visco Plant. Denomination: Baptist. (See VIII, 50-51).
- 56-D Mary Jean Clere, born Nov. 21, 1924. Married Feb. 23 ---- to Darrell Ball (born May 25, 1925, son of Carl and Myrtle (Nelson) Ball). Residence: Nitro, W. Va. Occupation: (His) Welder. Denomination: Baptist. (See VIII, 52-53).

(See VI, 50) Children of Hattie (Miller) and O. B. Peters

- 57-A Lloyd Slauton Peters, born May 3, 1915. Married Aug. 30, 1943 to Marion B. Koehler (born Oct. 11, 1914 in Milwaukee, Wis.) Residence: Wauwatosa, Wis. Education: University Wis., B. A. and Law Degrees. Was in World War II. Occupation: Attorney for a large Insurance Company. (See VIII, 54-55).

(See VI, 51) Children of Bessie (Bishop) and George Payne

- 58-A George Payne, Jr., killed in World War II with General Patton's army in European theater of war. Now buried in the family plot, Monterey. Residence: Norfolk. Denomination: Methodist. Education: V. P. I.
- 59-B John Miller Payne, Residence: Norfolk Education: A. B. degree, University of Va. Also grad. in law. Occupation: Lawyer. Denomination: Methodist.

(See VI, 58) Children of Paul and Gertrude (Potter) Couch

- 60-A Bruce Henderson Couch, born July 1, 1923. Residence: San Angelo, Texas. Education: Private schools. Occupation: Contracting business. Denomination: Methodist.
- 61-B Joan Potter Couch, born July 8, 1925. Married 1946 to Olavi Sihvoner (Finnish). Married in San Angelo, Texas. Residence: Washington, D. C. Education: (Hers) Black Mt. College. (His) Black Mt. College. Art study in N. Y., N. Mex. and Mexico City. Occupation: (Hers) Part-time teacher. (His) Art teacher in Georgetown. (See VIII, 56).
- 62-C Miller Winslow Couch, born Dec. 15, 1928. Residence: San Angelo, Texas. Education: College Grad. 3 or 4 years in Navy.

(See VI, 59) Children of Ruth (Couch) and LeRoy Allen

- 63-A LeRoy Allen, Jr., born July 1, 1923. Married June 12, 1948 to Gloria Ruth Eason (born Feb. 7, 1928, daughter of Ruth (Akers) and Grover Cleveland Eason). Residence: Raleigh, N. C. (temporarily for Gloria, while LeRoy is in Tokyo). Education: (His) B. S., Wake Forest College, M. D., Bowman-Gray School of Medicine. (Hers) East Carolina Teacher's College, Nursing School. Occupation: M.D. Neuro-surgery. Denomination: Methodist. (See VIII, 57).
- 64-B Rufus Couch Allen, born March 25, 1926. Married Sept. 10, 1949 to Carol Aitken Coghlan (born Jan. 12, 1928, daughter of Florence Aitken and Walter Pierson Coghlan). Residence: Laurens, S. C. Education: (His) B. S. in Commerce at University of N. C. (Hers) A. B., Florida State College, Tallahassee, Fla. Occupation: Head of the Cost and Standards Dept. in Laurens Cotton Mill (one of Deering Millikin Mills). Denomination: Methodist.

(See VI, 62) Children of Parker L. and Ada (Lovett) Thomas

- 65-A Phyllis Craig Thomas, born June 1926
- 66-B Edward Hulit Thomas, born April, 1931.

(See VI, 63) Children of Hattie (Thomas) and Roy Fewell

- 67-A Thomas Fewell, born Sept. 5, 1920. Married Feb. 16, 1948 to Frances Huffman of Orlando, Fla. Residence: Buffalo, W. Va. Occupation: Bricklayer and plasterer. Served three years in World War II, Captain in Air Corps. (See VIII, 58-59).
- 68-B Mervin Fewell, born Dec. 7, 1922. Residence: Red House, W. Va. Occupation: Bricklayer and plasterer. Served in World War II. Sgt. in Air Corps.
- 69-C Pauline Fewell, born Jan. 4, 1925. Married Oct. 5, 1947 to Robert (Bob) A. Howell of Winfield, W. Va. Residence: Winfield, W. Va. Occupation: Wholesale candy. Denomination: Baptist (See VIII, 60).

- 70-D Charlotte Fewell, born July 8, 1928. Residence: Red House, W. Va. Occupation: Stenographer to Supt. of Putnam Co. Schools.
- 71-E Emma Frances Fewell, born Aug. 19, 1930. Married Nov. 26, 1950 to John Gatins. Residence: Red House, W. Va. Education: High School. Occupation: (His) General office of Union Oil and Gas Co. Denomination: Catholic. (See VIII, 61-62).

(See VI, 64) Children of Nannie (Thomas) and Coda Workman

- 72-A William Craig Workman.
- 73-B Ada Marjorie Workman, married Mr. Loring.
- 74-C Edna Ruth Workman, married Mr. Jones.
- 75-D Albert Clay Workman.
- 76-E Charles Coda Workman, born August, 1931.
- 77-F Sharon Lee Workman, born 1941.

(See VI, 68) Children of Julius Christmas

- 78-A Wm. G. Christmas. Residence: Baltimore, Md. Education: Grad. Penn. State College in Electric engineering. Was in World War II. Occupation: Employed by Glen Martin Airplane Factory.
- 79-B James McConnell Christmas. Residence: Baltimore. Education: Grad. Penn. State College. Was in World War II.

(See VI, 69) Children of Felix and Rachel (Orr) Craig

- 80-A Franklin Hunter Craig, born Feb. 28, 1942.
- 81-B Martha Jayne Craig, born Nov. 27, 1943. Both baptized in the Presbyterian Church at Eleanor by their grandfather, Rev. Orr.

(See VI, 70) Children of Mary (Craig) and John Kosa

- 82-A John Kosa, Jr., born Jan. 24, 1948.
- 83-B David Lee Kosa, born July 25, 1950.

(See VI, 71) Children of Betty Jane (Craig) and John Hein

- 84-A Betty Jane Hein, born April 14, 1946.

(See VI, 74) Children of Isabel (Wilson) and Ernest Woodall

- 85-A Annabel Woodall, born Aug. 22, 1925.
- 86-B Jo Ann Woodall, born April 24, 1929.

(See VI, 76) Children of Howard and Frances (Schmid) Wilson

87-A John Howard Wilson.

(See VI, 83) Children of Janet (Craig) and Fred Eberhardt

88-A James Leslie Reed Eberhardt, born Jan. 16, 1926 in Lynchburg, Va. Married July 24, 1948 to Martha Jane Carter (born Jan. 27, 1926, daughter of Ella Margaret (Obenshain) and Albert Benjamin Carter). Education: (Hers) Lynchburg College, (his) Lynchburg College. Enlisted July 1944 in Army Air Force, discharged Nov. 1946. Occupation: (His) Architectural Draftsman. (Hers) School Teacher. Denomination: Methodist. (See VIII, 131-132).

(See VI, 2) Children of Claro W. and Maude (Savage) Brown

89-A William Winston Brown, born 1909. Married 1941 to Ann Scouell, (born Oct. 1919).

(See VI, 20) Children of Thomas M. and Florence (Starr) Burford

90-A Thomas Maynard Burford, Jr., born July 1, 1929 at Coffeyville, Kans. Residence: Little Rock, Ark. Education: Graduate of Washington University in St. Louis. Denomination: Presbyterian.

(See VI, 85) Children of George Francis Edwards and Hays B. (Barnes)

91-A Philip Hays Edwards, born March 8, 1914. (See VIII, 65).

92-B Ruthe Edwards, born Aug. 22, 1917. Married March 28, 1942 to Dee Brown Walker. Residence: Dallas, Texas. (See VIII, 67).

(See VI, 87) Children of Sara Rebecca (Goldsborough) and Gilbert P. Bayless

93-A Reba Agnes Bayless, born Aug. 26, 1904 Eufaula, Okla. Married Nov. 14, 1928 Athens, Tenn. to Swann Burnett Boyer (born Jan. 11, 1902) son of Ann Dennis and Creed Fulton Boyer. Residence: Athens, Tenn. Denomination: Presbyterian. Education: College, Agnes Scott, Decatur, Ga. (See VIII, 69).

(See VI, 88) Children of Nannie Elizabeth (Goldsborough) and Henry D. Chipley

94-A Beulah (Tincy) Chipley, born Feb. 4, 1901. Eufaula, Okla. Married Feb. 9, 1924 Lubbock, Tex. to Wallace Wayne Heard, son of Minnie

(Wayne) and Richard Jackson Heard. Residence: San Antonio, Texas. Denomination: Episcopalian. (See VIII, 71).

95-B Chesley Allen Chipley, born Oct. 20, 1904 Eufaula; died April 15, 1956 San Antonio. Heart attack. Buried in San Antonio. Married Dec. 17, 1939 Stephenville, Texas to Lucile Hearon, daughter of Sue Rivers (Head) and Jasper Hearon. Denomination: Methodist. Residence: San Antonio. Education: Texas A & M, College Station, Tex. Occupation: Civil Engineer. (See VIII, 72).

96-C Anna Chipley, born Nov. 10, 1906 Porter, Okla. Residence: San Antonio. Denomination: Episcopalian. Education: Incarnate Word and Trinity University. Occupation: Bacteriologist.

(See VI, 89) Children of Mollie Allen (Goldsborough) and Hoy Harsha

97-A Virginia Allen Harsha, born August 28, 1905 Porter, Okla. Married Oct. 22, 1955 Tulsa, Okla. to R. F. Hughes, son of Ina (Guyn) and J. H. Hughes. Residence: Tulsa, Okla. Denomination: Presbyterian.

98-B Frances Harsha, born March 28, 1907 Porter, Okla. Married Sept. 2, 1928 to William Malone Combs, son of Burla (Malone) and W. E. Combs. Residence: Tulsa, Okla. Education: University of Okla. Denomination: Presbyterian. (See VIII, 75).

99-C Ruth Harsha, born July 24, 1911 Porter, Okla. Married Sept. 5, 1937 Wagoner, Okla. to Arthur Julian Naylor, son of Lula Ingram and W. J. Naylor. Residence: Coweta, Okla. Denomination: Presbyterian. (See VIII, 76).

100-D Bill Goldsborough Harsha, born May 7, 1914 Porter, Okla.; died March 4, 1931 Haskell, Okla. Leukemia. Buried Haskell, Okla. Denomination: Presbyterian.

101-E Patty Jo Harsha, born Nov. 9, 1927 Muskogee, Okla. Married Dec. 24, 1950 Tulsa, Okla. to Robert Berry Arnold, son of Eunice (Lasher) and Horace B. Arnold. Residence: Oklahoma City, Okla. Denomination: Presbyterian. Education: Okla. State, Stillwater, Okla. (See VIII, 77).

(See VI, 90) Children of Frank Virginia (Goldsborough) and Horace W. Burch

102-A Richard Jackmond Burch, born March 27, 1908 Porter, Okla. Married June 15, 1934 Eufaula, Okla. to Agnes Ruth Simpson, daughter of Agnes (Whatley) and Robert Lee Simpson. Residence: San Antonio, Texas. Denomination: Presbyterian. Education: Washington University, St. Louis, Mo. Occupation: Oral Surgeon -- Col. U.S.A.F. (See VIII, 79).

103-B Marion Virginia Burch, born May 3, 1913. Stilwell, Okla. Married Oct. 19, 1933 Miami, Okla. to Phillip Hurd Lackey (born Jan. 9, 1911), son of Grace (Hurd) and Dan V. Lackey. Residence: Sand Springs, Okla. Education: Okla. State College. Denomination: Presbyterian. (See VIII, 82).

(See VI, 92) Children of Robert Rheems and Ethel (Webb) Goldsborough

104-A Robert Rheems Goldsborough, Jr., born July 2, 1923. Russellville, Ark. Married Anita Booth (born May 18, 1927), daughter of Ollie Florence. Residence: Sunnyvale, Calif. Education: College, U.S. Naval Academy. Denomination: Catholic. Occupation: Electronics Engineer. (See VIII, 85)

(See VI, 93) Children of Kate (Carroll) and George Westbrook

105-A George A. Westbrook.

(See VI, 95) Children of Carroll Finklea and Susan B. Haynes Finklea.

105-A Betty Jane Finklea, born April 16, 1927, Ft. Worth, Texas. Married Ft. Worth, Texas to James C. Hoffman or Huffman. Residence: Ft. Worth, Texas. Denomination: Methodist. (See VIII, 93)

(See VI, 98) Children of Mireta (Hodgeman) and Allen J. Armstrong

107-A George A. Ott, born July 11, 1914, Ft. Worth, Texas. Married July 17, 1937, Dayton, Ohio to Sarah Corwin Mead, daughter of Gertrude (Thomas) and Henry Sargent Mead. Residence: Wellesley, Mass. Education: College, Harvard University. Denomination: Episcopalian. Occupation: Tool Merchant.

(George Armstrong took his step father's name, hence he and his descendants are called Ott.) (See VIII, 95-99)

(See VI, 98) Children of Allen J. and Melody (Hall) Armstrong

108-A Thomas Kerr Armstrong, born June 28, 1929 Tampico, Mexico. Married Nov. 19, 1952 Natchez, Miss. to Patsy Ann Junkin, daughter of Evelin (Lawrence) and David Junkin. Education: College, University of Okla. Residence: Natchez, Miss. Denomination: Episcopalian. Occupation: Farmer. (See VIII, 100)

109-B George W. Armstrong, III, born Oct. 29, 1936, Mexico City, Mexico. Married Sept. 1959, Natchez, Miss. to Sarah Mitchell. Education: College, University of Virginia and University of Madrid, Spain. Denomination: Episcopalian.

110-C Melody Hall Armstrong, born April 18, 1940, Ft. Worth, Texas. Education: College, Texas Christian University, Ft. Worth, Texas. Denomination: Episcopalian.

(See VI, 99) Children of Annie Mae (Armstrong) and Beverley V. Thompson

111-A Beverley V. Thompson, Jr., born Dec. 2, 1919 Ft. Worth, Texas. Married (1st) Feb. 28, 1942 at Palo Alto, Calif. to Lenore Long Bales of Kansas City, Mo. Married (2nd) Feb. 22, 1947 to Margaret Ellen Fox of Ft. Worth, Texas. Married (3rd) Dec. 29, 1959 to Betty Jo Copeland, daughter of Rudy Copeland, Jr. of Ft. Worth, Texas.

Occupation: Steel executive. Education: College, University of Virginia and Texas Christian University. Denomination: Episcopalian. (See VIII, 103-104)

112-B Betty Jane Thompson, born July 9, 1921 Ft. Worth, Texas. Married (1st) Feb. 13, 1943 Ft. Worth, Texas to Harold K. Johnson who died 1951. son of Florence (Brillhart) and Fred Johnson. Married (2nd) Aug. 24, 1958 to Charles Gordon Kempe. Residence: Stuttgart, Germany. Education: College, University of Texas. Denomination: Presbyterian. (See VII, 105)

(See VI, 100) Children of Helen Boileau (Larned) and George W. Armstrong, Jr.

113-A Helen Murray Armstrong, born April 10, 1927 Ft. Worth, Texas. Married Sept. 6, 1947 at Church of the Wilderness near Ligonier, Pa. to John Hatcher James, Jr., son of Georgia Ann (Orrick) and J. H. James, Sr. Residence: Ft. Worth, Texas. Education: College, Sweet Briar and Texas Christian Univ. Denomination: Episcopalian. (See VIII, 108-110)

(See VI, 102) Children of Blanche (Weatherford) and Wm. Minter Womack

114-A Scott Allen Womack, born Sept. 9, 1921 Houston, Texas. Married Dec. 6, 1941 Ennis, Texas to Rex Harrison, son of Minnie Lee (Conkin) and Averill Deal Harrison. Residence: Hillsboro, Texas. Denomination: Christian Church. Education: College, Southern Methodist Univ.

115-B Betty Blanche Womack, born Dec. 25, 1922 Houston, Texas. Married July 12, 1941 Ennis, Texas to Frank Wm. Hunt, Jr. Residence: Garland, Texas. Education: College, Baylor Univ. Denomination: Episcopalian. (See VIII, 111)

116-C William Minter Womack, Jr., born June 14, 1927 Houston, Texas. Married July 8, 1950 St. Matthews Cathedral, Dallas, Texas to Marion Phyllis Handley (born Oct. 7, 1928) daughter of Willie Belle (Cloud) and Peter Wilmer Handley. Education: College, Texas A & M. Residence: El Paso, Texas. (See VIII, 112)

(See VI, 103) Children of Frances (Dowling) and James Wm. Weatherford

117-A James Wm. Weatherford, Jr., born Oct. 4, 1924 Houston, Texas. Married Nov. 14, 1953 Houston to Mary Catherine Clark (born July 17, 1930) daughter of Katherine (Kayse) and Jared Ellison Clark. Residence: Houston, Texas. Education: College, Texas A & M, College Station, Texas. Denomination: Roman Catholic. (See VIII, 116)

118-B Joseph Lynam Weatherford, born Sept. 14, 1926. Married June 4, 1949 Weslaco, Texas to Jessamine Ruth Sigler, daughter of Jessamine Margaret (Lewis) and Innis Burford Sigler. Residence: Houston, Texas. Denomination: Roman Catholic. (See VIII, 121)

119-C Robert Howard Weatherford, born Oct. 20, 1928 Houston, Texas. Married May 3, 1952 to Shirley Haenelt, daughter of Mary Lillian (Scallan) and Joseph Weldon Haenelt. Residence: Houston, Texas. Education: College, Texas A & M, College Station, Texas. Denomination: Roman Catholic. (See VIII, 127)

(See VI, 104) Children of May Susan (Weatherford) and Robert V. Miller

120-A Robert Valliant Miller, Jr., born Feb. 25, 1932 Austin, Texas. Married Aug. 1957, Austin, Texas, to Barbara Wisenbaker, daughter of Opal Naomi (Massey) and Carlton Roscoe Wisenbaker. Education: College, Texas Tech., Lubbock, Texas. Denomination: Episcopalian. Residence: Arlington, Texas. (See VII, 129)

121-B William Weatherford Miller, born Aug. 27, 1934 Austin, Texas. Married Feb. 27, 1960 San Antonio to Carolyn Pepper, daughter of Alta (McCollum) and Edward Horton Pepper. Education: College, Tarlton State and Trinity Univ., San Antonio, Texas. Residence: Mercedes, Calif.

(See VI, 72) Children of Dorothy (Craig) and Howard F. Mack

122-A Guy Thomas (Tommy) Mack, born March 14, 1958.

(See VI, 78) Children of Douglas and Mae (Oakley) Foster

123-A Loraine Foster. Married Clark Shisler. Residence: Tonowanda, New York (suburb of Buffalo).

(See VI, 79) Children of Howard and Emma (Volst) Foster

124-A Robert Howard Foster, born Nov. 7, 1930 (See VIII, 135-136)

125-B Dorothy Virginia Foster, born Jan. 16, 1937. Married William Brown. Residence: Waterloo, Ind. (See VIII, 135-136)

(See VI, 81) Children of Norton and Louise (Morris) Foster

126-A Donald Foster

127-B Patricia Foster

(See VI, 109) Children of Fred Licklitter

128-A Margaret Licklitter. Graduate Nurse, King's Daughters Hospital, Staunton.

129-B Another daughter.

130-C A son.

131-D A son.

CRAIG

VIII GENERATION

(See VII, 3) Children of Winston and Dorothy (Purdy) Brown

- 1-A James Melville Brown, born Oct. 3, 1950 at West Virginia University.
- 1-1/2-B Judith Ann Brown, born June 3, 1952.

(See VII, 10) Children of Sarah Kathleen (Brown) and Dr. Wm. Lanham

- 2-A Patricia Kathleen Lanham, born May 10, 1944.
- 3-B Wm. Morton Lanham, Jr., born May 17, 1947.

(See VII, 12) Children of L. Kennerly (Long) and Paul Wyckoff

- 4-A Paul William Wyckoff, born August 16, 1947.

(See VII, 13) Children of George and Katherine (Philips) Long

- 5-A George Wm. Long, III, born January 30, 1949.
- 5-B Phil Long.
- 5-C Harry Long.
- 5-D Eleanor Long.

(See VII, 14) Children of Paul and Merry (Dalton) Long

- 6-A Paul Brown Long, born March 27, 1950.
- 6-B Mary Elizabeth Long, born May 17, 1952.
- 6-C Ginny Long.
- 6-D Stevie Long.
- 6-E Charles Long.

(See VII, 16) Children of Phyllis Marie (Brown) and Joe W. Lewis

- 7-A Janette Lewis, born February 14, 1941.
- 8-B Joe Wallace Lewis.
- 9-C A daughter who lived only a few months.

(See VII, 18) Children of Martha (Moore) and Charles Barclay

- 10-A Joanna Virginia Barclay, born Sept. 3, 1940, Washington, Iowa; died Sept. 4, 1940. Heart trouble. One day old.

- 11-B Nancy Ethel Barclay, born April 5, 1942, Washington, Iowa.
12-C Deborah Ann Barclay, born November 12, 1945, Danville, Illinois.
13-D Rosemary Lee Barclay, born December 27, 1946, Washington, Iowa.

(See VII, 19) Children of Beatrice May (Moore) and Glenn Donaldson

- 14-A Curtis Lee Donaldson, born February 4, 1948, Danville, Illinois.
15-B Martha Ann Donaldson, born November 4, 1949, Danville, Illinois.

(See VII, 20) Children of Lois (Baker) and Raymond Rhea

- 16-A Christine Rhea, born January 1942.

(See VII, 21) Children of Mary Margaret (Barnarol) and Merle Manlove

- 17-A Richard Hugh Manlove, born February 29, 1948.

(See VII, 24) Children of Dorcas Nadine (Zimmerman) and Ralph Struthers

- 18-A Dean Ralph Struthers, born August 11, 1949, Wichita, Kansas.

(See VII, 26) Children of Wm. Winston and Phyllis (Brown) Baker

- 19-A Bruce Baker, born October 17, 1950 Harper, Kansas; died October 17, 1950.
19-B Fredda Baker, born August 14, 1954.

(See VII, 17) Children of Sidney A. and Vicki (Bauer) Moore, Jr.

- 20-A Virginia Marie Moore, born January 1, 1941 in Albert Lea, Minn.
Residence: Vicksburg, Mich.
21-B Barbara Ann Moore, born December 31, 1942, Danville, Illinois.
Residence: Kewanee, Illinois.

(See VII, 30) Children of Isabel (McCoy) and Harold Eaton

- 22-A Alex Eaton, born November 8, 1933, Santa Rosa, California. Later Alex was adopted by his step-father and his name legally changed to Alex Eaton Lee.

Children of Isabel (McCoy) and Charles H. Lee. (These children were all born at Riverside, California)

- 23-A Robert Wilton Lee, born March 21, 1940.
24-B Catherine Lee, born April 28, 1943.
25-C Elizabeth Lee, born May 7, 1945.
Residence: La Canyada, California. Denomination: Episcopal.

(See VI, 33) Children of Janet (McCoy) and Mulve White

26-A James David White, born October 26, 1936 in Los Angeles.

27-B Carol Ann White, born June 11, 1939.

28-C Victor Shaw White, born October 20, 1944.

Presbyterians

(See VII, 35) Children of John and Dolores (Wasielewski) McCoy

29-A Christina Marie McCoy, born January 16, 1949.

29-B John Craig McCoy, II, born November 4, 1957 (by second marriage).

(See VII, 36) Children of Joanna (McCoy) and Benjamin F. Ashby

30-A Briant Franklin Ashby, born May 20, 1949.

31-B Craig Randall Ashby, born February 28, 1951, Santa Monica.

Residence: Culver City, California.

(See VII, 37) Children of David and Lillian (McKeague) McCoy

32-A Kathleen McCoy, born March 10, 1951 in Los Angeles, California.

32-B Stephen Rush McCoy, born March, 1954.

(See VII, 38) Children of John Craig and Barbara (Hilliard) Kammerer

33-A Janet Lee Kammerer, born November 28, 1950.

33-B Cynthia Merrill Kammerer, born December 28, 1954, in Virginia.

(See VII, 40) Children of Rachel (Hodges) and Dr. Woods

34-A Donald Edmund Woods, born September 27, 1937, Des Moines, Iowa.

Married March 21, 1957 to Gail Morgan. Occupation: A junior in medical college in 1960.

(See VII, 44) Children of Frances (Crawford) and De Vaughan Pratt

35-A William De Vaughan Pratt, born May 17, 1941. College Graduate.

36-B Carolyn Nave Pratt, born May 9, 1942. Entered college in 1960.

37-C Don Bertram Pratt, born September 10, 1944.

37-D Robert Bruce Pratt, (adopted).

Presbyterians.

(See VII, 45) Children of Eleanor (Crawford) and Kenneth Peiffer

38-A Marilyn Crawford Peiffer, born August 23, 1949.

(See VII, 46) Children of Ellen (Crawford) and Earl Boyd

- 39-A Carl Leroy Boyd, born March 27, 1936 in Philadelphia. Denomination: Baptist. Active in Sunday School work.
- 40-B Roger Scott Boyd, born Dec. 17, 1940 San Diego, Calif. Denomination: Baptist.

(See VII, 51) Children of Vivian (Blake) and C. C. Knapp

- 41-A Betty Jo Knapp, married J. M. Engle. (See IX, 1)

(See VII, 52) Children of Dr. Thomas and Evadyne (Lilly) Blake

- 42-A Thomas Henry Blake
- 43-B Wm. Poindexter Blake
- 44-C John Grey Blake
- 45-D Robert Lilly Blake

(See VII, 53) Children of Willia (Clere) and Wm. Bragg

- 46-A Robert Clere Bragg
- 47-B Carl Wilson Bragg

(See VII, 54) Children of Ruth (Cline) and Wm. Peyton

- 48-A Ruth Ann Peyton
- 49-B James Madison Peyton

(See VI, 55) Children of Charles and Vivian Clere

- 50-A David Lee Clere
- 51-B Charles Henry Clere, Jr.

(See VII, 56) Children of Mary (Clere) and Darrell Ball

- 52-A John Michael Ball
- 53-B Darrell Lee Ball, Jr.

(See VII, 57) Children of Lloyd and Marion (Koehler) Peters

- 54-A Karen Lloyd Peters, born June 9, 1945.
- 55-B J. Slauton Peters, born May 16, 1948.
Denomination: Methodist.

(See VII, 61) Children of Joan (Couch) and Olavi Sihvoner

56-A Kimry Sihvoner, born November 16, 1947.

(See VII, 63) Children of Le Roy and Glora (Eason) Allen

57-A Linda Ruth Allen, born May 12, 1949.
Denomination: Christened in Methodist Church.

(See VI, 67) Children of Thomas and Frances (Huffman) Fewell

58-A Ronald Thomas Fewell, born January 9, 1949.

59-B Gary Lee Fewell, born April 11, 1950.

59-C A son

59-D John Anthony Fewell, born October, 1953.

(See VI, 69) Children of Pauline (Fewell) and Robert Howell

60-A Barbara Anne Howell, born January 22, 1949.

60-B A daughter, born in 1953.

(See VII, 71) Children of Emma (Fewell) and John Gatins

61-A John Michael Gatins, born January 30, 1954.

61-B Shirley Elizabeth Gatins, born October 16, 1955.
3 more by 1960.

(See VII, 25) Children of Lawrence Baker

62-A Debbie Baker, born 1950.

63-B Kerr Baker, born 1953.

64-C Terry Tim Baker, born September 18, 1956.

(See VII, 91) Children of Philip Hays Edwards

65-A Phyllis Ann Edwards, born May 27, 1939. Married Mr. Davis. (See IX, 2)

66-B Patricia Hays Edwards, born June 26, 1942.

(See VII, 92) Children of Ruthe (Edwards) and Dee Brown Walker

67-A Susan Hays Walker, born January 23, 1947.

68-B Stephen Craig Walker, born November 3, 1947.

NOTE: No real effort made to give the denomination of this generation.

(See VII, 93) Children of Reba (Bayless) and Swann Burnett Boyer

- 69-A Sara Ann Boyer, born Jan. 9, 1930, Knoxville, Tenn. Married Dec. 27, 1953 Athens, Tenn. to James Allan Wilkerson, son of Annie Mae (Fisher) and Fred Wilkerson. Residence: Athens, Tenn. Denomination: Presbyterian. Education: College, Agnes Scott College, Decatur, Ga. (See IX, 3)
- 70-B Swann Burnett Boyer, Jr., born July 4, 1932, Athens. Married Dec. 20, 1955. Athens to Peggy Allen Hairrell, daughter of Sammie (Shinliever) and Herbert Hairrell. Education: College, Univ. of Tenn. Denomination: Presbyterian. Residence: Winston-Salem, N. C.

(See VII, 94) Children of Beulah (Chipley) and Wallace Heard

- 71-A Bessie Frances Heard, born April 8, 1925 Crosbyton, Texas; died April 8, 1925.

(See VII, 95) Children of Lucile (Hearon) and Chesley Chipley

- 72-A Nan Chipley, born Sept. 12, 1940 San Antonio. Education: College, Agnes Scott and University of Texas. Denomination: Methodist.
- 73-B Sue Chipley, born Sept. 12, 1940 San Antonio. Education: College, Agnes Scott and University of Texas. Denomination: Methodist.
- 74-C Jane Chipley, born June 13, 1944. San Antonio. Denomination: Methodist.

(See VII, 98) Children of Frances (Harsha) and W. M. Combs

- 75-A Bill Goldsborough Combs, born April 28, 1936 Muskogee, Oklahoma. Married Dec. 21, 1956 El Reno, Okla. to Christine Hepp, daughter of Essie (Smith) and V. L. Hepp. Education: College, Univ. of Okla. Denomination: Presbyterian. Occupation: Aero-Engineer. (See IX, 5)

(See VII, 99) Children of Ruth (Harsha) and Arthur Julian Naylor

- 76-A Arthur Julian Naylor, Jr., born October 11, 1944, Muskogee, Okla. Denomination: Presbyterian.

(See VII, 101) Children of Patty Jo (Harsha) and Robert B. Arnold

- 77-A Mollie Elizabeth Arnold, born September 20, 1955, Carmi, Illinois.
- 78-B Robert Harsha Arnold, born October 29, 1957, Magnolia, Arkansas.

(See VII, 102) Children of Richard J. Burch and Agnes Simpson Burch

- 79-A Agnes Ann Burch, born Sept. 2, 1940, San Antonio, Texas. Education: College, University of Texas. Denomination: Episcopalian.

80-B Sara Virginia Burch, born October 3, 1942, Muskogee, Oklahoma. Denomination: Methodist.

81-C Jane Lee Burch, born October 25, 1946, Riverside, California. Denomination: Methodist.

(See VII, 103) Children of Marion Virginia (Burch) and Phillip Lackey

82-A Carol Lynn Lackey, born April 25, 1935, Tulsa, Okla. Married Dec. 28, 1958, Sand Springs, Okla. to Thomas Lynwood Dyer, Jr., son of Dovie (Welch) and Thomas L. Dyer. Education: College, University of Ark. Denomination: Presbyterian. Residence: Tulsa, Oklahoma.

83-B Phillip Hurd Lackey, Jr., born July 31, 1936, Tulsa, Okla. Married October 9, 1959, Miami, Okla. to Linda Gale Brimmer, daughter of Frances (Woodrow) and William Wade Brimmer. Education: College, Okla. State University. Denomination: Presbyterian. Residence: Tulsa, Okla.

84-C Frank Jackmond Lackey, born November 18, 1945, Tulsa, Oklahoma. Denomination: Presbyterian.

(See VII, 104) Children of Robert Rheem Goldsborough, Jr. and Anita (Booth) Goldsborough

85-A Dancy Lee Goldsborough, born December 13, 1947, Oakland, California.

86-B Robert Rheem Goldsborough, III, born Oct. 21, 1948, Memphis, Tenn.

87-C Christopher Goldsborough, born Sept. 7, 1950, Oxnard, Calif.; died Sept. 7, 1950.

88-D Rebecca Goldsborough, born Dec. 27, 1951, Chincoteague, Virginia.

89-E Mark Booth Goldsborough, born Feb. 9, 1953, Chincoteague, Virginia.

90-F David Joseph Goldsborough, born April 30, 1955, San Jose, California.

91-G Paul Andrew Goldsborough, born July 11, 1956, San Jose, California.

92-H Amy Ellen Goldsborough, born August 9, 1958, San Jose, California.

(See VII, 106) Children of Betty Jane (Finklea) and James O. Hoffman

93-A Donna Jane Hoffman, born January 21, 1949, Fort Worth, Texas.

94-B Carol Jean Hoffman, born July 7, 1958, Fort Worth, Texas.

(See VI, 107) Children of George A. Ott and Sarah Corwin (Mead) Ott

95-A Jennie Thomas Ott, born February 13, 1938, Minneapolis, Minnesota. Denomination: Episcopalian. Education: College, Smith.

96-B Sarah Griffin Ott, born May 14, 1939, Minneapolis, Minnesota. Denomination: Episcopalian. Education: College, Wheaton.

97-C Nancy Maxwell Ott, born September 4, 1942, Boston, Mass. Denomination: Episcopalian.

98-D Marita Dixon Ott, born November 6, 1943, Boston, Mass.

99-E Henry Mead Ott, born November 7, 1950, Boston, Mass.

(See VII, 108) Children of Patsy Ann (Junkin) and Thomas Kerr Armstrong

- 100-A Thomas Kerr Armstrong, Jr., born Feb. 27, 1954, Camp Polk, La.
- 101-B Allen Lawrence Armstrong, born March 19, 1956, Natchez, Miss.
- 102-C Patricia Armstrong, born March 9, 1958, Natchez, Mississippi.

(See VII, 111) Children of Beverley V. Thompson, Jr. and Lenora (Bales) Thompson.

- 103-A Beverley V. Thompson, III, born Sept. 12, 1943 at Tuscon, Ariz.

(See VII, 111) Children of Margaret Ellen (Fox) & Beverley V. Thompson, Jr.

- 104-B Melissa Margaret Thompson, born January 31, 1949.

(See VII, 112) Children of Betty Jane (Thompson) and Harold Johnson

- 105-A Georgann Johnson, born December 7, 1943, Fort Worth, Texas.
- 106-B Mary Lou Johnson, born November 20, 1945, Fort Worth, Texas.
- 107-C Christina Johnson, born September 16, 1949.

(See VII, 113) Children of Murray (Armstrong) and John H. James, Jr.

- 108-A Georgia Murray James, born January 29, 1949, Fort Worth, Texas.
- 109-B Laura Keith James, born June 21, 1951, Fort Worth, Texas.
- 110-C John Hatcher James, III, born November 18, 1953, Fort Worth, Texas.

(See VII, 115) Children of Betty Blanche (Womack) and Frank Wm. Hunt, Jr.

- 111-A Frank William Hunt, III, born July 18, 1943.
Denomination: Episcopalian.

(See VII, 116) Children of Phyllis (Handley) and Wm. Minter Womack, Jr.

- 112-A William Minter Womack, III, born May 19, 1951, Bryan, Texas.
- 113-B Wendy Leigh Womack, born January 16, 1953, Dallas, Texas.
- 114-C Sally Scott Womack, born December 31, 1955, Willcox, Arizona.
- 115-D Marion Melissa Womack, born March 11, 1958, Willcox, Arizona.

(See VII, 117) Children of Mary Catherine (Clark) and James William Weatherford, Jr.

- 116-A Sharon Anne Weatherford, born October 10, 1954.
- 117-B Mary Weatherford, born October 31, 1955; died October 31, 1955.
- 118-C Catherine Marie Weatherford, born November 21, 1956.
- 119-D Denna Frances Weatherford, born May 30, 1958.
- 120-E Janett Weatherford, born August 1, 1959.

(See VII, 118) Children of Jessamine Ruth (Sigler) and Joseph Lynam Weatherford

- 121-A Geoffrey Gaines Weatherford, born April 23, 1950.
- 122-B Robert William Weatherford, born July 30, 1951.
- 123-C Susan Margaret Weatherford, born August 2, 1952.
- 124-D Mary Frances Weatherford, born September 30, 1953.
- 125-E John Dowling Weatherford, born October 26, 1954.
- 126-F Katherine Ann Weatherford, born May 31, 1956.

(See VII, 119) Children of Robert Howard and Shirley (Haenelt) Weatherford

- 127-A Robert Howard Weatherford, Jr., born December 21, 1953.
- 128-B Theresa Anne Weatherford, born June 12, 1960.

(See VII, 120) Children of Barbara (Wisembaker) and Robert V. Miller, Jr.

- 129-A Susan Gayle Miller, (born on Christmas Day) at Arlington, Texas.
- 129-B Robert Valliant Miller, III.

(See VII, 40) Children of Martha (Craig) and Joseph M. Finerty

- 130-A Patrick Martin Finerty, Jr., born October 19, 1958.

(See VII, 88) Children of James and Martha (Carter) Eberhardt

- 131-A Beth Eberhardt
- 132-B Ricky Eberhardt, born July 14, 1958.

(See VII, 124) Children of Robert Howard Foster

- 133-A James Robert Foster
- 134-B Joseph Howard Foster

(See VII, 125) Children of Dorothy (Foster) and William Brown

- 135-A Patricia (Patsy) Ann Brown
- 136-B Kenneth Brown

(See VII, 47) Children of Jack P. and Marianne (Moffett) Crawford

- 137-A Laura Dee Crawford

(See VII, 2) Children of Virginia (Brown) and James V. Brown

- 138-A Vicki Brown, born 1956.
- 139-B Pamela Kay Brown, born 1960.

IX GENERATION

(See VIII, 29) Children of Betty (Knapp) and J. M. Engle

1-A Bruce Allen Engle, born 1941.

(See VIII, 65) Children of Phillis Ann (Edwards) and Mr. Davis

2-A Patti Gail Davis, born January 1958.

(See VIII, 69) Children of Sara Ann (Boyer) and James Allan Wilkerson

3-A James Allan Wilkerson, Jr., born October 5, 1954, Knoxville, Tenn.

4-B Stephen Boyer Wilkerson, born December 2, 1956, Knoxville, Tenn.

(See VIII, 75) Children of Christine (Hepp) and Bill Goldsborough Combs

5-A Peter Goldsborough Combs, born August 8, 1959, Arlington, Virginia.

ATWATER

III GENERATION

(See II, 8) Children of Analina Craig and Enos Atwater.

1-A John Atwater, died in war of 1812.

2-B Hannah Atwater, married in 1838 to her cousin, George Russell Craig, then of Putman Co., W. Va. as his second wife. (See Craig III, 3.) No children. Died in Mo. She was very talented and skillful with the loom. She wove a white counterpane, making the design with her name in one corner. While visiting her cousin, Mary Jane Craig Alexander, she met another cousin, Mary Craig, daughter of Benjamin K. Craig, and gave it to her because she said Mary could weave and would appreciate the work. The counterpane is still owned by a descendant. (No descendants from this line -- see her letter.)

* * * * *

The following letter was addressed to Mr. John Craig, Mason County, Va., Buffalo office (now Buffalo, Putnam Co., W. Va.):

Augusta County, Virginia, March 19, 1835

Dear Cousins,

After a considerable silence I have set myself down to answer your kind letter dated 27th Dec. which gave me a great deal of satisfaction to hear that you were all well and doing well. But your letter came to hand too late for our old Aunt to hear it. She is gone and I hope gone to Heaven to reap the good fruits of her Labor here on Earth. She took sick on Friday with something like the Influenza and on the next Friday which was the 17th of January, about half past seven o'clock in the Morning, her Spirit took its flight. She retained her reason until the last breath and bore her Sickness with a great deal of patience but could not speak well. Sometimes it was very difficult for us to know what she would say. Altho she was very helpless and has not been able to go about for almost three years, we miss her very much. I never come into her room but I think I can see her sitting in her arm chair or lying in bed looking at me. But that I cannot in reality see, but we must try to be prepared to meet her where there is peace and happiness for ever.

This leaves us all in our common state of health, a Blessing which we have great reason to be thankful for and I hope these lines may find you in good health. I have not heard from the River friends very lately. They were well when I heard. There is talk of C. Samuels looking out for another wife. Franklin Nelson was married the second time on the 10th of this month. We were at the Infare. There are a great many weddings going on but not of your acquaintance. You say you want to come here. We would be glad to see you here once more and more so if you would bring Dorcas with you but I

expect your visit will be like mine. I was talking about going to spend the summer with you when I would have an opportunity of company there and back but when I considered about a number of things I thought I had better not go at this time.

Thomas Baskin and his wife and his Mother are fixing to go but there has been so much snow and the roads so bad that they will not start as soon as they expected. I suppose they will call and see you. Cousin Andrew Hamilton is here. He intends to call and see you. Cousin Ann C. expects her Mother to go with him to Missouri. We have had a long hard winter. There are some people out of feed for their Beasts but we have enough yet. Our fields of small grain look very indifferent at this time. I wish you would send us over two or three turnips and a few potatoes, for we have nothing of the kind to eat. But we are neighbor like.

C. John (probably Cousin John is meant), I can't tell you when our money will be collected from Mr. Wayt's Estate. The Notes are in Mr. Clark's hands. He says he has got our judgment for it but I don't know if it will be these two years. Some say it won't come in twenty years. I suppose it will be good when it does come, if ever. I took your letter up for Nancy to read. She owns her negligence but says you sent a pen but no paper. But perhaps Cousin John will write to you. For Billy's part, he is too lazy to write to any body. But I need not bother you reading my scribbles for if the roads will be fit to travel our folks will start about the first of April and they can give you more information than I can write. Please to write to me as often as convenient, for it gives me pleasure to hear that you are all doing well. I will quit with my love to you and all your Brothers and Sisters and families and all other enquiring friends. I add no more but remain, Friend and Cousin

Hannah Atwater

To J. and D. Craig: Explanations -- Dorcas was John Craig's wife. By "Sisters," Hannah meant "in-laws." The Aunt who died was evidently the last surviving child of Rev. John Craig, his daughter Joanna.

BASKIN

III GENERATION

(See II, 2) Children of Mary Craig and Capt. Charles Baskin.

1-A Mary Baskin, born Feb. 28, 1768; died Aug. 10, 1769.

2-B Isabellahillena, born July 12, 1770; died Sept. 26, 1819. Age 49. Married William Graham (formerly pronounced Grimes and Groms). Children of these were members of Tinkling Spring Church. Planter. (See IV, 11-12.)

3-C A child, born June, 1772; died Sept. 14, 1772.

4-D John Craig Baskin, born June 6, 1774; died Dec. 29, 1883. Age 59. Buried in Tinkling Spring Cemetery (Stone G-49: 2-30). Married to his first cousin, Elizabeth Baskin, Dec. 24, 1795; born Sept. 19, 1772 in South Carolina; died Aug. 6, 1860 in Calloway Co., Mo. After John's death, Elizabeth moved with her daughter, Mary Craig Guy, to Auxvasse, Mo. -- in a covered wagon -- by way of Cumberland Gap. They were among the earliest members of the Presbyterian Church there. Elizabeth was the daughter of Wm. Baskin, Jr., who died in 1804 and was buried in Rocky River Church, Lowndesville, Abbeyville, S.C. John Craig Baskin was a captain in the War of 1812. His will was probated Jan., 1834 at Staunton, Va. In it he gave his five sons 1083 acres. (See IV, 1-7.)

BASKIN

IV GENERATION

(See III, 4) Children of John Craig and Elizabeth Baskin. These children were members of Auxvasse Presbyterian Church in Calloway Co., Mo. and some were buried in that cemetery.

1-A Mary Craig Baskin, born April 17, 1798 in Va.; died Nov. 6, 1865 in Rolls, Mo. Married Oct. 14, 1819 to John Guy in Va. John was born May 22, 1780 in Ulster, Ireland, 4 miles south of Londonderry, near the western coast. He was the son of Robert Guy Sr. who married Mary Moore Glendy. Other children of Robert and Mary were Robert Jr., W., James S., and Eliza. Robert Guy Sr. was an officer in one of the attempts of Revolution in Ireland, supposedly the one in 1798. The rebellion being suppressed, personal safety compelled him to emigrate to America in 1804. His brother-in-law, Rev. John Glendy, was living 4 mi. S.E. of Staunton and there the Guys and Glendys lived together at their home "Glen Rest." Later it was called "Guy's Rest" and in 1855, it was "an old home near Old Stone Church." It is a family tradition that this couple were married in Old Stone Church (Mary and John). John died Mar. 29, 1855. (See V, 1-11, also Guy Line.)

- 2-B Margaret (Peggy) Craig Baskin, born Aug. 2, 1808; died Aug. 4, 1848, Auxvasse Cemetery. Married May 15, 1833 to James C. Hamilton, born Jan. 15, 1810 in Va., son of John Craig and Sarah Hamilton Craig. James died Dec. 1, 1895 in Calloway Co., Mo. They were married in Augusta Co., Va. Peggy was a charter member of the Auxvasse Church. (See Hamilton Line, IV, 29.)
- 3-C James Hamilton Baskin, born Sept. 23, 1814. Married Lucy M. Clarke, born 1810; died Feb. 13, 1860 in Lancaster, Texas. Moved to Mo. about 1857 - thence to Texas. Second marriage to E.E., who was born 1820. (See Baskin V, 13-16.)
- 4-D John Craig Baskin, Jr., born Aug. 3, 1810; died 1875. Married July 3, 1839 to Rebecca L. Neal, daughter of Robert Neal and Frances Hamilton. No record of descendants. (See Hamilton IV, 1.)
- 5-E Charles Adams Baskin, born July 7, 1802; died Sept. 15, 1853. Married (?) Sarah A., died Apr. 10, 1830. Second marriage to Eliz. Vanlear. Moved to Calloway Co., Mo., 1842. (See Baskin V, 17-19.)
- 6-F Anne Reid Baskin, born Sept. 27, 1796; died Dec. 26, 1873, Auxvasse Cemetery. Unmarried.
- 7-G Thomas Staurt Baskin, born July 5, 1804; died May 13, 1853. Married Sept. 17, 1829 to Rebecca P. Bell. She was buried in Tinkling Spring Cemetery, Fishersville, Augusta Co., Va. On her grave stone is written "Rebecca P. Bell, wife of Thos. S. Baskin. Born Dec. 16, 1809. Married Sept. 17, 1829. Died July 3, 1839." On reverse side, "Peace to thy ashes, dearest sister. 1839." Grave no. G-49: 2-23.
- Their children were born at Guy's Rest. After his wife's death Thomas moved to Mo. and is buried in Auxvasse Cemetery. Thomas married again in 1840 to Rachel J. who was born in 1821. (See Baskin V, 20-25.)
- 8-H Elizabeth McCue Baskin, born March 11, 1812; died Sept. 11, 1883 in Lancaster, Texas. First marriage, June 30, 1836, Wm. H. Neal who died Aug. 24, 1841. Second marriage, Feb. 18, 1847, Nicholas Kinny Grove who was born Apr. 14, 1822; died Jan. 31, 1849, Arlington, Texas. Moved to T. 1852. Grove's mother was Margaret L., daughter of Samuel C. Clark and Jane Mathews. Jane was daughter of Sampson and Mary (Lockhart) Mathews, all from Augusta Co., Va. (See Baskin V, 26-27.)
- 9-I William Washington Baskin, born Oct. 12, 1800. Married Margaret A., born 1818. (See Baskin V, 28-34.)
- 10-J Isabella Hellena Baskin, born Apr. 4, 1806; died young.

(See III, .2) Children of Isabellahillena (sp. in Baskin Bible) Baskin and William Graham.

11-A John A. Graham

12-B Mary Craig Graham and others. (This accounts for 5 more Baskins than I have listed in the Summary for IV Generation.)

BASKIN

V GENERATION

(See IV, 1) Children of Mary Craig Baskin and John Guy. Moved to Calloway Co., Mo.

- 1-A Robert Smith Guy, married Emily Green of Mo. Residence: Dallas, Texas. Occupation: Lawyer. He was a Lt. Col. in the Confederate Army. Was State Senator. (See VI, 1-3.)
- 2-B Elizabeth Baskin Guy, born 1822. Married Phillip Lamb. (See VI, 4-7.)
- 3-C John Craig Guy, born 1824. Married Amanda Green. He went to Cal. in 1849 in the gold rush. Was there some time. Returned to Mo. and married. At one time he was trying to get through the lines to join the Confederate Army. With his family he was in a small hotel in Colorado. One morning he went into the office of the hotel and said in a whisper to the men gathered there: "Jeff Davis got in last night." (At the time a search was being made to locate President Davis.) Later he returned to the office with a bundle in his arms which proved to be Jeff Davis, his baby son who arrived that night. (See VI, 8-11.)
- 4-D Mary Jane Guy, born 1826. Married Judge Edwards. (No children.)
- 5-E Sarah Ann Guy, born 1828. Married John S. Reily. Col. Elsworth Reily Jacoby, West Point 1939, is grandson. (See VI, 12-19.)
- 6-F Margaret Elinor Guy, born 1830. Married Robert A. Faulkner. (See VI, 20-24.)
- 7-G Martha Frances Guy, born 1832. Unmarried.
- 8-H Rebecca Thomas Guy, born 1834. Married Dr. R. T. Pleiaeer. No children.
- 9-I Gillie Eliza Guy, born Nov. 4, 1841, Calloway Co., Mo.; died Apr. 4, 1907 in N. Y. City. Married Gustavus A. Mountfortt, born Apr. 4, 1840 in Williamsburg, Va.; died July 1, 1868. The Mountfortt family trace their line from the time of Wm. the Conqueror. They came to America in 1787. Mrs. E. M. Reily has the complete line from there down. Gustavus was with the Mo. Pacific R.R. and was 1st R.R. executive in K.C. (See VI, 25-27.)
- 10-J William James Guy, born 1840; died June 15, 1878 in K.C. Officer in the Union Army. (No children.)
- 11-K Charles Guy, born 1843; died when 8 yrs. old in Springfield, Mo.
- 12-L Belle Guy, born 1837. (Some of these children moved to Texas.)

(See IV, 2) Children of Margaret (Peggy) Baskin and James C. Hamilton. (See Hamilton IV, 29.)

(See IV, 3) Children of James Baskin and Lucy (Clarke Hamilton) Baskin.

- 13-A Samuel C. Baskin, born 1838.
- 14-B Elizabeth Baskin, born 1841.
- 15-C John C. Baskin, born 1842. Married Jennie Keller.
- 16-D James W. Baskin, born 1845 -- and others.

(See IV, 4) John C. and Rebecca Neal Baskin. No record of descendants.

(See IV, 5) Children of Charles A. and Sarah A. Baskin or Elizabeth Vanlear Baskin

17-A John C. V. Baskin, born 1844.

18-B Thomas Baskin, born 1841.

19-C James H. Baskin, born 1843.

(See IV, 7) Children of Thomas and Rebecca Bell Baskin

20-A William (?) Baskin, born 1835.

Children of Thomas and Rachel Baskin:

21-B James W. Baskin, born 1841.

22-C John L. Baskin, born 1843.

23-D Charles N. Baskin, born Apr. 24, 1849; died Nov. 7, 1896, Augusta Co. Married Bettie Francis, born 1843; died 1929. They had one daughter, Rebecca Mae, born 1882; died 1924. Buried in Old Stone Church new cemetery, Ft. Defiance, Augusta Co., Va.

24-E E. Thomas Y. Baskin, born 1846.

25-F Alexander Hugh Holmes Stuart Baskin, born Nov. 12, 1848; died Mar. 12, 1901. (There were other children.)

(See IV, 8) Children of Elizabeth McCue Baskin and Wm. H. Neal -- none.

Children of Elizabeth Baskin and Nicholas Kinny Grove:

26-A William Lockhart Clarke Grove, born 1853; died 1928. Unmarried.

27-B Ella Elizabeth Grove, born Jan. 13, 1857; died Jan. 12, 1939, Norfolk, Va. First marriage, Oct. 24, 1877 to Rufus Abraham Finley, born Aug. 18, 1842; died July 5, 1887. Second marriage, June 2, 1895 to John C. Roy, born Mar. 1842; died Nov. 11, 1904. (See VI, 1-2)

(See IV, 9) Children of Wm. Washington and Margaret A. Baskin

28-A Elizabeth Baskin, born 1834.

29-B John C. Baskin, born 1836.

30-C James Baskin, born 1840.

31-D Jane A. Baskin, born 1837.

32-E Thomas P. Baskin, born 1842.

33-F Margaret C. Baskin, born 1844.

34-G Robert H. Baskin, born 1847.

Perhaps others. All Baskins whose denomination is known were Presbyterians. This accounts for 23 more Baskins in the V Generation than I have accounted for in the Summary.

BASKIN

VI GENERATION

(See V, 1) Children of Robert S. and Emily Green Guy.

- 1-A Millie Guy, died when a child.
- 2-B Eliz. Guy. Married Jesse Peacock. Residence, Lancaster, Texas. No children.
- 3-C Edwin C. Guy. Married. Had several children but I do not have the number nor the names.

(See V, 2) Children of Eliz. Baskin Guy and Phillip Lamb.

- 4-A John Guy Lamb
- 5-B Horace Edwin Lamb
- 6-C Mamie B. Lamb
- 7-D Jessie Lee Lamb

(See V, 3) Children of John Craig and Amanda (Green) Guy.

- 8-A Saphia Guy. Married Charles Dyes.
- 9-B Robert Guy. Married Miss Higgins.
- 10-C Mason Guy.
- 11-D Jefferson Davis Guy, died when about 21 yrs. old.

(See V, 5) Children of Sarah Ann Guy and John S. Reily.

- 12-A Mollie E. Reily, born July 1, 1852; died July 15, 1853. Age 1 yr.
- 13-B Annie Reily. Died in infancy.
- 14-C Benj. Sanford Reily. Died at 8 yrs.
- 15-D Charles Guy Reily, a Physician. Died in Cal. in 1915.
- 16-E Margaret Hull Reily.
- 17-F Alpheus Reily, a Lawyer.
- 18-G Emmett Montgomery Reily, born Nov. 3, 1868; died Oct. 31, 1954. Married Aug. 22, 1893 to his cousin Minnie Mountfortt. (See VI, 27.) He was Governor of Porto Rico for a number of years and brought peace out of political chaos. For this he received great praise from the President of the U.S. as well as from the inhabitants of the island. (See VII, 2-4.)
- 19-H Frederick Howard Reily. Residence, Shawnee, Oklahoma.

(See V, 6) Children of Margaret Guy and Robert Faulkner

- 20-A They had five children (20, 22, 23, 24) but none are now living. I have no record of their names nor of their descendants.

(See V, 9) Children of Gillie Eliz Guy and Gustavus Mountfortt

- 25-A Wade Mountfortt, born Sept. 1, 1863 in Rolla, Mo.; died Feb. 19, 1941 in Sarasota, Florida. Buried in North Cemetery in St. Petersburg, Florida. Saw service in Spanish-American War. Occupation: Newsman, New York Times. Captain, Spanish-American War. (See VII, 1.)
- 26-B Ada Mountfortt, born Aug. 3, 1866; died Jan. 6, 1868 in K.C.
- 27-C Minnie Mountfortt, born Nov. 3, 1868 in K.C.; died 1959. Married Aug. 22, 1893 in Fort Worth, Tex. to Emmett Reily (See VI, 18.) Residence: Kansas City, Mo. Education: Methodist Academy, Staunton. (See VII, 2-4.)

(See V, 17) Children of John C. V. and Mary (Glendy) Baskin

- 28-A Sarah E. Baskin, born Oct. 3, 1855. Married Jas. A. Harrison.
- 29-B Charles A. Baskin, born Oct. 1859.
- 30-C Ella I. Baskin, born Oct. 3, 1861. Married Robert Hooten.

(See V, 27) Children of Ella Elizabeth Grove and Rufus A. Finley

- 31-A Stella May Finley, born 1879; died 1919. Married 1896 to Walter L. Hutcheson, born 1877; died 1935. (See VII, 5-6.)
- 32-B Jessie Irene Finley, born 1881. Married 1901 to Ray W. Campbell, born 1877. No children.

BASKIN

VII GENERATION

(See VI, 25) Children of Wade Mountfortt

- 1-A Wade Mountfortt Jr. A sergeant in World War I. Was wounded and gassed in the Argonne offensive. He was killed in an auto wreck in Denver, Col. Occupation: News photographer for the Denver Post. Education: N. Y. City College.
- 2-B Helen Mountfortt. Married Mr. Nye, son of Bill Nye. She has a daughter who lives in Wash. D.C.

(See VI, 18 and 27) Children of Emmett and Minnie (Mountfortt) Reily

- 3-A Gillie Ann Reily, married to Allan Jackson English; died 1946. Allan was a graduate of Yale, as was his father. His mother was Mary Jackson, daughter of a famous Army officer, Allan Hyer Jackson. Residence: New Britain, Conn. in 1955. (See VIII, 1.)
- 4-B Virginia Lee Reily. Died in infancy.
- 5-C Hortense Montgomery Reily. Died in childhood (about 8 yrs.).

(See VI, 31) Children of Stella Mae (Finley) and Walter L. Hutcheson

- 6-A Elizabeth Grove Hutcheson, born 1899. Married 1921 to Samuel James Montgomery who was born 1896; died 1957. (See VIII, 2, 3)
- 7-B Blanche Wainwright Hutcheson, born 1900. First marriage, 1920, James Arthur Gatlin. Second marriage, Walter Roy Fightmaster, born 1898; died 1924. (See VIII, 4)

BASKIN

VIII GENERATION

(See VII, 2) Children of Gillie (Reily) and Allan English

- 1-A Allan J. English Jr., born Nov. 3, 1925. Married Eugenia (Genie) Huntley Leonings, daughter of a West Point Grad. Allan graduated from West Point in class of 1949. (The first Allan graduated from West Point in 1813.) Was in Korea. Two battlefield promotions, two purple hearts, several decorations. Then Instructor at West Point. Then Ft. Benning, Ga. Then to Stuttgart, Germany in 56. He is 6 ft. 2 in. tall. (See IX, 1)

(See VII, 5) Children of Elizabeth (Hutcheson) and Samuel Montgomery

- 2-A Henry Harrison Montgomery, born 1922.
- 3-B Elizabeth Hutcheson Montgomery, born 1925.

(See VII, 6) Children of Blanche Wainwright (Hutcheson) and James A. Gatlin

- 4-A Walter Lafayette Hutcheson Gatlin, born 1921. His father died early and his grandfather dropped his last name and called him Hutcheson -- for himself, as he had no sons; so he is known as Walter Lafayette Hutcheson. Residence: Houston, Texas.

BASKIN

IX GENERATION

(See VIII, 1) Children of Allan and Eugenia English

- 1-A Mary Katherine (Kathy) English, born Nov. 28, 1955 at Fort Benning, Ga.

MARY CRAIG'S BIBLE

These two small books are very handsome copies, and are divided in the center of the Bible, regardless of that not being the end of a chapter -- half in each book.

On the fly leaf is written in Rev. Craig's handwriting, "Mary Craig her Book. God give her grace thereon to look." And it is interesting to note how exactly like her record when baptized the word "Mary" is written. Above this, in the same handwriting as that which records her death is written "Mary Craig Baskin's Bible."

Family Records in the Bible of Mary Craig Baskin:

Mary Craig born September 25, 1746.

Mary Baskin born February 25, 1768.

Mary Baskin died August the 10th, 1769.

Isabellahillena born July the 12th, 1770.

One child born June and died 7ber 8th.

John Craig Baskin born June 6, 1772.

Mary Baskin died December 13th, 1816 in the 71 year of her age.

Isabellahillena Graham died September 26, 1819 in the 50 year of her age.

Charles Baskin died August 10, 1822 in the 82nd year of his age.

Robert Guy died August 22, 1823.

Mary Guy died April 25, 1830.

Sarah Baskin died April 10, 1830.

Eliza J. Nelson died July 31, 1831.

John Craig Baskin died December 27th 1833 in the 60th year of his age.

Rebecca P. Baskin died July 3rd 1839.

Gilly S. Guy died May 22nd, 1841.

Peggy C. Hamilton died August 4th, 1848.

Mary Ann Guy died October 11th, 1851.

Rebecca J. Baskin died January 23rd, 1852.

Thomas S. Baskin died May 13th, 1853.

Charles A. Baskin died September 15th, 1853.

The births of Mary's children are recorded in her father's writing.

ANCESTORS OF CHARLES BASKIN

William Baskin Sr. (born about 1700), with his brothers Robert and John (whose sons were William, James and Francis), migrated from North Ireland (probably Donegal Co.) to Chester Co., Pa. -- no doubt landing at New Castle, Del. in 1731 -- thence to Lancaster Co. John died and his sons remained in Pa., but William and Robert (whose son was Andrew) went to Augusta Co., Va. in 1740. They attended Tinkling Springs Church at Fishersville (near Staunton) and their children were baptized by Rev. John Craig, the first pastor of that church. They lived on Lewis Creek. In 1742 William was on the muster roll under Captain Smith. He was a constable and a road overseer. William Sr. and his family moved to Abbeville Co., S.C. in 1767 where they seem to have attended Rocky River Church near Lowndesville, for some of them are buried there. All of the family remained there or went on to Ala. or Ga. except son, Charles, who returned to Virginia.

William Sr. was married in Ireland to Mary Stuart, probably the sister of Archibald Stuart (married Janet Brown), who went from Ireland to Pa. in 1727, then to Augusta Co., Va. in 1738, thence to Abbeville, S.C. The Baskins followed them each place so evidently there was a relationship.

William and Mary Stuart Baskin had the following children: John, Thomas and William Jr. born in Pa. James, Charles, Hugh and a daughter, Elizabeth, born in Va.

Tradition says the mother of William Sr. was a Miss Montgomery. The name Baskin and Baskins is the same. I refer you to the book "The Baskins-Baskin Family" by Raymond Martin Bell. Address, Department of Physics, Washington and Jefferson College, Washington, Pa. Printed 1957.

William Baskin Jr., father of Elizabeth Baskin who married her cousin, John Craig Baskin. William Jr. was born Feb. 14, 1737 and died April 9, 1804 in Abbeville Co., S.C. He married in S.C. on Jan. 12, 1769 Ann Reid (daughter of George Reid who died in 1790 in Abbeville Co.) William Baskin Jr. served under Captain Israel Christian in 1756 in Augusta Co., Va. He served during the French and Indian Wars in the Pa. area. In 1761-1762 he was stationed at Fort Ligonier. On Dec. 11, 1766 the Va. House of Burgesses gave him 40 pounds for meritorious service while under Col. Bouquet on the expedition against the Shawnee and Delaware Indians. From 1777 to 1781 he fought in the American Revolution. Buried at Rocky River Church, near Lowndesville, S.C.

War record of Charles Baskin (he married Mary Craig). August 1776 - Jan. 1777, Lt. -- to Point Pleasant and return. July 1778 -- Oct. 1778, 1st Lt. Wounded March, 1781 at Guilford Courthouse under Gen. Morgan. June, 1781 to Richmond. Feb. 1782 -- Dec. 1782, Captain. In 1776 he bought land on Christians Creek, Augusta Co., Va. His will is in the Court House in Staunton. It was written in 1816 and probated in Aug. 1822.

HAMILTON

III GENERATION

(See II, 6) Children of William and Patience (Craig) Hamilton.

- 1-A Frances (Fanny) Hamilton, born May 5, 1774. First marriage to Robert Kidd. No record of children by this marriage. Second marriage Jan. 24, 1799 to Robert Neal, who was born March 5, 1772. Settled in Calloway Co. in 1829. (See IV, 1-8.)
- 2-B Andrew Hamilton, born Nov. 9, 1792; died Nov. 15, 1847 in Calloway Co., Mo. Buried at Auxvasse, Mo. Age 55. First marriage Aug. 13, 1816 to Nancy Craig (sister of Sara) who was born Nov. 11, 1791; died Sept. 14, 1834. Second marriage Sept. 17, 1835 to Elizabeth Callison who died 1863. He moved to Calloway Co., Mo. in 1830. He was the youngest son of the family. (See IV, 9-16.)
- 3-C Mary (Molly) Hamilton, married Nov. 7, 1805 to Charles Reaburn. Molly died young so there were probably no children.
- 4-D Joanna Hamilton, married to Samuel Wilson. His second wife was Miss Callison. They settled in Calloway Co., Mo. in 1832. (See IV, 17-19.)
- 5-E Rebecca Hamilton, born May 1, 1781. Married to Bryden Wilson. Settled in Calloway Co., Mo. in 1832. (See IV, 20-24.)
- 6-F Jane Hamilton. Married April 16, 1800 to John Hamilton (her cousin, son of Andrew). John was a charter member of Auxvasse Presbyterian Church. They settled in Calloway Co., Mo. about 1824 but returned to Augusta Co. where he became a Senator. No record of descendants.
- 7-G Isabella (Bellany or Bellanah) Helena Hamilton, born Feb. 24, 1772; died Nov. 5, 1855. Age 83 years. Married March 26, 1794 to James Hamilton. His name was originally spelled Hambellton, so judge he was no relation. Later he changed the spelling. He was born 1769; died 1837. They were married by Rev. John M. McCue, pastor of Tinkling Springs. Both are buried in Tinkling Springs Cemetery. On his tombstone is written "In memory of James Hamilton, died July 14, 1837 in 68th year of his life." Grave No. A 9: 2-35. On hers is "In memory of Isabella H., wife of James Hamilton, died Nov. 5, 1855, aged 83 yrs. 8 mo. 11 day." Grave No. G-A 8-2-37.
After her husband's death, Bellanah moved to Mo. to live with her daughter, Nancy Allen. She was on her way to Virginia to visit her sons when she died. Her body was brought on and laid beside her husband. She is remembered in family lore as "the gay lady with the jewels" -- probably from a portrait. She was the eldest child of Patience Craig and Wm. Hamilton. (See IV, 25-27.)
- 8-H John Craig Hamilton, born Nov. 10, 1777; died Nov. 5, 1856, age 79 yrs. Married March 3, 1807 (by Rev. Wm. Wilson) to Sara (Sally) Craig, born June 6, 1785; died Nov. 15, 1854. Sarah and Nancy (wife of Andrew) were the daughters of James Craig, Jr. who was born July 23, 1745 and of his wife Jean Stuart. James' will was probated at Staunton June 22, 1807. He and his brother, William, inherited that portion of their father's estate which lay between the forks of Middle and North Rivers.

He lived on the north-west side of the former stream, a short distance below Mt. Meridian. Most of his descendants went West. James Jr.'s father was James Sr. and his grandfather was William. These Craigs were not related to Rev. John Craig. For more concerning them read Chapter "Other Va. Craigs." Also Wm. Fletcher Boogher's "Gleaning of Va. History," Pages 292-307 inclusive.

John Craig Hamilton was a Lt. in the war of 1812. He and his wife, Sally, settled near Bachelor, Calloway Co., Mo. in 1837. Both are buried at Auxvasse, Mo. He was one of the Founders of Westminster College. (See IV, 28-36.)

- 9-I Hugh Hamilton, married to Elizabeth (Betsy) Clark, daughter of Samuel Clark of Staunton. (This Samuel C. Clark married Jane Mathews who was the daughter of Sampson Mathews and his wife Mary Lockhart Mathews -- all from Augusta Co., Va. (Betsy Clark had a sister, Margaret L. Clark (Clarke), who married a Mr. Grove. A son was Nicholas Kinny Grove who was born April 14, 1822, and married Elizabeth McCue Baskin -- see Baskin V, 26-27.) Hugh and Betsy Hamilton moved to Salena Co., Mo. and died there prior to 1846. (See IV, 37.)

HAMILTON

IV GENERATION

(See III, 1) Children of Frances Hamilton and Robert Neal. Residence: Fulton, Mo.

- 1-A Rebecca Neal, born March 18, 1815; died Jan. 23, 1852, age 37. Married July 3, 1839 to John C. Baskin -- see Baskin line. (No record of children.)
- 2-B Elizabeth Neal, born March 18, 1815 (twin to Rebecca); died Sept. 20, 1835, age 20.
- 3-C Frances Neal, born about 1810; died Sept. 24, 1834, age 24.
- 4-D Robert Neal, died Aug. 20, 1835, age 27.
- 5-E John H. Neal, born July 10, 1806. Married Nov. 3, 1837 to Dursilla Templeton, born Nov. 27, 1808; died 1875. (See V, 1-4.)
- 6-F William H. Neal, born Dec. 5, 1804; died Aug. 24, 1841. Buried in Auxvasse, Mo. Probably unmarried. Age 37.
- 7-G Mary H. Neal, born Jan., 1802; died May 25, 1833, age 31.
- 8-H Catherine Neal, born Jan. 22, 1800; died Sept. 20, 1835, age 35. This family of young people died from typhoid fever.

(See III, 2) Children of Andrew and Nancy (Craig) Hamilton.

- 9-A James L. Hamilton, born 1814; died 1839, age 25. Married Oct. 31, 1839 to Ann Callison. As a widow Ann married Alexander Gilmore of Monroe Co., Mo.
- 10-B William C. Hamilton, born Aug. 13, 1817; died about 1872, age 55. Married June 10, 1847 to Jane Board. (See V, 5-6.)

- 11-C John S. Hamilton, born Aug. 14, 1822; died Oct. 5, 1840, age 18. Unmarried.
- 12-D Hugh Hamilton, born Feb. 11, 1821, died Feb. 1892, age 71. Married July 10, 1848 to Nancy Read (or Reed), a daughter of Em. Read of Christians Co., Ky. Hugh came to Calloway Co., Mo. in 1830. He entered 80 acres of land which increased to 1000 acres. Residence: Calloway Co. and Audrain Co., Mo. Occupation: Apiery -- 10,000 pounds of honey per year. In 1845, at age 46, he was Captain of a Company of Militia. (See V, 7-9.)
- 13-E Mary Frances Hamilton, born Sept. 8, 1832 in Calloway Co., Mo.; died Feb. 13, 1997 in Audrain Co., Mo., age 65. Married Sept. 14, 1856 to Hugh Williams of Bachelor, Calloway Co., Mo. (See V, 10-20.)
- 14-F Elizabeth M. Hamilton, born Feb. 4, 1824; died Aug. 19, 1844, age 20.
- 15-G Rebecca Jane Hamilton, born Dec. 22, 1825; died Jan. 17, 1890, age 65. Married May 5, 1853 to Obediah Dishman. (See V, 21-22.)
- 16-H Margaret Ann Hamilton, born Nov. 25, 1828; died in early womanhood, about age 20.

(See III, 4) Children of Joanna Hamilton and Samuel Wilson. Settled in Calloway Co., Mo. in 1832.

- 17-A Frank Wilson, died.
- 18-B Hugh Wilson, died. Buried Hickory Grove Church, north of Bachelor, Calloway Co., Mo.
- 19-C Louise (or Lottie) Wilson. No further record of her.

(See III, 5) Children of Rebecca Hamilton and Bryden Wilson. Residence: Near Bachelor, Mo., 1832.

- 20-A Ann Elizabeth Wilson.
- 21-B John Wilson.
- 22-C Ellen Wilson.
- 23-D Sarah Jane Wilson.
- 24-E Stewart Wilson.
- 24-F James Wilson.

(No further record of these descendants.)

(See III, 7) Children of Isabella (Bellany) Hamilton and James Hamilton. Children born in Augusta Co.

- 25-A Nancy Hamilton, born April 10, 1795; died April 16, 1868, age 72. Buried at Auxvasse. Married Feb. 4, 1858 near Staunton, Va. -- the third wife of Capt. Archibald Allen (see Allen Family). No children. She visited her nieces and nephews on Christians Creek (Augusta Co., Va.) even in her old age. They spoke of her as "old Aunt Nancy Allen." (She must have been Mrs. Nancy Childs when she married Capt. Allen, for Rev. Craig's Autobiography belonged at one time to Nancy Childs, his great granddaughter.) No children.

- 26-B William Hamilton. Married June 7, 1832 by Rev. Wm. Calhoun to Nancy Willson (probably daughter of Wm. Wilson who was a member of Tinkling Springs Church in 1777). Nancy is buried in the Tinkling Springs Cemetery. On her stone is written: "In memory of Nancy, wife of William Hamilton who departed this life April 7th, 1851 in the 26th year of her age." It is to be supposed her husband lies beside her but he now has no stone. He seems to have been alive in 1886. He left a clear record of his ancestry - see Wilson line. (See V, 23-27.)
- 27-C John Hamilton. Married Oct. 11, 1827 by Rev. Wm. Monroe to Barbara Jane Hansbarger (daughter of Robert Hansbarger who was born 1760 and died 1840 and of his wife Christina Miller who was born 1766; died 1841, and married Dec. 30, 1785). Barbara had a sister, Eliz. Miller Hansbarger who on Oct. 14, 1811 married Jacob Peck (1784-1825). (See Miller Line.)

In his History, Waddell says that in 1864 "Several of Lee's men who had come home for horses called at John Hamilton's home on Christian's Creek. While they were at dinner a dozen Yankees came upon them. They, of course, resisted capture and one of them killed a Yankee (the others escaped). The dead man was taken into Hamilton's house and laid on a bed. They ordered Hamilton to bury the Yankee. This he at first refused to do but later did so. Two or three of our men dashed up on Yankee pickets near Insane Asylum in Staunton, killed one and came near stampeding the whole army." (See V, 28-38.)

(See III, 8) Children of John Craig and Sara (Craig) Hamilton. Residence: Christian's Creek, Augusta Co., Va. All children born there. All moved to Mo. The birth dates are copied from their Bible, furnished by the Brackens of St. Louis, Mo.

- 28-A William Hamilton, born Jan. 24, 1808; died May 14, 1881, age 73. Married Nov. 1, 1834 to Margaret Doak Berry, born July 21, 1806 in Augusta Co.; died June 2, 1881. Residence: Washington, Iowa where they moved in 1854 and both died there. They moved to Ill. in 1833. He was a splendid Christian man, honest and upright whose word was as good as his note. He served as elder in the church for 42 years. (See V, 39-43.)
- 29-B James C. Hamilton, born Jan. 15, 1810; died Dec. 1, 1895 at Montgomery City, Mo., age 85. First marriage May 15, 1833 to his first cousin, Peggy Baskin; died 1848, daughter of Capt. John C. Baskin, Jr. and his wife, Elizabeth Baskin. Second marriage Dec. 25, 1851 to Vina Wright. (See V, 44-50.)

James wrote an interesting letter which is given at the end of this generation.

- 30-C Mary Hamilton, born June 28, 1812. Married Cyrus Poage. Residence: moved to Lawrence Co., Mo. about 1850. (See V, 51-57.)
- 31-D John Milton Hamilton, born Aug. 7, 1814; died Dec. 14, 1895, age 81. First marriage Oct. 29, 1840 to Agnes Hamilton (no relation -- a sister of George, who married Frances). Agnes was born Oct. 25,

- 1821; died Sept. 16, 1846. Second marriage Feb. 18, 1851 to Susan Moore. Residence: Mexico, then Montgomery City, Mo. Occupation: Furniture dealer and undertaker. (See V, 58-64.)
- 32-E Robert Hamilton, born Oct. 28, 1816; died Feb. 21, 1848 of malarial fever while visiting his brother, Wm. in Ill. Age 32. Unmarried. Residence: Stayed on farm and helped his parents.
- 33-F Eliza Hamilton, born July 28, 1818; died Jan. 1, 1887, age 69. First marriage June 16, 1839 to Arbuckle Langtry who died 1853. Second marriage Dec. 20, 1864 to Thomas Allen, son of Archibald. (See V, 65-71.)
- 34-G Isabellahillena Hamilton, born Oct. 28, 1820; died April 13, 1845, age 25. Buried at Auxvasse. Married April 4, 1839 to Thos. Allen, widower of her sister. (See V, 72-74.)
- 35-H Sarah A. Hamilton, born Feb. 22, 1823; died Mar. 12, 1888, age 65. Married Aug. 12, 1846 to Wm. Langtry, born Jan. 14, 1825; died Jan. 21, 1904 -- a stepson of James Kennerly Craig. (See V, 75-84.)
- 36-I Frances C. Hamilton, born Feb. 3, 1826; died Jan. 26, 1917, age 91. Married Aug. 12, 1846 to George W. Hamilton (no relation), a brother of John Milton Hamilton's first wife, Agnes. George died in Cal. in 1849 where he and James Hamilton went during the gold rush. After his death Frances lived in Vernon Co., near Crawfordsville, Kansas. She then moved to the S.W. part of Mo. (See V, 85-86.)

(See III, 9) Children of Hugh and Betsy (Clark) Hamilton.

37-A A son, Dr. Wm. Hamilton, was assistant physician of the Western State Hospital in Staunton. Believe he was buried in Thornrose Cemetery, but perhaps in the new cemetery in Tinkling Springs. (In about 1846 James Hamilton writes "Uncle Hugh's family have all gone" -- meaning died.) Probably there were no children.

All Hamiltons through the IV Generation were Presbyterians.

* * * *

Copy of a letter written by James C. Hamilton to his brother. Postmarked Fulton, Mo., May 19, 1856. Addressed to William Hamilton, Washington City, Washington, Iowa.

May 13th, 1856

Dear Brother:

Some time during the winter I received a letter from you which pleased me very much, and I feel guilty in not answering it sooner. But better late than never. We are all well at this time, and all the friends are well so far as I know. I saw Father today. He is in his normal health. We have had a very long and hard winter and late spring. I am getting nearly through planting corn. I saw a letter from John and I think the weather here and where you live has been very much the same, a little colder with you. The wheat crops have been entirely destroyed by the freeze. Corn is scarce and high

in Missouri. Everything is high. Stock of all kinds is very high. I sold a lot of 3-year-old steers for 25 dollars, and they consider two good brood mares sell from \$100 to \$200.

It is a time of great prosperity in the country. John in his letter made some inquiries about prices of land and property around Fulton. Land is from \$10 to \$20 dollars per acre. There was a sale of lots joining Fulton of about 20 acres, laid off in 10 lots, that average \$95.00. Improved lots sell high. Boarding in Fulton is \$2.50 per week.

Edwin Greer, my son-in-law stayed with us through the winter. He left for Lawrence County a few weeks ago, and Elizabeth went with them on a visit. He owns about five or six hundred acres in that country. It is the County that Cyrus Poag lives in. If you wish to write to Cyrus, Mount Vernon is his post office. I was at his house last September. He is in a prosperous condition, with a pleasant family.

We have no regular preacher now. Mr. Laws was elected President of the College and has to leave us. (Here he refers to Westminster College at Fulton, Mo. which the Hamiltons helped to found.) Of late a couple of the professors came out and lectured or preached as we might call it. Mr. Moon from Illinois, your old acquaintance, preached to us last Sunday. We want a preacher very much. We had a little revival in our church this spring. There were seventeen or eighteen joined the church and there have been additions to most of the churches round in Fulton. There were about 10 at Contote, at Mexico 25, at Columbia some. Eliza's 3 oldest joined. (These churches to which he refers are all Presbyterian, as is Westminster.) That you may know whether they understand what they are doing, I will give you some of the questions and answers to the second boy. After the usual questions on experimental religion, he was asked, "In the sacrament of the Lord's supper what does the wine represent? Answer, The blood of Christ. What do you understand to be the meaning of faith? Answer, It is to believe that what God says, He will do. What the bread? Answer, The body of Christ. The bread is broken and the wine is poured. What does that mean? Answer, The broken body of Christ and shed blood of Christ." Which to me was very satisfactory. (This boy must have been James Henry Langtry.) My own children and my wife's are all in the church but the 2 youngest.

Aunt Rebecca Wilson has been in bad health for a long time. I suppose you have heard of the death of Aunt Bellana Hamilton. There is a son of William Baskin come to this county this spring. I hear of a good many Virginia folks coming in the fall, Moses, Meen and Arnold among the rest. You heard of the death of Mr. Clark, I suppose. James Baskin expects to come to Missouri in a year or so. Old Mother Baskin is very frail.

Eliza's oldest son is at college. Thomas Allen's also. I am badly situated for schools having to send my children away from home.

I wish you would keep up the habit of writing to me, as it is a great satisfaction to me to get a letter from you. If you stay where you are, and we live, I expect in a few years to pay you a visit.

I must close with the wish for your prosperity and hope that you and I may so live that when we leave this world we may reach that better world where the wicked cease to trouble and the weary find eternal rest.

James C. Hamilton

James was a member of the old Auxvasse Church. His granddaughter, Ida Lee Greer was raised in Mexico, Mo., near Auxvasse and used to spend a great deal of her childhood at her grandfather's plantation. She tells of many a Sunday when her grandfather would read out of the Bible to them on Sunday afternoon. The children were never allowed to play or romp on Sunday. He was very stern, but very fair. He freed his slaves before the war but few left his plantation. They loved him dearly.

Ida says she never spent a Sunday there but that a crowd came home with her grandparents for dinner.

James had a very firm motto. It was, "I listen to the advice of others, then do as I think best."

* * * *

HAMILTON

V GENERATION

(See IV, 5) Children of John and Drusilla (Templeton) Neal

- 1-A Mary Boyd Neal, born Oct. 25, 1839.
- 2-B Robert Neal, born May 11, 1841; died Jan. 30, 1935, age 94. Married Feb. 1871 to Nancy Perry.
- 3-C Berkeley Neal, born Aug. 7, 1843; died June 4, 1918, age 65. Married June 7, 1871 to Lorinda Muzzy. (See VI, 1-5.)
- 4-D Rebecca F. Neal, born Sept. 16, 1845; died Sept. 18, 1864, age 19.

(See IV, 10) Children of William C. and Jane (Board) Hamilton

- 5-A Dr. John Hamilton. Married Sarah Hall. (See VI, 6-8.)
- 6-B Lucy Hamilton, born Jan. 9, 1853; died Jan. 12, 1886, age 33. Married Noa Wilburn. (See VI, 9.)

(See IV, 12) Children of Hugh and Nancy (Read) Hamilton

- 7-A Mary Elizabeth Hamilton, born 1850; died 1941, age 91. Unmarried. Residence: Texas.
- 8-B James Hamilton. Residence: Iredale, Texas. Occupation: Furniture business. (See VI, 10-12.)
- 9-C Dr. George Hamilton, born Jan. 9, 1851, Calloway Co., Mo.; died Nov. 30, 1907, La Jara, Col., pneumonia. Buried in Crown Hill Cemetery, Denver Col., age 56. Married June 18, 1889 to Eliza Ann Langtry, step daughter of James Kennerly Craig. Residence: Moved to Col. in June 1895, bringing his wife and two older children. Occupation: An

eminent physician and surgeon whose practice covered a large territory. Owned largest drug store in La Jara, and the oldest, being founded in 1887. Health officer of the town. President of board of school directors. Local surgeon for the Denver and Rio Grand Railroad. President of La Jara Creamery Co. Vice-president of La Jara Mining and Milling Co. Treasurer of the Colorado Turquoise Mining Co. Elder in church. A Mason. Member of Col. State and American Medical Associations; Col. State Pharmacal Association; Rocky Mt. Interstate Medical Association. Medical examiner for many old line insurance companies. (See VI, 13-15.)

(See IV, 13) Children of Mary Frances (Hamilton) and Hugh Williams

- 10-A Milton Hubbard Williams, born Sept. 16, 1857; died Feb. 25, 1941, age 84. Married Nov. 17, 1887 to Fannie Douglas who died June 6, 1926. Residence: moved to Idaho. (See VI, 16-20.)
- 11-B Malcolm M. Williams, born June 2, 1861; died Jan. 4, 1939, age 78. Married Feb. 28, 1888 to Fannie Weissenfluc, who died Feb. 18, 1893. (See VI, 21-23.)
- 12-C James Williams, born June 7, 1867; died in 29 days.
- 13-D Andrew Williams, died in childhood.
- 14-E Mihitabel Williams, born Feb. 5, 1863; died 1871, age 8.
- 15-F Effie Williams, born June 20, 1864. Married John Colcord, born Mar. 5, 1857; died Sept. 16, 1906. Residence: Hollywood, Calif. in 1940. (See VI, 24-29.)
- 16-G Albert Williams, born Nov. 1, 1865. Married Sept. 14, 1892 to Rose Jane Hankins, died Jan, 1930. (See VI, 30-32.)
- 17-H Robert Williams, born May 31, 1867; died when 4 mo., 8 days old.
- 18-I Margaret Elizabeth Williams, born Oct. 21, 1871. Married George H. Sanford, born Aug. 4, 1867; died Jan. 21, 1931. Residence: Corona, Calif. (See VI, 33-35.)
- 19-J Lee Williams, born Sept. 26, 1868; died age of 10 mo.
- 20-K Emma Belle Williams (youngest of Mary Frances' 11 children), born Aug. 28, 1874. Married Sept. 8, 1898 to Orion C. Barnes. Residence: Santa Ana, Calif. (See VI, 36-37.)

(See IV, 15) Children of Rebecca Jane (Hamilton) and Obadiah Dishman

- 21-A John Dishman, born Oct. 19, 1861; died May 12, 1932, age 71. Married Annie Harlow. (See VI, 38-39.)
- 22-B Mary Dishman. Married Dr. Evans. (See VI, 39-1 to 41-5.)

(See IV, 26) Children of William and Nancy (Willson) Hamilton

- 23-A Mary Hamilton, born May 30, 1833; died March 2, 1903, pneumonia; age 70. First marriage to Abram Croft. Second marriage to Junius Root. Residence: near Staunton, Va. (See IV, 42-46.)

- 24-B Isabel (Belle) Hamilton. Married to James Craig. (See Craig Line - IV, 21.)
- 25-C James Harvey Hamilton, born June 19, 1839; died Jan. 24, 1917, apoplexy, age 78. Married in 1863 to Esma Stith Watkins of Richmond. Residence: Fishersville, Va. Buried in Tinkling Springs Cemetery. Occupation: Farmer. (See VI, 47-50.)
- 26-D George Wilson Hamilton. Married to Alpha Sibert. No children. Buried in Tinkling Springs Cemetery.
- 27-E Barbara Hamilton. Married to Daniel Boatwright. No children.

(See IV, 27) Children of John and Barbara Jane (Hansbarger) Hamilton -- These children were born on Christian's Creek, 6 mi. east of Staunton.

- 28-A Isabella Hamilton. Married Dec. 22, 1849 to Elijah Bateman. Residence: Fishersville, Va. Buried at Tinkling Springs. Death: Rheumatism. (See VI, 51-58.)
- 29-B Henry Hansbarger Hamilton. First marriage Nov. 7, 1850 to Isabella Jane Wilson, daughter of Daniel and Eliz (Eidson) Wilson -- see Wilson Family. Second marriage Dec. 2, 1889 to Nannie Wilson, daughter of George Alfred and Sarah (Bell) Wilson. No children. Residence: Swoope, Va. Occupation: Farmer and apple orchard owner. Elder at Tinkling Spring. Buried in Thornrose, Staunton. Heart and kidney trouble. (See VI, 59-60.)
- 30-C James W. Hamilton. Killed in War between the States. Married Oct. 19, 1854 to Virginia Koiner. Residence: near Fishersville. (See VI, 61.)
- 31-D John Edward Hamilton, born Jan. 21, 1837; died Jan. 19, 1889, nephritis, age 52. Married Oct. 25, 1860 to Theodosia A. Hudson, born Nov. 29, 1841. Graduate Mary Baldwin in Music. Occupation: Politician and farmer. (See VI, 62-71.)
- 32-E Dr. Robert S. Hamilton. First marriage March 2, 1865 to M. H. Gooch. No children. Second marriage Feb. 18, 1869 to Mary Ellen Allen. Residence: Staunton and Churchville. Education: University of Va. Occupation: Physician, Supt. of Western State in Staunton. (See VI, 72-74.)
- 33-F Nannie Jane (Nancy) Hamilton. Married Dec. 20, 1855 to Wm. J. Barksdale. Residence: Batesville, Albemarl Co., Va. Cause of death: childbirth. (See VI, 75-82.)
- 34-G Jacob Peck Hamilton. Married Oct. 8, 1868 to Mary H. Wilson, daughter of Daniel and Eliz (Eidson) Wilson. See Wilson Family. Residence: near Hebron Church, Augusta Co., Pa. Occupation: Farmer. (See VI, 83-88.)
- 35-H Mary Shelton (Mollie) Hamilton. Married Oct. 26, 1869 to Samuel Brown Allen. (Named for 1st Presbyterian Minister at Windy Cove Church. This lady gave Rev. Craig's Bible to Old Stone Church where it can today be seen upon entering the church.) Residence: Staunton and Jennings Gap. Cause of death: old age. Ardent church worker. (See VI, 89.)
- 36-I Hugh Alexander Stuart Hamilton. First marriage Jan. 24, 1878 to Bettie E. Caldwell. Second marriage May 15, 1889 to Grace Hannon.

Residence: Charlottesville. Cause of death: old age. Occupation: Farmer. Bred hunting horses. (See VI, 90-95.)

- 37-J Bettie A. Hamilton. Married May 13, 1886 to John Turner. No children. Residence: Hebron. Cause of death: high blood pressure.
- 38-K Thomas Parker Hamilton. Unmarried.

All of the members of this family were Presbyterians. All regular church attendants. Most of them enthusiastic church workers. All were educated in private schools.

(See IV, 28) Children of William and Margaret Doak Berry Hamilton

- 39-A John Craig Hamilton, born Sept. 8, 1853 in Ill.; died Jan. 4, 1940 in Pasadena, Cal., age 67. Married Jan. 6, 1859 at Washington, Iowa to Mary M. Bennett, born April 1, 1836 in Ohio; died July 17, 1935 in Pasadena. Her mother lived one week past 100 years. (See VI 96-101.)
- 40-B James Berry Hamilton, born Sept. 1, 1837; died Sept. 23, 1845, age 8.
- 41-C Mary Jane Hamilton, born Nov. 7, 1841; died Nov. 1908, age 67. Married Daniel W. Lewis; died 1909. Residence: Pasadena, Calif. Occupation: both teachers. Education: Grad., Iowa State University. (See VI, 102.)
- 42-D Sara Margaret Hamilton, born March 4, 1846 in Ill.; died Nov. 23, 1921 in Pasadena, Cal., age 73. Unmarried. Occupation: taught a number of years. Education: Grad., Iowa State University.
- 43-E William Rice Hamilton, born March 11, 1849 in Ill.; died Jan. 28, 1921, age 72. Unmarried. Residence: Washington Co., Iowa where his parents moved in 1854 when Iowa was still a territory. Moved to Pasadena in his last years. Occupation: farmer.

(See IV, 29) Children of James C. and Peggy (Baskin) Hamilton

- 45-B Charles Hamilton, born Jan. 26, 1839; died Jan. 16, 1911, age 72. First marriage to Laura Pasley. Second marriage to Betty Shelton. Residence: near Bachlor Creek, Mo. Buried at Old Auxvasse. Occupation: farmer. (See VI, 105-110.)
- 46-C Isaac Hamilton, born Aug. 13, 1844. Married to Ida Lowry Little. Residence: Texas. (See VI, 3.)
- 47-D Robert Reed Hamilton, born Dec. 15, 1846; died June 10, 1920, age 74. Unmarried. Residence: Calloway Co., Mo. Occupation: farmer of 2,800 acres. Deacon: Presby. Church. He made a home for his father and mother and his sister, Elizabeth. Education: grade school.
- 48-E Elizabeth Hamilton, born March 8, 1834; died May 2, 1903, age 69. Unmarried. Residence: Calloway Co., Mo. Buried: Aux Vasse; kidney trouble. Sunday school teacher. Education: grade school.
- 49-F Sarah Jane Hamilton, born March 15, 1835; died Dec. 31, 1895, age 60. Married Dec. 27, 1853 to Edwin Greer, born Dec. 27, 1832 in Barron Co., Ky.; died March 11, 1875 in Mexico, Mo. Left a widow with 7 young children. Never raised her voice to them and never lost her patience. A wonderful Christian. (See VI, 112-117.)

Children of James C. and Vina (Wright) Hamilton:

- 50-G Lucy Frances (Fannie) Hamilton, born July 31, 1859; died Oct. 1951, age 92. Married Oct. 1, 1885 to French Woodson, born May 21, 1860; died May 22, 1949. Son of Robert and Anna (Strothers) Woodson. Residence: Auxvasse, Mo. Church organist. Education: public schools. (See VI, 119-124.)

(See IV, 30) Children of Mary Hamilton and Cyrus Poague. Residence: Mt. Vernon, Lawrence Co., Mo.

- 51-A Jim Poague.
52-B Eliza Poague.
53-C Jane Poague, unmarried.
54-D Ella Poague, unmarried.
55-E John Poague, unmarried.
56-F Stewart Poague, died.
57-G Sarah Poague.

The name was sometimes spelled Pogue. Two of these girls were twins -- probably Ella and Eliza. Described by Mary's brother James as "a pleasant family." No further information about this family.

(See IV, 31) Children of John Milton Hamilton and first wife Agnes Hamilton. Residence: Montgomery City, Mo.

- 58-A Margaret Ann Hamilton, born Aug. 13, 1841, Calloway Co.; died May 1936, Fulton, Mo., age 95. Married to Hillary Langtry, son of Eliz. Jane Hamilton and Arbuckle Langtry of Calloway Co. No children.
59-B Boy, born April 12, 1845; died April 23, 1845.
60-C Baby, born Sept. 2, 1846; died April 20, 1847 - "a baby no bigger than a fist."

Children of John Milton Hamilton and his second wife, Susan S. Moore, born Aug. 19, 1825, daughter of Travis Moore, Green Co., Ky.:

- 61-D Sarah (Sallie) Agnes Hamilton, born Feb. 24, 1859; died Oct. 1917, Kansas City, age 58. Married May 21, 1877 to Marion Blake Sylvester Ford, born Dec. 20, 1849; died about 1904. Son of Wm. and Martha Epperson Ford. William was son of Hezekiah Ford who settled at New Gondon, Ralls Co., Mo. in 1838. Residence: Danville, Mo. (See VI, 125-131.)
62-E Robert Samuel Hamilton, born Nov. 10, 1860, Bachelor, Mo. Married Nov. 15, 1886 to Laura Brown, daughter of R. E. Brown of Montgomery City, Mo. (See VI, 132-133.)
63-F Mary Eliz. Hamilton, born Aug. 9, 1862; died May 15, 1892 at Montgomery City, age 30. "Thus passed from our midst one of our best beloved, endeared by her gentleness, her piety, and her beauty. She was ill 4 months. The last service she attended in the church she so loved was the communion service, so sacred to Christian hearts." Unmarried.

- 64-G Emma Moore Hamilton, born Feb. 16, 1865; died July 14, 1936 at Kansas City, Mo., age 71. Unmarried. Residence: lived with a niece, Frances H. Ford Bracken. Remembered by early associates as "a beautiful young lady with light hair."
- 64-H (64-1/2-H) John Milton Hamilton, born May 8, 1871; died young. Unmarried.

(See IV, 33) Children of Eliza J. Hamilton and Arbuckle Langtry

- 65-A John W. Langtry, born March 9, 1840 in Callaway Co., Mo.; died Aug. 8, 1845, whooping cough. Buried in Auxvasse Cemetery, age 5 yrs.
- 66-B Henry C. Langtry, born Dec. 3, 1841; died June 22, 1842, whooping cough.
- 67-C James Henry Langtry, born June 12, 1843; died July 10, 1922 in San Francisco, heart condition, age 79. Unmarried. Education: Westminster College, Fulton, Mo. Residence: In 1863 he went West with a mule team to San Francisco. In 1866 he started as a clerk with Wells Fargo Express Co., remaining with them until 1907 when he retired. At that time he was Supt. of the Express Co. in all the territory from Sacramento to Mexico City, Mo. A great traveller. Had been in almost every part of the world. Body was cremated and his ashes are in a Columbarium in San Francisco.
- 68-D Hillary Langtry, born March 1, 1845; died Dec. 12, 1941 in Fulton, Mo., age 96. First marriage to Adaline Harrison, born Nov. 18, 1874 at Auxvasse; died June 9, 1878. Second marriage March 22, 1881 to Margaret Harrison, born Dec. 6, 1853; died March 31, 1896 (a cousin of Adaline's). Third marriage to his first cousin, Margaret Hamilton, daughter of John Milton and Agnes Hamilton, born Aug. 1841; died 1935, Fulton.
- Education: Westminster College. At the time of his death he was the oldest living alumnus. Occupation: successful farmer near Auxvasse, Mo. When his health failed he moved to Fulton. Elder in Auxvasse church for many years. Served in Confederate Army under Gen. Price. He had a brilliant mind to the last. (See VI, 134-137.)
- 69-E Ann Isabella Langtry, born Mar. 22, 1847; died July 14, 1936, age 89. Married June 6, 1876 to Dr. John M. Tate, born Dec. 1842 in Calloway Co.; died Dec. 2, 1919. Residence: Williamsburg, Mo. Education: Robinson Seminary, Fulton, Mo. Occupation: taught piano in a girls' school at Ashley, Mo. Sunday school teacher many years. Active in Women's Work of church. Very pretty. Sang sweetly. Favorite song was Tennyson's "Brook."
- Dr. Tate was educated at Westminster College; studied Medicine in New York. Was a successful country doctor for many years. Also a successful farmer. Elder in Auxvasse for 31 years. S.S. Supt. for several years. Taught a class in S.S. Was elected to the State Legislature in 1896-1898. (See VI, 138-140.)
- 70-F George Langtry, born March 19, 1849; died Jan. 12, 1916, age 67. Unmarried. Education: Westminster College. Residence: lived in Alaska. Later in San Jose, Calif.

- 81-G Rice C. Langtry, born 1858. Married Nellie Florence McFee. No children, one adopted son. Residence: Seattle, Wash.
- 82-H Eliza Ann (Lida) Langtry, born May 1, 1860; died June 17, 1933, pneumonia, age 73. Married June 18, 1889 to George Hamilton of Denver, Col. He died suddenly at La Jara, Calif. He attended Hardin College in Mexico, Mo. Eliza was very active in the church, Sunday school and Ladies Aid. The influence of this devoted Christian mother and her husband upon their community and their family has been of inestimable value. Both are buried in Crown Hill Cemetery, Denver. (See VI, 13-15.)
- 83-I Rev. Walter McAfee Langtry, born Feb. 20, 1866, Auxvasse, Mo.; died July 12, 1947, age 81. Married Oct. 3, 1894 to Lucille Dale Moore. He acquired his elementary education in the local schools, later attending Westminster College in Fulton from which he graduated in 1889; McCormick Seminary in Chicago from which he graduated in 1893. In 1893 he was ordained by St. Louis Presbytery. He received his D.D. degree from Westminster in 1921. His first pastorate was Wentzville, then Bowling Green, remaining in each for 3 years. He came to Clayton Presbyterian Church in Clayton, Mo. in 1900 and remained for 47 years, retiring in 1947. He was a friend to all with whom he came in contact and spent much time in counseling young ministers. "He was a Christian gentleman, a diligent worker, a preacher of the Word of God." Apparently the mantle of Rev. John Craig fell in benediction upon this descendant. (See VI, 164-165.)

(See IV, 36) Children of Frances Hamilton and Geo. W. Hamilton.

- 85-A Henry Hamilton. Died unmarried.
- 86-B John Ed. Hamilton, born July 3, 1847; died Oct. 3, 1928, age 81. Married Alice Tunnyhill. (See VI, 166-171.)

* * * *

HAMILTON

VI GENERATION

(See V, 3) Children of Beverly and Lorinda (Muzzy) Neal.

- 1-A Charles H. Neal, born March 27, 1872.
- 2-B John E. Neal, born Jan. 17, 1874; died April 1891, age 17.
- 3-C Milton T. Neal, born Oct. 28, 1876. Married Dec. 16, 1903 to Anna Leech. (See VII, 1-2.)
- 4-D Lucy S. Neal, born March 1, 1882.
- 5-E Beeby Neal, born 1889.

(See V, 5) Children of Dr. John and Sarah (Hall) Hamilton.

- 6-A Pinkney Hamilton, died in Stockton, Cal.
- 7-B Carl Hamilton. Residence: Pasadena, Cal. Occupation: contractor.
- 8-C A daughter (by Dr. Hamilton's second marriage). This daughter took care of him in his last illness.

(See V, 6) Children of Lucy Hamilton and Noa Wilburn.

- 9-A Walter Wilburn, born Nov. 14, 1874; died Oct. 5, 1940, age 66. Married Nov. 14, 1906 to Martha Strote, born Sept. 18, 1881. (See VII, 3-7.)

(See V, 8) Children of James Hamilton

- 10-A James Jr. Killed in R.R. yards while at work.
- 11-B Name unknown.
- 12-C Name unknown.

(See V, 9 and V, 82) Children of Dr. George and Eliza Ann Langtry Hamilton.

- 13-A George Henry Hamilton, born March 4, 1890; died Jan. 14, 1940. Died of heart failure while, as an elder in the church, he was assisting in the preparation of the sacrament of the Lord's Supper. Buried in Greenmount Cemetery, Durango, Col. Age 50. Married Nov. 18, 1924 to Julia Johnetta Townsend. Residence: Durango, Col. Occupation: pharmacist. Education: high school, Monte Vista, Col. and Kansas City College of Pharmacy. He was a Mason. During World War I he served in the Navy as Pharmacist Mate First Class. (See VII, 8.)
- 14-B James G. Hamilton, born July 16, 1899; died Oct. 17, 1918 in World War I, age 19. This citation was received after his death: "James G. Hamilton, Private 1st Class, Company C, 4th U.S. Infantry, served with honor in the World War and died in the service of his country. Woodrow Wilson." James lies buried in Grave #28, Block H, Row 30, Argonne American Cemetery. Education: graduate high school, Monte Vista, Col. Member of Pres. Church.

15-C Helen Hamilton, born Dec. 12, 1894. Married June 14, 1927 to Clayton A. Astell. Residence: Sterling, Col. Education: graduate Park College, Parkville, Mo., 1919, A.B. Degree. Occupation: (hers) teacher; (his) postal employee. Denomination: Methodist, active church and civic worker. On board of Religious Education; Pres., Woman's Society of Christian Service; District Pres. of WSCS; S.S. teacher; past Regent of DAR. and officer of Eastern Star and many other organizations. During World War II served as Gray Lady and belonged to the Gallon Club, having given more than a gallon of blood to the Blood Plasma Bank. (See VII, 9.)

(See V, 10) Children of Milton and Fannie (Douglas) Williams. Family resided in Idaho.

16-A Altha Williams, born Aug. 18, 1881. Married J. M. McCully. (See VII, 9-1 and 9-2.)

17-B Edna Sherrill Williams, born Oct. 11, 1884.

18-C Blanche Meador Williams, born Jan. 28, 1889.

19-D Lizzie Kimball Williams, born June 26, 1893.

20-E Lee Williams, born Aug. 31, 1895. (See VII, 10-11.)

(See V, 11) Children of Malcolm and Fannie (Weissenflue) Williams. Residence: Montana, then San Diego, Calif. after 1895.

21-A Helen Mabel Williams, born Feb. 19, 1889; died of T.B. Unmarried.

22-B Ida Williams. Died of T.B. Unmarried.

23-C Beulah Williams, born Feb. 18, 1893. Married Burton G. Culver. Residence: 2520 Dwight Street, San Diego, Calif. (I do not have a record of their children.)

(See V, 15) Children of Effie Williams and John Colcord.

24-A Edna Colcord, born Jan. 16, 1893; died June 23, 1911, age 15.

25-B Lena Colcord. Residence: San Francisco, Calif.

26-C Irving Colcord.

27-D Opal Colcord, born July 23, 1905. Married Cecil McPheeters. Residence: Los Angeles, Calif. (See VII, 12.)

28-E Arthur Colcord, born Sept. 23, 1890. Married in 1919 to Edna -----. (See VII, 13-15.)

29-F Gladys Colcord, born Oct. 29, 1897. Married in 1941 to Harry Hunter.

(See V, 16) Children of Albert and Rose (Hakins) Williams.

30-A Hugh James Williams, born March 12, 1895; died 1955. Married to Thelma Belle Wilburn. (Children given under Thelma's line - see VII, 4.)

- 31-B Nora Williams, born July 31, 1897. Married Aug. 2, 1923 to P. S. Ballew. Residence: Mexico, Mo. Her father (Albert) lived with them. (See VII, 16-17.)
- 32-C Reverend Glen Albert Williams, born Nov. 15, 1899. Married Lena Lamprey. Residence: Trenton, Tenn. Occupation: minister. (See VII, 18-21.)

(See V, 18) Children of Margaret (Williams) and George Sanford.

- 33-A Frank Sanford, born Nov. 28, 1900. Married June 1, 1931 to Irene Turner. Residence: Los Angeles, Calif. No children.
- 34-B Emmett Sanford, born May 4, 1904. Married Nov. 16, 1933 to Lillian Trimble. Residence: Corona, Calif. (See VII, 22-23.)
- 35-C Claud Sanford, born Oct. 18, 1906. Married Nettie Hemwich. Residence: Los Angeles, Calif.

(See V, 20) Children of Emma and Orion Barnes.

- 36-A Emma Margaret Barnes. Married in 1921 to C. H. Bethel. Residence: Santa Ana, Calif. (See VII, 24-28.)
- 37-B Ladyce Barnes, born Oct. 6, 1890. Married in 1935 to Donald Williams. (See VII, 29-31.)

(See V, 21) Children of John and Annie (Harlow) Dishman.

- 38-A Mary Dishman. Residence: Benton City, Mo.
- 39-B Carl Dishman. Married Ester Gilmore. (See VII, 32-34.)

(See V, 22) Children of Mary Dishman and Dr. Evans.

- 39-1 Nova Evans. Married Frank McClure. Residence: Col. No children.
- 39-2 Ollie Evans, born Sept. 21, 1872. Married Joe Kendall; died Sept. 16, 1941. No children.

Children of Mary Dishman and William Kinslow: (After Dr. Evans died Mary married Wm. Kinslow.)

- 39-3 Edward Kinslow, born Aug. 7, 1886. Married Ethel Whittington. Residence: near Hadley, Tex. No children.
- 40-4 Dr. Charles Kinslow, born June 23, 1883; died Nov. 4, 1941, age 58. Married Minnie Williams. Residence: Hadley, Tex. (See VII, 34-35.)
- 41-5 Margaret Kinslow, born July 30, 1880. Married Ed Dishman. Residence: Hadley, Tex. No children.

(See V, 23) Children of Mary Hamilton and Abram Croft.

- 42-A William Croft (died in infancy).
- 43-B James Alexander Croft. Died in early manhood in college. (See VII, 35.)
- 44-C Nancy Wilson Croft. Married David Keller. (See VII, 36-39.)

Children of Mary (Hamilton) and Junius Root.

- 45-D Rose Root. Married Dr. John Samuel Sellers; died Sept. 2, 1910. Residence: Verona, Va. Denomination: Rose was a Presbyterian in Tinkling Spring Congregation but joined the Evangelical Reformed Church with her husband. Church worker. (See VII, 40-42.)
- 46-E Mary Belle Root. Married to Chas. Conner who was from England or Ireland. (See VI, 43-44.)

(See V, 24) Children of Isabel Hamilton and James Craig. (See Craig Line.)

(See V, 25) Children of James Harvey and Esma S. (Watkins) Hamilton.

- 47-A Wm. Pierce Hamilton. Married Julia Tucker, born Sept. 10, 1883; died Sept. 23, 1950. Residence: Clifton Forge, Va. (See VII, 45-48.)
- 48-B James Stith Hamilton, born March 4, 1873; died Dec. 26, 1938, coronary thrombosis, age 65. Married Nov. 24, 1897 to Flora Wilson, born Nov. 7, 1880, daughter of Wm. Wilson; died May 1957. Residence: Fishersville, Virginia. Occupation: telegraph operator and agent. (See VII, 49.)
- 49-C George Howard Hamilton, born Oct. 11, 1867; died June 21, 1937, cancer, age 70. Buried at Tinkling Springs. Unmarried. Residence: Fishersville, Va. and Washington, D.C. Occupation: Post Office Dept., Washington. S.S. teacher. Church worker.
- 50-D Edward Lee Hamilton, born Oct. 19, 1869; died March 1947, apoplexy, age 78. Buried in Tinkling Springs Cemetery. Unmarried. Residence: Fishersville, Va.

(See V, 28) Children of Isabella (Hamilton) and Elijah Bateman.

- 51-A Kitty Bateman. Married Mr. Sulunder.
- 52-B Emma Bateman. Married Mr. Alexander.
- 53-C Maggie Bateman. Unmarried.
- 54-D Nannie Bateman, died pneumonia. Unmarried.
- 55-E Betty Bateman, died pneumonia. Unmarried.
- 56-F John Bateman. Married Widow, Mrs. Gentry. Residence: Crozet, Va. Occupation: Postmaster. No children.
- 57-G Floyd Bateman.
- 58-H Charles Tobe Bateman.

(See V, 29) Children of Henry and Isabel (Wilson) Hamilton.

- 59-A Millard. Died at age of 2 years, diphtheria.
- 60-B Edward Allen Hamilton, born July 15, 1858. Married Oct. 25, 1882 to Willa Hanger. (See VI, 50-54.)

(See V, 30) Children of James W. and Virginia (Koiner) Hamilton.

61-A John H. Hamilton; killed by train. Unmarried. Residence: Parkersburg, W. Va. Occupation: R.R. President. Education: University of Virginia, PhD.

(See V, 31) Children of John Edward and Theodosia Hudson Hamilton.

62-A Frank Hamilton, born May 31, 1863. Married Lillie Kidwell. No children.

63-B William E. Hamilton, born Aug. 7, 1861; died of old age. Married Ednora (Eddie) Hanger. Occupation: Farmer. (See VII, 55-56.)

64-C Retta Hamilton, born Feb. 26, 1866. Unmarried. Occupation: Hotel Manager.

65-D Bessie Hamilton, born Jan. 10, 1868. Unmarried. Occupation: Trained nurse.

66-E Gertrude Hamilton, born Dec. 1, 1870. Married Howard Kussmaul. Residence: Roanoke, Va. Occupation: Trained nurse. No children.

67-F Isabella Jane Hamilton, born Mar. 3, 1872; died of tumor. Married Sept. 10, 1902 to Shelton P. Mann. Residence: Fort Defiance, Va. Occupation: (hers) Trained nurse; (his) Merchant. (See VI, 57-62.)

68-G Mollie Hamilton, born July 22, 1876. Unmarried. Residence: Staunton, Virginia.

69-H Nellie Hamilton, born July 6, 1881; died of small pox soon after marriage. Married William I. Ward. No children.

70-I Theodosia May Hamilton, born May 1, 1880; died Oct. 1954. Married Mar. 4, 1901 to William A. Haines. Residence: Staunton, Virginia. (See VII, 63-65.)

71-J Caroline Hamilton, born Nov. 1883. Married Willie Darden. Occupation: Trained nurse. No children.

(See V, 32) Children of Dr. Robert S. and Mary (Allen) Hamilton.

72-A Brown Allen Hamilton; died when a child.

73-B Susan Hamilton. Married L. L. Scherer. Education: (hers) Mary Baldwin College. (See VI, 66.)

74-C Elsie Douglas Hamilton. First marriage to Earl Norton, no children. Second marriage to Wallace Cathcart, no children. Residence: Cleveland, Ohio. Education: Mary Baldwin.

(See V, 33) Children of Nannie Hamilton and William Barksdale.

75-A Nora Barksdale. Married Edwin Barksdale. (See VII, 67.)

76-B Edna Barksdale. Married Ernest Cardwell. Residence: Missouri. Occupation: R.R. Official. (See VII, 68.)

77-C Giles Barksdale. Married Nannie Woods. Residence: Missouri. Occupation: Merchant.

- 78-D Annabella Barksdale; died 1949. Married Otis Temple. Residence: Slater, Mo. Occupation: Trained nurse.
- 79-E Florence Barksdale. Married Herbert Cardwell. Residence: Slater, Mo. and Kansas City, Mo.
- 80-F Helen Barksdale. Married Gee Anal. Residence: Kansas City, Mo.
- 81-G Genevieve Barksdale. Married Wallace Trimble. Residence: Swoope, Va. Education: Stuart Hall. Church worker. (See VII, 69-70.)
- 82-H Mary Allen Barksdale. Married Charles Page. Residence: Batesville, Va. (See VII, 71-74.)

(See V, 34) Children of Jacob Peck and Mary Wilson Hamilton.

- 83-A Howard Hamilton. Married Lenna M. Dunlap. Residence: Swoope, Va. Occupation: Farmer. In World War I, badly wounded. (See VII, 75.)
- 84-B Irene Hamilton. Unmarried. Residence: Washington. Occupation: Trained nurse.
- 85-C Daisy Hamilton. Married Stonewall Jackson Doswell. Residence: Ashland and Staunton, Va. Education: Mary Baldwin. (See VII, 76-77.)
- 86-D Clarence Hamilton. No children.
- 87-E Millard Hamilton. Married Lillie Lightner. Residence: Staunton, Va. Occupation: Building contractor.
- 88-F Margaret Hamilton. Unmarried. Residence: Hebron, Va.

(See V, 35) Children of Mary Hamilton and Samuel Allen.

- 89-A Frederick Frazier Allen. Married Mary Pollard Reynolds. (See VII, 79-82.)

(See V, 36) Children of Hugh A. and Bettie Caldwell Hamilton.

- 90-A Sue Hamilton. Unmarried.
- 91-B Ora Hamilton. Unmarried. Occupation: Trained nurse.
- 92-C John Sommerfield Hamilton. Married Jessie Sour. (See VII, 83.)
- 93-D Guy Wilson Hamilton. Married Mary Cook. Died of coronary occlusion. Residence: Waynesboro, Va. Occupation: Merchant. Held offices in church and S.S. No children.

Children of Hugh A. and Grace Hannon Hamilton:

- 94-E Pauline Hamilton. Unmarried. Residence: Shadwell, Va. Occupation: Trained nurse.
- 95-F Grace Hamilton. Married Lewis De Haven, Col. in the Marines. (See VII, 84-87.)

(See V, 39) Children of John Craig and Mary Bennett Hamilton.

- 96-A Arthur Lincoln Hamilton, born Nov. 12, 1859; died July 9, 1953, age 96. Married Margaret Eliza Youel of Iowa. Graduated from College of Ames, Iowa. Taught a few years in Iowa, came to Calif. Was Supt. of Pasadena Schools. Was Asst. Supt. of Schools of Los Angeles Co. Commissioner of Pasadena for 8 years and mayor of Pasadena, 6 years. Remained active in clubs to end of life. (See VII, 88-92.)

- 97-B Kate Adella Hamilton, born Sept. 18, 1862 near Washington, Iowa; died Dec. 9, 1954, age 92. Unmarried. Residence: South Laguna, Calif. Education: McKees Academy, Iowa. Taught in Los Angeles and Pasadena. Missed only one day from school in 32 years. Active worker in First Congregational Church in Pasadena for 50 years, serving as S.S. teacher and in various other capacities. Active in forming P.E.O. chapters. In 40 years missed only 8 meetings. Genealogist. Great help to the author in writing this book.
- 98-C James Wilfred Hamilton, born Sept. 21, 1866 at Dry Creek near Pleasant Hill, Iowa; died Sept. 28, 1902, malaria in Ark., age 36. Unmarried. Residence: Iowa, Calif., Ark. Graduated from Iowa State University, Law. Occupation: Lawyer, admitted to bar at Des Moines before he was 21. Denomination: Methodist.
- 99-D William Burt Hamilton, born March 31, 1871; died Sept. 11, 1942. Unmarried. Residence: Pasadena in later years. Previously farmer in Iowa.
- 100-E Sada Esto Hamilton, born Oct. 27, 1873 at Pleasant Hill, Iowa; died Apr. 9, 1958, Los Angeles, age 85. Unmarried. Residence: South Laguna, Calif. Later Los Angeles, Calif. Education: Graduate, Business College in L.A. Secretary of E. J. Stanton Wholesale Lumber Co. for many years. Active worker in church, Sunday school, Christian Endeavor, choral clubs, church choir. Presbyterian.
- 101-F Myrtle Luella Hamilton, born June 13, 1876, Pleasant Hill, Iowa. Married June 25, 1908 to Ernest A. Owen, born June 25, 1871; died Dec. 23, 1937. Residence: Huntington Park, Calif; later L.A. Graduated from State Normal College in L.A. Both were teachers. She belongs to P.E.O. World Travelers Club. Denomination: Presbyterian. Active worker. No children.

(See V, 41) Children of Mary Jane Hamilton and Daniel Lewis.

- 102-A Pauline Lewis, born Aug. 18, 1880. Unmarried. Residence: Chicago. Occupation: Musician. Studied in Germany for 2 years.

(See V, 44) Children of John Hamilton.

103-A A son.

104-B A daughter. Married in England and died.

(See V, 45) Children of Charles and Laura Pasley Hamilton.

- 105-A Victoria Hamilton. Married Jim Shelton. (See VII, 175-182.)

Children of Charles and Betty Shelton Hamilton:

- 106-B Lillie Hamilton. Married Charles Kemp. Residence: Monti Bella, Cal.
- 107-C Jessie Hamilton, died 1949. Married to Sam Price. Residence: Nampa, Idaho.

- 108-D Gussie Hamilton. Married Alvin Laws. Residence: Washington State.
109-E E. Colie Hamilton. Residence: Nampa, Idaho.
110-F John Hamilton, died 1948. Residence: Idaho Falls.

(See V, 46) Child of Isaac and Ida Little Hamilton.

111-A Willard Hamilton.

(See V, 49) Children of Sarah J. Hamilton and Edwin Greer.

112-A John Robert Greer, born April 2, 1866; died Jan. 23, 1898, age 32. Married Oct. 1891 to Bertie Hale. (See VII, 94)

113-B Anna Elizabeth Greer, born Aug. 13, 1855; died July 19, 1907, age 52. Married March 28, 1869 to Arthur McDonald. (See VII, 94-97.)

114-C Margaret Ellen Greer, born Nov. 15, 1860; died Sept. 28, 1917, age 57. Married Feb. 6, 1884 to William Freeman, born Nov. 1, 1861; died Feb. 29, 1936. Residence: Near Mexico, Mo. Occupation: Farmer. Denomination: Presbyterian, but joined Christian Church with her husband. "A wonderful woman. Loved company and set a table to be compared with the finest. Relatives spent every Christmas there till her death. Life with her was like living in a story book." (See VII, 98-100.)

115-D Charles Greer, born May 3, 1874; died Dec. 8, 1948 suddenly of heart attack, age 74. Married Cora Fivecoats of Chanute, Kan. Residence: Fort Worth, Texas. His niece says "Mother loved him dearly. I remember him as a world of fun." (See VII, 101-102.)

116-E Ida Lee Greer, born Jan. 13, 1870; now living. Married March 16, 1892 to William Everett Edwards. Residence: Columbia, Mo. Devoted Christians and still active in church work. She is Treasurer of the Kings Daughters and member of D.A.R. and of the War of 1812. At 82 William still loved to hunt and fish. (See VII, 103-104.)

117-F Emma Jane Greer, born Dec. 26, 1854; died Oct. 29, 1940, acute indigestion, age 86. Unmarried. Residence: Mexico City. Occupation: Nurse. "A fine Christian woman and read her Bible through and through." Buried in Mexico, Mo.

(See V, 50) Children of Fannie (Hamilton) and French Woodson.

118-A Anna V. Woodson, born Dec. 10, 1887. Married Harry A. Meyer, born Nov. 29, 1889; died Dec. 1834. Son of John Meyer. Residence: Auxvasse, Mo. Occupation: Banker. Enthusiastic church worker. Education: high school. (See VII, 105.)

119-B Reed Woodson, born July 2, 1889. First marriage to Jewel Meadow, Dec. 22, 1909, daughter of Buck Meadow; died 1930. Second marriage to Ethel Deardoff. Residence: Fulton. Occupation: Custodian to Westminster College for 20 years. Denomination: Baptist. (See VII, 106-107.)

- 120-C Everett Woodson, born March 24, 1891. Married May 22, 1922 to Helen Martin, daughter of George Martin. Residence: Auxvasse. Education: high school. No children.
- 121-D Lloyd Woodson, born May 9, 1893. Married June 21, 1919 to Gertie Brown, daughter of Charles Brown. Residence: Auxvasse. Occupation: Service station owner. No children.
- 122-E Rev. James Woodson, born Feb. 13, 1895. Married Oct. 24, 1922 to Jessie Gordon, daughter of Angus Gordon of Louisville, Ky. Residence: Went as missionary to Brazil in 1924 -- Carmo do Paranaiba, Minas, Brazil. The Presbyterian Survey of 1950 in speaking of new missions which Rev. Woodson began a few years ago said -- "Where there was not a Christian, nor a Bible five years ago, there are hundreds of splendid Christian people for whom the Bible is THE BOOK." In his years of service in Brazil he has formed many missions. Education: Westminster College and Louisville Seminary. (See VII, 108-111.)
- 123-F Carl Woodson, born Feb. 15, 1897. Married Feb. 15, 1922 to Ruth Edwards. Residence: California. Occupation: works for Gas Co. Education: college graduate. (See VII, 120-121.)
- 124-G Ellen Woodson, born May 31, 1900. Married March 1, 1919 to Bradley Martin, son of Sam Martin. Residence: Vandalia, Mo. (See VII, 122-125.)

(See V, 61) Children of Sarah Agnes Hamilton and Marion Ford.

- 125-A Eulah Ford, born Oct. 23, 1879 in Montgomery City; died March 26, 1898, age 18, T.B. She died soon after graduating from high school. During her short life she was a most faithful Christian worker.
- 126-B Frances Hamilton Ford, born Oct. 4, 1885. Married Sept. 16, 1911 to John Hinkle Bracken, son of Charles Lewis and Mary (Hinkle) Bracken. Residence: Kansas City, Mo. Education: she graduated from Synolical College, Fulton, Mo. Occupation: retired war manufacturer of men's neckwear, belts and suspenders in K.C. The church records say "Oct. 29, 1886 -- this Friday evening Dr. H. H. Wells baptized Fannie Ford, child of Marion and Sallie Ford. The Lord's rich blessings were invoked upon the child at the beginning and close of the service." Montgomery City, Mo. (See VII, 126-128.)
- 127-C Ralph Wm. Ford, born Dec. 29, 1887; died Oct. 19, 1946, heart attack, age 59. Married Anna Blankeimmir. Residence: Kansas City, Mo. Occupation: engineer, civil or electrical. (See VII, 129.)
- 128-D Mary Eliz. Ford, born Feb. 27, 1888. Married Oct. 6, 1906 to Charles Marcellus Peale. Residence: Tulsa, Okla. Occupation: (hers) owner of flower shop; (his) C.P.A. (See VII, 130.)
- 129-E Katheryn Susan Ford, born Jan. 8, 1891. Married Sept. 16, 19-- to Frank Arbuckle Tinklepaugh. Residence: Long Island, N.Y. Occupation: Dir. and Sales Mgr. of Beaunit Mills, office N.Y. City. (See VII, 130-132.)
- 130-F John Gerald Ford, born Dec. 2, 1896; died Jan. 8, 1941. Married Myrtle Trout. Served 2 years in World War I., Rainbow Division. (See VII, 133-134.)
- 131-G John Milton Ford, Jr. Unmarried.

(See V, 62) Children of Robert Samuel and Laura Brown Hamilton.

- 132-A Linda Hamilton. Married but I do not have his name (could not read it.) (See VII, 135-137.)
133-B Margaret Hamilton. Died at age of 3 yrs.

(See V, 68) Children of Hillary and Adaline Harrison Langtry.

- 134-A Mary Eliza Langtry, born Aug. 24, 1876; died Nov. 8, 1876.
135-B Edward Warren Langtry, born May 11, 1878; died Feb., 1849, age 71. Married Jan. 28, 1903 to Anna Evans. Residence: Boise, Idaho. (See VII, 138.)

Children of Hillary and Margaret Harrison Langtry:

- 136-C Catherine Isabella Langtry, born Feb. 18, 1882; died Feb. 15, 1937, pneumonia, age 55. Buried Auxvasse. Unmarried.
137-D Joseph Arbuckle Langtry, born April 16, 1882. Married Aug. 20, 1907 in Utah to Josephine Campbell, born March 25, 1886. Occupation: spent greater part of his life in lumber business in Oregon. Retired from that because of heart trouble. Now in real estate and insurance business in Ashland, Oregon. An elder in P. church. (See VII, 139-141.)

(See V, 69) Children of Ann I. Langtry and Dr. John Tate. Residence: Calloway Co., Mo.

- 138-A Eliza Henry Tate, born Aug. 13, 1878; died in car wreck 1958. Married Dec. 1, 1903 to Emmett J. Grant, born Dec. 3, 1870; died Jan. 20, 1931. Buried in Fulton, Mo. Residence: Williamsburg, Mo. Education: Eliza graduated from Synodical College, Fulton, Mo. -- church worker. Has taught S.S. for many years and been active in Women's Auxiliaries. Emmett was deacon, then elder in church. S.S. Supt. and taught a class for many years. (See VII, 142-144.)
139-B Mary Eliz. Tate, born Nov. 6, 1882 near McCredie; died Nov. 18, 1948 at Auxvasse, age 66. Married Dec. 14, 1909 to Rev. Samuel Gleaves Wood, born Aug. 23, 1879 in Wythville, Va; died Nov. 18, 1948. Residence: Auxvasse, Mo. Education: Mary was educated at Synodical College. Rev. Wood preached at the Auxvasse and the Westminster churches for about 45 years. He did a wonderful job and was ably assisted by his wife who taught in S.S. for many years and had an active part in Woman's Auxiliary. (See VII, 145.)
140-C Florence Cowan Tate. Married Sept. 29, 1914 to Maurice Arthur Brooks, born Nov. 8, 1880 in Harrisonburg, Pa. Residence: Fulton, Mo. Education: (hers) Syndical College; (his) Westminster College. Occupation: farmer. He has been S.S. Supt. and teacher. Florence is an active S.S. and church worker. (See VII, 146-147.)

(See V, 72) Child of Archibald H. and Anne Suggett Allen.

141-A John Archibald Allen, born Jan. 28, 1867 near Fulton, Mo.; died June 8, 1941 near Tacoma, Wash., apoplexy, age 74. First marriage Nov. 13, 1889 to Etta Mary Barnett. Second marriage to Miss Young. Residence: Moved to Wash. in 1898 where he and his father took homesteads in Franklin Co., Wash. -- a regular pioneer country. He helped to establish two schools but moved many times to give his daughters higher education. In 1910 they moved to Pullman where the State College is located. John's mother died when he was only a few weeks old and he was raised by the whole family. Four generations lived in the house. Occupation: farmer, stockman and teacher. (See VII, 148-151.)

(See V, 73) Children of Sarah Ann Allen and "Cap" Calbreath

142-A Lena Calbreath. Married Mr. Treller.

143-B Kate Calbreath.

144-C Thomas Calbreath.

145-D Howard Calbreath. When last heard from this family was in Dallas, Texas.

(See V, 75) Children of Katherine Langtry and Judge Thomas Yates.

146-A Esthma Langtry Yates, born Feb. 5, 1871. Married Nov. 26, 1908 to Thos. B. Harrison; died 1919. Residence: Williamsburg, Mo. No children.

147-B Martha (Mattie) Virginia Yates, born May 21, 1872. Married Oct. 12, 1904 to Wilbur McCracken. No children.

148-C William Lyle Yates, born Feb. 7, 1874; died April 5, 1875, age 1 yr.

149-D Rev. Orville Ford Yates, born Jan. 8, 1876. Married July 1, 1913 to Ellen P. Baskerville; died Jan. 2, 1948. Married in Chinkiang, China where Dr. J. R. Graham officiated. Education: Graduated from Westminster College in 1904, Louisville Seminary in 1908. Residence: Montreat, N.C. Died there Sept. 24, 1959. Had been ordained for 51 years. Rev. Yates went to China as a Presbyterian missionary in Nov. 1908 and was appointed to Hwaiianfu in the North Kiangsu Mission. He and his wife returned on furlough in 1940 expecting to go back in 1941, but due to war conditions could not get passports, much to their disappointment. The Japanese were in Hwaiianfu about 18 months before they came home. His work was largely evangelistic in the country fields. Mrs. Yates, who was a trained nurse, held many clinics even when a doctor from the nearest station could not come. (See VII, 152-154.)

150-E Carrie Hamilton Yates, born Mar. 26, 1878. Married Oct. 31, 1899 to John S. Tyler. Dr. J. F. Cowan and Rev. W. M. Langtry officiated. (See VII, 155-157.)

- 151-F Elizabeth (Bessie) Rice Yates, born May 26, 1880. Married Charlton Watson. Residence: Williamsburg, Mo. (See VII, 158.)
- 152-G Thomas Lowell Yates, born April 29, 1882. Married Dec. 15, 1908 to Nelle Arnold. Dr. J. F. Cowan officiated. (See VII, 159-162.)
- 153-H Henry Herschel Yates, born March 5, 1885. Married Nov. 15, 1909 to Martha V. Wilson. Dr. W. M. Langtry officiated. (See VII, 160-164.)
- 154-I Mary Stone Yates, born April 1, 1887; died Oct. 5, 1929, age 42 yrs., 6 mo. Married May 21, 1920 to Albert H. Smith. (See VII-165.)
- 155-J Hester Yates, born July 15, 1892. Married Aug. 28, 1920 to Arthur Buschman. Married in Kuling, China. Rev. O. F. Yates and Dr. J. R. Graham officiated. (See VII, 166.)

(See V, 77) Children of Mary Langtry and Alfred Washington. These children were born near Williamsburg, Mo.

- 156-A Josephine Lewis Washington, born Oct. 16, 1877. Unmarried. Occupation: she taught 28 years in the Kansas City Sr. High School and for 11 years she taught in Ill., N.C., N. Dakota and Oklahoma -- making a total of 39 years. She retired in 1949.
- 157-B Sara Elsie Washington, born Dec. 29, 1878. Unmarried. Occupation: a Deaconess in church.
- 158-C Lutie Sanford Washington, born Apr. 14, 1880. Married Mr. Miller. Residence: Fulton, Mo. Occupation: taught for 20 years during part of which time she was a mission worker in the Ozarks. No children.
- 159-D John L. Langtry Washington, born Sept. 10, 1882; died in 1940. Married Aug. 15, 1912 to Mae Jackson, a teacher of Mexico City, Mo. Residence: Los Angeles, Calif. Education: Westminster College. Elder in P. church. (See VII, 167-170.)

(See V, 79) Children of John A. and Nettie Scott Langtry.

- 160-A Florence C. Langtry, born July 30, 1887; died Feb. 23, 1893, age 5. Burned to death.
- 161-B Bess S. Langtry, born Feb. 15, 1890. Married Sept. 22, 1915 to Luther Gibson Porter. Residence: Bangs, Texas. Education: graduated in music. Occupation: he was a druggist; deacon in church. She taught S.S. class many years. (See VII, 171.)

(See V, 80) Children of Albert S. and Florence Walker Langtry.

- 162-A Albert Cyril Langtry, born Nov. 8, 1889. Married Aug. 11, 1912 to Rose Margaret Dalley, born Mar. 19, 1890. Residence: Denver, Col. Occupation: postal employee. Active church worker. (See VII, 172-173.)
- 163-B Harold Strong Langtry, born Oct. 30, 1892. Married Mabel Thompson, graduate of University of Wash. Residence: Mercer Island, Seattle, Wash. Occupation: post office employee. She was a teacher for 30 years. No children.

(See V, 83) Children of Rev. Walter and Mrs. Dale Moore Langtry.

164-A Rev. Walter Dale Langtry. First marriage to Mary Gowdy from Miss.; died July 1959. Second marriage to Henrietta Christensen, Nov. 14, 1960 in La. Education: graduated from several colleges including Westminster, Washington Univ., Louisville Pres. Seminary. Graduate work at Univ. of Va. Now pastor of Church of the Covenant, New Orleans, La.

165-B William Langtry. Married Estelle Christian of Fulton, Mo. Occupation: teaches math. in high school, Clayton, Mo. (See VII, 174.)

(See V, 86) Children of John Ed and Alice Tunnyhill Hamilton. (Mrs. Neal said "We knew and visited this family.")

166-A Henry Hamilton. He spent a summer in Wash. State about 1900.

167-B Fred Hamilton.

168-C Lonnie Hamilton.

169-D John Hamilton.

170-E -----

171-F A daughter.

No further information known concerning this family.

* * * *

HAMILTON

VII GENERATION

(See VI, 3) Children of Milton T. and Anne Leech Neal.

- 1-A Milton Porter Neal, born Sept. 9, 1905; died Sept. 2, 1907, age 2.
- 2-B Robert Neal, born Dec. 10, 1908. Residence: Fulton, Mo.

(See VI, 9) Children of Walter and Martha Strote Wilburn.

- 3-A Wynema Wilburn. Married Merle Dunn. (See VIII, 1.)
- 4-B Thelma Wilburn. Married Hugh Williams. (See VIII, 2-5.)
- 5-C Clyde Wilburn.
- 6-D Cecil Wilburn.
- 7-E Lawrence Wilburn.

(See VI, 13) Child of Geo. Henry and Julia Townsend Hamilton.

- 8-A Roger T. Hamilton, born Sept. 19, 1927; died Jan. 27, 1949 in auto accident, age 22. Served in Navy three years in World War II with rating of Electrician's Mate 3rd Class. Served in Guam. Buried in Greenmount Cemetery, Durango, Col.

(See VI, 15) Child of Clayton and Helen Hamilton Astell.

- 9-A Jean Helen Astell, born Mar. 17, 1929. Education: graduate of Northeastern Junior College at Sterling, Col. Occupation: employed at the Mountain States Telephone and Telegraph Co. at Sterling. Methodist, church worker.

(See VI, 16) Children of Altha Williams and J. M. McCully.

- 9-1 Swartz McCully.
- 9-2 Harold McCully.

(See VI, 20) Children of Lee Williams.

- 10-A Ethel Williams.
- 11-B Edna Williams.

(See VI, 27) Child of Opal Colcord and Cecil McPheeters.

12-A Carol McPheeters, born Feb. 18, 1933.

(See VI, 28) Children of Arthur and Edna Colcord.

13-A Shirley Jane Colcord.

14-B Barbara Jean Colcord.

15-C Gordon Colcord, born Aug. 12, 1938.

(See VI, 31) Children of Nora Williams and P. S. Ballew.

16-A Helen Ballew, born July 16, 1924. Married Charles A. Jernigan, born Nov. 21, 1923. Education: graduate of Pres. General Assembly Training School in Richmond, B.A. degree in Religious Education. Director of Religious Education at Midland Church in University City. Residence: Fort Smith, Ark. (See VIII, 110-112.)

17-B William Robert Ballew, born July 26, 1926. Married Marguerite ---. Residence: Mexico City. (See VIII, 113-116.)

(See VI, 32) Children of Rev. Glen A. and Lena (Lamprey) Williams.

18-A Carol June Williams, born July 8, 1932.

19-B Margaret Hamilton Williams, born Feb. 7, 1934.

20-C Joyce Lamp Williams, born Nov. 28, 1937.

21-D Glenne Rose Williams.

(See VI, 34) Children of Emmett and Lillian Sanford.

22-A Joanne Sanford, born Jan. 25, 1938.

23-B Linda Louise Sanford, born Nov. 9, 1941.

(See VI, 36) Children of Emma M. Barnes and C. H. Bethel.

24-A Orion Ross Bethel, born April 13, 1924.

25-B Ronald Bethel.

26-C Arline Ruth Bethel.

27-D Rita Bethel.

28-E Stanley Raymond Bethel, born Feb. 1936.

(See VI, 37) Children of Ladyce Barnes and Donald Williams.

29-A Jerry Lee Williams, born July 31, 1936.

30-B Dale Milton Williams, born Oct. 10, 1937.

31-C Edith Arline Williams, born June 15, 1939.

(See VI, 39) Children of Carl and Ester Gilmore Dishman.

32-A Edward Dishman. Married Jennie Watts.

33-B Marion Dishman. Married Lucile Alderson.

34-C Joan Dishman.

(See VI, 40) Children of Charles and Minnie Williams Kinslow.

34-A Helen Kinslow.

35-B Billy Kinslow.

(See VI, 43) Children of James Alexander Croft.

35-1 Clarence Croft. Died in early manhood.

(See VI, 44) Children of Nancy Croft and David Keller.

36-A Preston Keller, died. Occupation: farmer. Church worker.

37-B Gladys Keller, died of T.B. Married Mr. Jones. Church worker.
(See VIII, 6-7.)

38-C Neva Keller. Married John Nelson Gilliam. Residence: Charlottesville. Occupation: auto dealer. Church worker. (See VIII, 8.)

39-D Lois Keller. Married Wm. Gilliam (John's twin brother). Residence: Staunton. Occupation: auto dealer. Church worker. (See VIII, 9.)

(See VI, 45) Children of Rose Root and Dr. John S. Sellers.

40-A Louise Sellers. Unmarried. Residence: Verona. Occupation: book-keeper in Staunton. Denomination: Evangelical Reformed. Church worker.

41-B Janie Stuart Sellers. Married Nov. 25, 1919 to Boyd Van Pelt, son of Frank S. and Minnie (Muddiman) Van Pelt. Residence: Verona and Staunton. Occupation: filling station owner. Denomination: Evangelical Reformed. Church worker. (See VIII, 10-11.)

42-C Helen Hamilton Sellers. Married Jan. 23, 1932 to Mark W. Lewis. Residence: Staunton. Education: she attended Peabody Conservatory of Music. Occupation: (hers) teaches at V.S.D.B. and organist of church; (his) owns a gift shop. Denomination: (hers) United Brethren; (his) formerly a Catholic, now a Methodist.

(See VI, 46) Children of Mary Belle Root and Charles Conner.

43-A Virginia Conner. Married John Tietz. Residence: Baltimore. Occupation: government, social security.

44-B Charles Druen Conner. Unmarried. Residence: Baltimore. Occupation: traveling salesman.

(See VI, 47) Children of Wm. P. and Julia (Tucker) Hamilton.

- 45-A James Cecil Hamilton, born Jan. 25, 1903 at Millboro, Va. Unmarried. Residence: Clifton Forge, Va. Occupation: Clerk, C. & O. R.R.
- 46-B Helen Hamilton, born Apr. 5, 1904 at Fishersville. Married Jan. 17, 1926 to Homer Melrose Pullen, son of Ernest and Rose Pullen. Residence: Clifton Forge, Va. Education: Templeton Business College. (See VIII, 12.)
- 47-C Aline Hamilton, born Dec. 5, 1905. Married Oct. 25, 1926 to Marshall Lyttan Dull. Residence: Wilmington, Del. (See VIII, 13-14.)
- 48-D Gladys Hamilton, born June 12, 1914 at Gilmer Mills, Va. Married Apr. 16, 1934 to Henry Alexander Stone. Residence: Fishersville, Va. (See VIII, 15.)

(See VI, 48) Child of James Stith and Flora Wilson Hamilton.

- 49-A Doris Elizabeth Hamilton, born Sept. 2, 1899, Big Island, Va. Married March 23, 1929 to Waldo Allen Reynolds; died Dec. 1, 1945. Residence: Fishersville, then Washington D.C. during her married life. Now lives in Fishersville, Va. with her mother. Occupation: post office clerk. Member Tinkling Springs Church. Education: high school and business college. (See VIII, 12.)

(See VI, 60) Children of Edward A. and Willa Hanger Hamilton.

- 50-A Henry Hanger Hamilton. Married Katherine Howell. Education: Staunton Military Academy. Occupation: Explosive Engineer. Church worker. No children.
- 51-B Margaret Hamilton, born Aug. 8, 1888. Married Otis Latham, who died Feb., 1957. Residence: Haymarket, Va. Education: Mary Baldwin College. Occupation: farmer. (See VIII, 103-105.)
- 52-C Willa Belle Hamilton, born Aug. 8, 1888. Married Nathaniel Waller. Residence: Staunton. Education: Mary Baldwin College. Occupation: farmer and businessman. Church worker. No children.
- 53-D Elbert Alexander Hamilton. First marriage to Annie Cobott Hopkins. Second marriage to Vallie Young Archibald. Church worker.
- 54-E Frank F. Hamilton. Married Hattie Wyatt Fancher. Residence: Hamilton, Ohio. Education: Augusta Military Academy. Occupation: mechanical engineer. Church worker.

One of the sons of this family (the only one living in 1950) owns the "camel leg" table said to have belonged to Rev. John Craig.

(See VI, 63) Children of Wm. and Eddie Hanger Hamilton:

- 55-A Homer Hamilton. Deceased. Unmarried.
- 56-B Ednora Hamilton. First marriage to Arch Lightner. Second marriage to Mr. Mc Niel. Residence: Churchville, then Fishersville. Occupation: farmer. (See VIII, 14-19.)

(See VI, 67) Children of Isabella and Shelton P. Mann.

- 57-A Hamilton H. Mann. Married Isabel Landford. Occupation: electrical engineer with B.S. and M.S. degree. Commander in U.S. Navy.
- 58-B Theodosia M. Mann. Married Dr. Alfred R. Spitzer. Residence: Ft. Defiance, Va. Education: Mary Baldwin College and Wm. and Mary College. Occupation: (hers) medical technologist, U. Va.; (his) dentist. Member of Old Stone Church. (See VIII, 20-21.)
- 59-C Isabel Mann, died when infant.
- 60-D Shelton Mann, Jr., died when infant.
- 61-G Unnamed infant.
- 62-H2 Unnamed infant.

(See VI, 70) Children of Theodosia Hamilton and Wm. A. Haines.

- 63-A Atwell Haines. Married Fern Price. Residence: N.J. Education: V.P.I. Occupation: electrical engineer. (See VIII, 22.)
- 64-B Hudson Hamilton Haines. Married Dorothy Davis. Residence: Raleigh, N.C. Education: Dunsmore Business College and Thomlison College, Raleigh, N.C., Interior Decoration. Occupation: owns furniture store. (See VIII, 23.)
- 65-C William A. Haines, Jr. Residence: Staunton, Va. Occupation: accountant. Sings in choir. Has beautiful voice. Also very talented in art.

(See VI, 73) Child of Susan Hamilton and L. L. Scherer.

- 66-A L. L. Scherer, Jr. Married Evelyn Payne. (See VIII, 24-25.)

(See VI, 75) Child of Nora Barksdale and Edwin Barksdale.

- 67-A Dr. Edward Hamilton Barksdale, born 1903. Married Louise ----. Residence: Belbuckle, Tenn. Occupation: surgeon. Denomination: Baptist. (See VIII, 26-27.)

(See VI, 76) Child of Edna Barksdale and Ernest Cardwell.

- 68-A Virginia Dare Cardwell, born 1910. Married Richard Jenkins. Residence: Independence, Mo. Education: Columbia (Univ. of Mo.) Denomination: Baptist.

(See VI, 81) Children of Genevieve Barksdale and Wallace Trimble.

- 69-A Giles Trimble, born 1923. Married Lucile Arehart, daughter of Preston Arehart. Residence: Staunton, Va. Education: B.M. at V.P.I. Occupation: civil engineer.
- 70-B William Trimble, born 1923 (twin to Giles). Residence: Swoope, Va. Education: Beverly Manor. Occupation: postmaster at Swoope.

(See VI, 82) Children of Mary A. Barksdale and Charles Page

- 71-A Virginia Page, born 1903. Married Carey Scott Mackey, Jr. Residence: near Lexington, Va. Education: Blackstone College. (See VIII, 28-29.)
- 72-B Gordon Hill Page, born 1904. Married Agnes Willis, daughter of Larkin Willis. Residence: Orange, Va. Education: Richmond College. Occupation: Druggist. Denomination: Baptist. (See VIII, 30.)
- 73-C Charles J. Page, Jr., born 1919. Married Rose McCormick, daughter of Hancin McCormick. Residence: Batesville, Va. Occupation: Merchant. Denomination: Baptist. (See VIII, 31.)
- 74-D Mary Allen Page. Married J. P. Arehart, Jr. Residence: Fairfield, Va. Education: Dunsmore Business College. Denomination: Methodist. (See VIII, 32.)

(See VI, 83) Children of Howard and Lenna Dunlap Hamilton

- 75-A Lenna Hamilton, born 1908; now deceased. Married William Dunlap, son of Rice Dunlap. Residence: Swoope, Va. (See VIII, 33-34.)

(See VI, 85) Children of Daisy Hamilton and Stonewall J. Doswell

- 76-A Stonewall Jackson (Jack) Doswell, Jr., died at age 21 of polio at University of Virginia. Was president of his class.
- 77-B Mary Beth Doswell, born 1908. Married Dean Abell. Residence: Washington, D.C. Education: Graduated from Mary Baldwin College. (See VIII, 35-36.)

(See VI, 87) Children of Millard and Lillie Lightner Hamilton

- 78-A Mary Hamilton. Married Clarence Alexander. Residence: Washington, D.C.

(See VI, 89) Children of Frederick Frazier and Mary Reynolds Allen

- 79-A Nancy Brown Allen, born 1901. Married J. Hodge Eisaman. Residence: Philadelphia. Education: Stuart Hall, Staunton, Va. (See VIII, 37-38.)
- 80-B Mary (Mamie) Brown Allen. Married Jerome Morrison Walters. Residence: Staunton, Va. Occupation: Druggist. (No children.)
- 81-C James A. Allen, died -- accidentally shot. Unmarried.
- 82-D Robert Hamilton Allen, died young. Residence: Staunton, Va.

(See VI, 92) Children of John and Jessie Sour Hamilton

- 83-A Betty Jane Hamilton. Education: Degree from N.Y. State Teachers College. Now a teacher in N.Y. State. In Who's Who, 1946.

(See VI, 95) Children of Grace Hamilton and Col. Lewis DeHaven

- 84-A Helen Sue DeHaven. Married Lt. Paul Banks Byrum. (See VIII, 39-40.)
- 85-B Barbara Louis DeHaven. Married Major Nat Miller Pace. (See VIII, 41-42.)
- 86-C Pauline (Paula) Hamilton DeHaven. Unmarried. Stenographer at Marine Base Exchange in San Diego, Cal.
- 87-D Grace Alexander (Sandra) DeHaven.

(See VI, 96) Children of Arthur and Margaret (Youel) Hamilton

- 88-A Arthur Elton Hamilton, born Jan. 2, 1888. Married July 31, 1921 to Edna Jones. First Lt. Elton Hamilton was gassed and severely wounded at Argonne, World War I. Was in hospital in France until end of war. Died Oct. 10, 1924 of intestinal T.B. caused by the gas. Age 33. Occupation: Lawyer. Graduate of Stanford University. Also in Law at University of So. California. No children. Denomination: Congregational.
- 89-B Robert Cecil Hamilton, born Nov. 6, 1889 in Pasadena, Cal. Married Madeline Haman of San Francisco. Education: Graduate of Stanford University. Was in World War I. Occupation: is with Allyn Bacon Co. Meets with principals and supervisors to interest them in books. Denomination: Congregational Church. (See VIII, 43-45.)
- 90-C Mary Hazel Hamilton, born May 4, 1891. Married Sept. 20, 1917 to Robert C. Denny, her 2nd cousin. Education: Graduate of Pamora College. Splendid musician -- piano and pipe organ. (See VIII, 95.)
- 91-D Margaret Helen Hamilton, born Nov. 27, 1897. Married Apr. 17, 1927 to Ernest Wm. Toy. Education: Graduate of Pamora. Also Library School of Los Angeles. Ernest is in school work in Los Angeles. Residence: Pasadena. (See VIII, 97.)
- 92-E Charles Ernest Hamilton, born Oct. 25, 1900. Married Jan., 1931 to Margaret Heywang (the widow Findeisen). Graduate of Stanford University. Occupation: with the Edison Electrical Co. Denomination: Congregational. No children.

(See VI, 113) Children of Anna Eliz. Greer and Arthur McDonald

- 94-A Altha Fannie McDonald, born May 14, 1884; died March 20, 1920. Married Charles Vaughan. No children.
- 95-B Eddie McDonald, born Jan. 26, 1888. Married Feb. 8, 1908. Residence: Los Angeles. (See VIII, 8.)
- 96-C Lena McDonald. Residence: Los Angeles.
- 97-D Ulah May McDonald, born July 17, 1889; died Jan. 26, 1890, infant.

(See VI, 114) Children of Margaret Ellen Greer and Wm. Freeman

- 98-A Clay Freeman, born Nov. 1, 1886; died Feb. 29, 1936. Married Bessie Wingo of Columbia, Mo. (See VIII, 46-47.)

- 99-B Emma Jane Freeman, died 1949, stroke. Married Henry Davis. Residence: Benton City, Mo. R.F.D.
- 100-C Ida Lee Freeman, born Aug. 31, 1901. Married Nov. 15, 1922 to John Hankins. Residence: Mexico, Mo.

(See VI, 115) Children of Charles and Cora Fivecoats Greer

- 101-A Joseph Robert Greer, born May 14, 1902. Married Aug. 23, 1940 to Lois Geneva Burks. Residence: Fort Worth, Texas.
- 102-B Muriel Greer, born Dec. 6, 1903. Residence: Fort Worth, Texas.

(See VI, 116) Children of Ida Lee Greer and Wm. E. Edwards

- 103-A Margaret Elizabeth Edwards, born July 14, 1903. Married June 6, 1925 to Roscoe Gillaspie, born March 31, 1903 of Columbia, Mo., son of J. E. and Frances Gillaspie. Married at home by Rev. John Alexander. Residence: Kansas City. Education: Graduated from Christian College in 1923. Also degree in Dramatics. Attended School of Journalism at University of Mo. under well-known Dean Walter Williams. Member of Theta Sigma Phi, national Journalism Sorority, Zeta Sigma Phi, an inter-social organization and Alpha Chi Omega national social sorority. Graduated from the Univ., June 3, 1925. Occupation: manager of both the Kansas Star and Kansas City Star Weekly, classified ad department. Church: was a Presbyterian but joined the Episcopal Church with her husband. Is a member of the Altar Guild. Gray Lady during War. (See VIII, 53-55.)
- 104-B Andrew La Fayette Edwards, born June 11, 1905; died Aug. 16, 1905.

(See VI, 118) Children of Anna Woodson and Harry Meyer

- 105-A John W. Meyer, born 1917. Married 1939 to Dorothy Smith. Residence: Auxvasse, Mo. Now at Monterey, Calif. Education: Westminster College; then in Navy School equivalent to Annapolis. Occupation: Lt. in U.S. Navy. In World War II. Church worker.

(See VI, 119) Children of Reed and Jewel Meadow Woodson

- 106-A Lois Woodson, born June 21, 1913. Married to Woodrow Wickersham. Residence: Yuma, Arizona. Education: William Woods College. Occupation: (his) owner of theater. Denomination: Baptist. Church worker. (See VIII, 56-57.)
- 107-B Robert Reed Woodson, born March 28, 1911. Married to Jewel Sanders. Residence: Dodge City, Kan. Education: Westminster College. Occupation: manager, drive-in theater. Denomination: Baptist. Church worker.

(See VI, 122) Children of Rev. James and Jessie (Gordon) Woodson

- 108-A James Woodson, Jr., born Aug. 9, 1923. Married to Ida -----.
Residence: Louisville, Ky. Education: Westminster. Served in World War II. Occupation: lawyer. Church worker.
- 109-B Thomas Woodson, born June 6, 1925. Residence: Louisville, Ky. Education: Westminster. Church worker.
- 110-C Jane Woodson, born June 5, 1927. Married to Milton Leonard. Residence: Ashville, N.C. Education: Montreat College. Church worker. (See VIII, 58.)
- 111-D Anne Woodson, born 1929. Married Bob Crawford, M.D. Residence: Winston Salem, N.C. Occupation: Social service worker.

(See VI, 123) Children of Carl and Ruth Edwards Woodson

- 120-A Carol Warren Woodson, born Jan. 10, 1933. Residence: San Pedro, Cal. Education: college.
- 121-B Ellen Janet Woodson, born Nov. 2, 1929. Residence: San Pedro, Calif. Education: college. Church worker.

(See VI, 124) Children of Ellen Woodson and Bradley Martin

- 122-A Sam Perry Martin, born Feb. 14, 1920. Married Margaret Floree. Residence: Vandalia, Mo. (See VIII, 59-61.)
- 123-B William Martin, born Aug. 31, 1921. Residence: Vandalia, Mo. Occupation: farmer.
- 124-C Betty Jane Martin, born July 16, 1925. Married Harry Houf. Residence: California. Occupation: Welder. (See VIII, 62.)
- 125-D Mary Frances Martin, born Nov. 23, 1923. Married Pat Paquet. Residence: St. Louis.

(See VI, 126) Children of Frances Ford and John Hinkle Bracken

- 126-A John H. Bracken, Jr., born June 25, 1913 in K.C., Mo. Married Nov. 2, 1946 to Helen Va. Markman, born Apr. 20, 1916 in Chicago, daughter of M.A. and Helen Marie Mouns Markman of Leesburg, Va. Residence: St. Louis, Mo. Education: Westminster College, Beta Theta Pi. Occupation: merchant. Field decorator for Red Cross in World War II. Church: Pres., wife Catholic. (See VIII, 63.)
- 127-B Mary Hamilton Bracken, born Dec. 12, 1916. Married Aug. 15, 1945 to John Milton Phillips. Residence: Kansas City, Mo. Education: Ward Belmont in Nashville. Member of Junior League. His: Univ. of Kansas and Harvard Law School. Occupation: lawyer; Captain of M.P. in World War II. (See VIII, 64-66-1/2.)
- 128-C Daniel Shields Bracken, born May 29, 1919. Married Janice Bucklien. Residence: Kansas City, Mo. Education: Univ. of Kansas, Mo. Occupation: merchant. First Sgt. of Quartermaster in World War II. Spent 2 yrs. in South Pacific. Denomination: (his) Presbyterian; (hers) Episcopalian. (See VIII, 117-118.)

(See VI, 127) Children of Ralph Wm. and Anna Blankemeir Ford

129-A Ralph W. Ford, Jr. Killed in action on first day at landing in Normandy. World War II. Age 18 years.

(See VI, 128) Children of Mary Eliz. Ford and Marcellus Peale

130-A Dorothy Peale. Married John Sanford. (See VIII, 67.)

(See VI, 129) Children of Katherine Ford and Frank Tinklepaugh

131-A Frank A. Tinklepaugh, Jr. Residence: Bayride, N.Y. (See VIII, 68.)

132-B Jane Tinklepaugh. Married Westgard. Residence: Bayride, N.Y. (See VIII, 69-70.)

(See VI, 130) Children of John G. and Myrtle Trout Ford

133-A Gerald John Ford, Jr. Married Margie Suiter. Residence: Kansas City, Mo. (See VIII, 119.)

134-B Donald Ford. Married Ann Lutz Nelson. Residence: Kansas City, Mo.

(See VI, 132) Children of Linda Hamilton and -----

135-A She has 3 children. Names unknown to me.

(See VI, 135) Children of Edward W. and Anna Evans Langtry

138-A Robert Jefferson Langtry. Married Sept. 25, 1927 to Verna May Carter, born May 24, 1903. Residence: Hawaii. (See VIII, 71-72.)

(See VI, 137) Children of Joseph A. and Josephine Campbell Langtry

139-A Dwight Langtry, born April 11, 1909 in Tillamook, Oregon. Married March 5, 1932 to Rose Mae Boothe of Fulton, Mo., born April 18, 1905. Residence: Riverside, Cal. No children.

140-B Virgil Hillary Langtry, born Sept. 5, 1911. Married. Residence: Washington State. Occupation: successful lawyer. (See VIII, 73-74.)

141-C Elizabeth Langtry, born Aug. 28, 1919. Married Vern Hayes. Residence: Ashland, Oregon. Occupation: (his) oyster beds along the Washington and Oregon coast -- very successful in business. (See VIII, 75-76.)

(See VI, 138) Children of Eliza Tate and Emmett J. Grant. They lived on land at Williamsburg, Mo., which has been in their family since entered from the Gov. in 1818.

142-A John Mosby Grant, born Dec. 30, 1908. Married Ann Maughs from Fulton. Residence: near Williamsburg. Education: Westminster College. Occupation: farmer. Was chairman of the County Triple A Program for 4 years before entering Navy in April, 1942. Was a Pharmacist Mate 1st Class. Studied Tropical Diseases at Bethesda, Md. Sent to Okinawa. In Service 3-1/2 years. Church: Deacon and teaches S.S.

143-B Joseph Wm. Grant, born April 2, 1911. Married Sept. 25, 1948 to Eliz. Poinca Houser, born May 25, 1922 in St. Louis. Education: Westminster College. Occupation: owns large farm and is Director in the Calloway Bank at Fulton. Church: Elder and S.S. Supt. (See VIII, 77.)

144-C Mary Belle Grant, born Nov. 13, 1912. Residence: Indianapolis. Education: Lindenwood College at St. Charles, Mo. Special training in Pittsburg. Occupation: teaches in the Indiana School for the Deaf. Church: teaches in S.S. Also works with Girl Scouts.

(See VI, 139) Children of Mary Eliz. Tate and Rev. Samuel Wood

145-A Isabella Crockett Wood, born Oct. 28, 1910. Married Jan. 10, 1942 to Norman Peten, born in Nebraska. Residence: Woodland, Cal. Education: Lindenwood College. Occupation: (hers) teacher. Taught several years at the School of the Ozarks at Hollister, Mo.; (his) banker. Denomination: Methodist. Active in church work.

(See VI, 140) Children of Florence Tate and Maurice A. Brooks

146-A Mary Eliza Brooks, born June 24, 1916. Education: Lindenwood College and Univ. of Mo. Occupation: Taught several years. Now a Technician at St. John's Hospital at Tulsa, Okla. Church: S.S. teacher and pianist.

147-B Maurice Tate Brooks, born May 4, 1926. Education: Univ. of Mo. Was in the Navy 3 years.

(See VI, 141) Children of John A. and Etta Barnett Allen. All children were born in Barry Co., Mo. Later moved where there was no Presbyterian Church available.

148-A Anne Eliz. Allen, born Jan. 27, 1891. Married June 28, 1911 to Robert Neill, born April 8, 1889. Residence: Pullman, Washington. Education: State College. Occupation: (his) furniture dealer. Denomination: Congregational. Very active in church work, civic affairs, women's societies, etc. (See VIII, 78-79.)

149-B Mary Alice Allen, born July 20, 1893. Married July 30, 1913 to Maurice Windus, born Sept. 1881. Residence: Long View, Wash. Occupation: (his) merchant; is on school board. He graduated from college at the age of 18. Denomination: Community Church. Does much community work. Is president of Federated Woman's Club. She owns Archibald Allen's Family Bible. (See VIII, 80-82.)

150-C Lena Mae Allen, born Jan. 19, 1896. Unmarried. Residence: Seattle, Wash. Education: Graduate in Music. Occupation: owns a beauty shop.

151-D Stella D. Allen, born Aug. 24, 1898. Married July, 1935 to Sereno Davis. Residence: New York City. Occupation: before marriage a buyer for women's ready-to-wear clothes.

(See VI, 149) Children of Rev. Orville and Ellen Yates

- 152-A Ellen Virginia Yates. Married Dec. 18, 1944 to Chas. J. Miller. Married at home in Montreat, N.C., by Rev. Yates. They are missionaries and are now in Beirut, Lebanon. Chas. is teaching in the American Univ. of Beirut. In 1959 teaching in St. Marks College, Grand Rapids, Mich.
- 153-B Betty Gordon Yates. Married Oct. 16, 1944 to Dr. Charleton B. White. Married at home in Montreat; Rev. Yates officiating. They are medical missionaries in Belgium Congo, Africa. Later in Combodia, So. of China. They have 3 sons.
- 154-C Catherine Merele Yates. Married Oct. 16, 1945 to Rev. Ethelbert H. Gartrell. Married in Piedmont Pres. Church, Burlington, N.C. They are missionaries in Brazil.

(See VI, 150) Children of Carrie Yates and John Tyler

- 155-A Yates Tyler. Married Lillian Robnett. (See VIII, 83.)
- 156-B Lucy Tyler. Married James Young. Residence: Naylor, Mo. She teaches in high school. He is the principal.
- 157-C Catherine Tyler. Married Rev. Howard Smith. Residence: Mich. Occupation: Methodist minister. She was a Presbyterian but joined with him. (See VIII, 84-86.)

(See VI, 151) Children of Eliz. Yates and Charlton Watson

- 158-A Russell Watson. No children.

(See VI, 152) Children of Thomas L. and Nelle Arnold Yates.

- 159-A John Thomas Yates. Married Val Barnes. (See VIII, 87-88.)
- 160-B Edwell Yates. Married Russell Bright. (See VIII, 98-99.)
- 161-C Dorothy Yates. Married Earl Hoover. (See VIII, 100.)
- 162-D Lucille Yates. Married Howard Lee Hobson. (See VIII, 101.)

(See VI, 153) Children of Henry and Martha Wilson Yates.

- 162-A1 Herschel Yates.
- 162-B2 Mary Frances Yates
- 162-C3 Joseph Orville Yates.
- 163-D James Wilson Yates.
- 164-E Martha Jane Yates.

(See VI, 154) Children of Mary Yates and A. H. Smith

- 165-A Edward Smith. A mechanic in airplane work in Glendale, Calif.

(See VI, 155) Children of Hester Yates and Arthur Buschman

166-A David Buschman. Served in World War II. In business in Florida.

(See VI, 159) Children of John L. and Mae Jackson Washington. All of these are very active in church work.

167-A Mary Margaret Langtry Washington, born July 1, 1913. Married to W. F. Cameron. Residence: Laredo, Tex. Occupation: (his) immigration agent. (See VIII, 89-90.)

168-B George Maurice Washington, born Feb. 22, 1915, Fulton, Mo. Married to Hester Phillips of Golden City, Mo. Residence: Los Angeles, Cal. Occupation: attorney for the Standard Oil Co. (See VIII, 90.)

169-C Alfred Jackson Washington, born Mar. 7, 1918. Married Mary McGuff of Birmingham, Ala. Residence: Atlanta, Ga. Occupation: he is manager for the International Business Machines.

170-D Dr. Donald Edward Washington. Residence: Los Angeles, Cal. Occupation: a dentist.

(See VI, 161) Children of Bess Langtry and Luther Gibson Porter

171-A Dorothy Jane Porter. Married June 4, 1941 to L. F. Lidiak. Residence: Austin, Tex. Education: graduate of Univ. of Tex.

(See VI, 162) Children of Albert Cy and Florence Langtry

172-A Albert Dale Langtry, born June 8, 1915. Married May 9, 1938 to Martha Fuller, born Oct. 19, 1917. Residence: Denver, Colorado. (See VIII, 91-92.)

173-B Ruth Bernice Langtry, born July 4, 1918. Married Ray Taylor, born Apr. 27, 1916. Residence: on Lake Sammamish, Wash. about 15 mi. from Mercer Island. She has beautiful red hair. (See VIII, 93-94.)

(See VI, 165) Children of Wm. and Estelle Christian Langtry

174-A Anne Dale Langtry. Married to Kenneth Button, Government Army Finance Dept. in Indianapolis, Ind. in 1957. (See VIII, 106-109.)

(See VI, 105) Children of Victoria Hamilton and Jim Shelton. They had 12 children. The following were living in 1940. Others probably died in infancy.

175-A Lena Shelton.

176-B Ruth Shelton, married Mr. Muzzy.

177-C Helen Shelton.

178-D Mary Shelton.

179-E Maurice Shelton.

180-F Sam Shelton.

181-G James Shelton.

182-H Doris Shelton.

HAMILTON

VIII GENERATION

(See VII, 3) Children of Wynema Wilburn and Merle Dunn

1-A Walter William (Billy) Dunn, born Jan. 9, 1939.

(See VII, 4) Children of Thelma Wilburn and Hugh Williams.

2-A Albert Hugh Williams, born Aug. 14, 1935. Married Alice Olive Clemens. (See IX, 1.)

3-B James Williams, born Mar. 7, 1938.

4-C Norman Williams, born Mar. 30, 1939.

5-D Martha Jane Williams, born Mar. 12, 1942. Residence: Lenora, on a farm 18 miles from Mexico, Mo.

(See VII, 37) Children of Gladys Keller and ----- Jones

6-A Phyllis Jones, church worker.

7-B David Jones, church worker.

(See VII, 38) Children of Neva Keller and John Nelson Gilliam

8-A Nelson Gilliam. Killed in World War II. Buried in Germany. German Red Cross sent back his dog tags, etc. Church worker.

(See VII, 39) Children of Lois Keller and Wm. Gilliam

9-A Nancy Gilliam. Church worker.

(See VII, 41) Children of Janie Sellers and Boyd Van Pelt

10-A Boyd A. Van Pelt, Jr. Married Feb. 26, 1946 to Eileen Bowers, daughter of Jesse Bowers. Residence: Weyers Cave. Occupation: cashier of bank. Denomination: Methodist. Church worker. (See IX, 2-3.)

11-B Frank Stuart Van Pelt. Married Feb. 15, 1947 to Evelyn Dunsmore, daughter of L.G. Dunsmore. Residence: Vernona. Occupation: Celanese Corp. of America.

(See VII, 46) Children of Helen Hamilton and Homer Pullen

12-A James Cecil Pullen, born Jan. 23, 1941.

(See VII, 47) Children of Aline Hamilton and Marshall Dull

12-A1 Richard Hamilton Dull, born July 26, 1934.

12-B2 Julia Elaine Dull, born Nov. 23, 1944.

(See VII, 48) Children of Gladys Hamilton and Henry A. Stone

13-A Kim Hamilton Stone, born March 15, 1946.

(See VII, 56) Children of Ednora Hamilton and Arch Lightner.

14-A Jeanette Lightner. Married H. W. Cook. Residence: Churchville.
Occupation: farmer. (See IX, 6.)

15-B Margaret Lightner. Married C. A. Swats. (See IX, 7.)

16-C Robert Archibald Lightner, Jr. Unmarried.

17-D Nora Lee Lightner. Married H. W. Rankin.

18-E Annabelle Lightner. Married B. M. Jones.

19-F Evelyn Lightner. Married R. T. Beard. (See IX, 8-9.)

(See VII, 58) Children of Theodosia Mann and Dr. Alfred Spitzer

20-A Barbara Hamilton Spitzer.

21-B Alfred Mann Spitzer, died age 5 months.

21-C Michael Craig Spitzer, born Feb. 10, 1952.

(See VII, 63) Children of Atwell and Fern Price Haines

22-A Phillip Haines.

(See VII, 64) Children of Hudson H. and Doroth Davis Haines

23-A Hudson Hamilton Haines, Jr.

(See VII, 66) Children of L. L. and Evelyn Payne Scherer, Jr.

24-A L. L. Scherer.

25-B Dr. John Hamilton Scherer. Married to Jessie Swisher. Residence:
Richmond, Va. Education: Graduated from Medical College of Va.
A prominent physician -- blood bank and pathologist. (See IX, 10-11.)

(See VII, 67) Children of Dr. Edward and Louise Barksdale

26-A Jane Barksdale.

27-B Edward Hamilton Barksdale, Jr.

(See VII, 71) Children of Virginia Page and Scot Mackey

28-A Carey Scott Mackey, Jr.

29-B Charles Page Mackey.

(See VII, 72) Children of Gordon and Agnes Page

30-A One child.

(See VII, 74) Children of Mary A. Page and J. P. Arehart

32-A Betty Page Arehart.

(See VII, 75) Children of Lenna Hamilton and William Dunlap

33-A William Dunlap, Jr.

34-B Lenna Rachel Dunlap. Married Roy Brown. (See IX, 12.)

(See VII, 77) Children of Mary Doswell and Deane Abell

35-A Jack Abell.

36-B A daughter.

(See VII, 79) Children of Nancy B. Allen and J. Hodge Eisaman

37-A J. Hodge Eisaman. Married Ann Heifner. Residence: Philadelphia.
(See IX, 13-14.)

38-B Mary Allen Eisaman. Residence: Philadelphia.

(See VII, 84) Children of Helen S. DeHaven and Lt. Paul Byrum

39-A Bruce Byrum. Stationed at Norfolk.

40-B J. Edwin Byrum. Stationed at Norfolk.

(See VII, 85) Children of Barbara DeHaven and Nat M. Pace

41-A Louis DeHaven Pace.

42-B Nat Miller Pace, Jr.

(See VII, 89) Children of Robert Cecil and Magdelaine Hamilton

43-A Robert Cecil Hamilton, Jr., born Oct. 23, 1919. Married June 26, 1943 to Elizabeth Carey, born Nov. 21, 1923. Residence: Berkeley, Calif. Education: attended Creighton Medical School, Stanford Univ. Graduate Univ. of Calif., 1942. Occupation: automobile insurance underwriter. Denomination: both Catholic. (See IX 15-18.)

- 44-B Catherine Marie Hamilton, born Jan. 13, 1922. Married Jan. 11, 1946 to Jack Lawrence Jackson, born Mar. 30, 1913. Residence: Berkeley, Calif. Education: (hers) Graduate of Univ. Calif, 1943; (his) Univ. of Calif. Occupation: (his) real estate broker. Denomination: (hers) Catholic; (his) Methodist. (See IX, 19-22.)
- 45-C Margaret Frances Hamilton, born Aug. 2, 1925. Married Sept. 9, 1946 to Harold Smith Burke, Jr., who was born Jan. 26, 1920. Residence: Sacramento, Calif. Education: (hers) graduate Univ. Calif., 1947; (his) graduate Univ. Calif. and Univ. Calif. Law School. Occupation: lawyer. Denomination: (hers) Catholic; (his) Methodist. (See IX, 27-29.)

(See VII, 98) Children of Clay and Bessie (Wingo) Freeman

- 46-A A. J. C. Freeman. Drowned while serving in navy on Great Lakes in World War II. Unmarried.
- 47-B Mildred Freeman. Residence: Columbia, Mo.

(See VII, 100) Children of Ida Freeman and John Hankins

- 48-A Robert Hankins
 49-B Joan Hankins
 50-C Patty Hankins
 51-D John Hankins
 52-E Billie Hankins

(See VII, 103) Children of Margaret E. and Roscoe Gillaspie

- 53-A Robert Estes Gillaspie, born May 13, 1929. Served in the Army, 1946-48. Was with the Occupational Troops at Miyazaki on the Kyushu Isle. After his army service, he managed a theater. In the Navy in Korea. Was on the flag ship, U.S.S. Rochester, firing while the Marines made their amphibious landing. Residence: Hollywood, Calif.
- 54-B William Roscoe, born Feb. 11, 1931. Residence: Kansas City. Education: Westminster College in which he was very active, holding many offices. Member of Phi Alpha Theta, honorary history fraternity; Tau Sigma Alpha, local honorary journalism fraternity; the International Relations Club; and president of Kappa Alpha, social fraternity. He was one of four selected to represent Westminster college in the Washington semester program at American University. Graduated in 1952. President of Senior Class. PhD from Univ. of Fla. Occupation: college professor.
- 55-C David Dean Roscoe, born Dec. 17, 1942. Education: Graduate Culver Military Academy and Univ. of Colorado. Denomination: Episcopalian.

(See VII, 106) Children of Lois Woodson and Woodrow Wickersham

- 56-A Chris Wickersham
 57-B Anne Wickersham

(See VII, 110) Children of Jane Woodson and Milton Leonard

58-A A daughter.

(See VII, 122) Children of Sam and Margaret Floree Martin

59-A Sam Martin.

60-B Murial Martin.

61-C Susie Martin.

(See VII, 124) Children of Betty Martin and Harry Houf

62-A A son.

(See VII, 127) Children of John H. and Helen M. Bracken, Jr.

63-A John Hinkle Bracken, III, born Oct. 27, 1948 at Teaneck, N.J.

63-B Archie Milton Bracken.

63-C Wm. Markman Bracken.

63-D Barbara Bracken.

63-E Susan Bracken.

63-F Patrick Hamilton Bracken.

(See VII, 127) Children of Mary Bracken and John Milton Phillips

64-A Mary Bracken Phillips.

65-B Patricia Ann Phillips.

66-C Jean Hamilton Phillips.

66-D John Milton Phillips.

66-E Daniel Dennis Phillips.

(See VII, 130) Children of Dorothy Peale and John Sanford

67-A John Sanford, Jr.

(See VII, 131) Children of Frank A. Tinklepaugh, Jr.

68-A Katherine Merchant Tinklepaugh.

(See VII, 132) Children of Jane Tinklepaugh and ----- Westgard

69-A William Tinklepaugh Westgard.

70-B Sallie Westgard.

(See VII, 138) Children of Robert Jefferson and Verna C. Langtry

71-A Robert Dale Langtry, born Sept. 7, 1928.

72-B Patricia Ann Langtry, born May 27, 1929. Residence: Hawaii

(See VII, 140) Children of Virgil Langtry

73-A Names Unknown.

(See VII, 141) Children of Eliz. Langtry and Vern Hayes

75-A Names Unknown.

(See VII, 143) Children of Joseph Wm. and Eliz. H. Grant

77-A Susan Eliz. Grant, born Sept. 15, 1949.

(See VII, 148) Children of Anne E. Allen and Robert Neill

78-A Helen Anita Neil, born June 5, 1915. Married Sept. 5, 1939 to George A. C. Sherer. Residence: Boulder, Col. Education: received scholarship to France. Occupation: teaches in a university. Denomination: Episcopal, because she was sent to an Episcopal boarding school. Originally Presbyterian. (No children.)

79-B Robert Warren Neill, born June 25, 1921. Married Jan. 26, 1946 to Virginia McMath, born Jan. 9, 1962. Residence: Pullman, Wash. Education: both graduates of Western colleges. Occupation: furniture dealer. Denomination: Congregational. Church worker, Head of Red Cross in Pullman, etc. (See IX, 18.)

(See VI, 149) Children of Mary Alice Allen and Maurice Windus

80-A Allen Windus, born May 14, 1914. Married Alice Hansley. Residence: Longview, Wash. Education: graduated from college. Occupation: merchant. Is on City Council. Has been President of Chamber of Commerce. Denomination: Lutheran. Church worker. (See IX, 19-21.)

81-B Ivan Windus, born Apr. 10, 1917. Unmarried. Education: graduated from college. Occupation: pharmacist. Denomination: Community.

82-C Chester Windus, born Feb. 1, 1919. Married June 4, 1950 to Edna Kellogg. Education: graduated from college. Occupation: merchant. Denomination: Community Church.

(See VII, 155) Children of Yates and Lillian R. Tyler

83-A A daughter.

(See VII, 157) Children of Catherine Tyler and Rev. Howard Smith

84-A Edna Carrie Smith.

85-B Hewie Smith.

86-C Tom Smith.

(See VII, 159) Children of John Thomas and Val Barnes Yates

87-A Stephen Yates.

88-B Daniel Thomas Yates.

(See VII, 167) Children of Margaret Washington and W. F. Cameron

89-A Mary Margaret Cameron, born Feb. 8, 1948.

89-B Donna Sue Cameron, born May 2, 1950.

89-C Dorothy Alice Cameron, born May 2, 1950. All born in Laredo, Tex.

(See VII, 168) Children of George M. and Hester P. Washington

90-A George Washington, Jr., born Feb. 22, 1948.

(See VII, 172) Children of Albert Dale and Martha F. Langtry

91-A Judith Ann Langtry, born Aug. 16, 1939. In college in 1957.

92-B Linda Lee Langtry, born Dec. 26, 1941.

(See VII, 173) Children of Ruth Langtry and Ray Taylor

93-A Michael Taylor, born May 12, 1942.

94-B Gregory Taylor, born Dec. 9, 1947.

94-C Debbie Taylor. Residence: Cocoa, Fla.

(See VII, 90) Children of Mary H. Hamilton and Robert Denny

95-A Roberta Marguerite Denny, born Sept. 2, 1918. Married Feb. 21, 1941 to Joseph Duane Gerry, born Sept. 22, 1914. Residence: San Bruno, Calif. Education: (hers) B.A. in Education from Fresno State College; (his) B.A. in Engineering from Stanford Univ., 1940; B.S. in Mechanical Engineering from U.S. Naval Post Grad. School, 1950. Occupation: Commander in U.S. Navy. Denomination: both Protestant. (See IX, 30-32.)

96-B Irvin Vincent Denny, born June 27, 1920. Married June 2, 1947 to Eileen Jeannette Malloy, born Aug. 4, 1919. Education: B.S. in Civil Engineering, Univ. Calif., 1942. Occupation: Civil engineer Calif. State Highway Dept. Denomination: (his) Protestant; (hers) Catholic. (See IX, 33.)

(See VII; 91) Children of Margaret Helen Hamilton and Ernest W. Toy

97-A Ernest William Toy, Jr., born July 24, 1925. Married June 6, 1948 to Joyce Marian Rowland, born April 28, 1927. Residence: Riverside, Calif. Education: (his) B.A. in history, College of St. Thomas, 1947, M.S. in Library Science, Univ. So. Calif., 1948, M.A. in History, Univ. Calif, 1953; (hers) B.A. Univ. Calif, 1950 in Art. Occupation: librarian, Riverside City College. Denomination: both Presbyterian. (See IX, 34-36.)

(See VII, 160) Children of Edwell Yates and Russell Bright

98-A Janet Bright.

99-B John Bright.

(See VII, 161) Children of Dorothy Yates and Earl Hoover

100-A Kenneth Hoover.

(See VII, 162) Children of Lucille Yates and Howard Lee Hobson

101-A Henrietta Hobson.

(See VII, 49) Children of Doris Hamilton and Waldo Reynolds

102-A Allen Hamilton Reynolds, born Oct. 22, 1936, Wash. D.C. Residence:
Fishersville, Va.

(See VII, 51) Children of Marguerite H. and Otis Latham

103-A Hamilton Latham. Married Viola Fitzgerald.

104-B Carol Latham.

105-C Marguerite Latham. Married Lewis Clemmer. Residence: Dayton,
Va. (See IX, 5.)

(See VII, 174) Children of Anne Dale Langtry and Kenneth Button

106-A Barbara Button, born 1947.

107-B Mark Walter Button, born 1953.

108-C Thomas Button, born 1955.

109-D Timothy Button, born 1956.

109-E Joseph Button, born 1959.

(See VII, 16) Children of Helen Ballew and Charles Jernigan

110-A Rebecca Jernigan, born Mar. 13, 1955.

111-B Jennifer Jernigan, born Feb. 14, 1956.

112-C Janet Jernigan, born Feb. 14, 1956.

(See VII, 17) Children of Wm. Robert and Marguerite Ballew

113-A Robyn Lynne Ballew, born June 18, 1949.

114-B Kay Ballew, born July 1, 1952.

115-C Patryce Ballew, born Feb. 4, 1954.

116-D Michael Robert Ballew, born Feb. 14, 1955.

(See VII, 128) Children of Daniel S. and Janice Bracken

117-A Daniel Shields Bracken Jr.

118-B Bryan Reed Bracken

(See VII, 138) Children of Gerald J. and Margie Ford

119-A Gerald John Ford, III, born June 8, 1946.

HAMILTON

IX GENERATION

(See VIII, 2) Children of Albert Hugh and Olive C. Williams

1-A Dorothy May Williams, born Sept. 1, 1922.

(See VIII, 10) Children of Boyd A. and Eileen B. Van Pelt, Jr.

2-A Boyd A. Van Pelt, III.

3-B Varry Neil Van Pelt.

(See VIII, 11) Children of Frank S. and Evelyn D. Van Pelt

4-A Frank Stuart Van Pelt, Jr.

(See VIII, 13) Children of Marguerite L. and Lewis Clemmer

5-A Thomas Clemmer, born Dec. 4, 1945.

(See VIII, 14) Children of Jeannette L. and H. W. Cook

6-A Sharon Virginia Cook

(See VIII, 15) Children of Margaret L. and C. A. Swats

7-A Charles Frederick Swats.

(See VIII, 19) Children of Evelyn L. and R. T. Beard

8-A Alexis Gail Beard.

9-B Richard Hamilton Beard.

(See VIII, 25) Children of Dr. John Hamilton and Jessie S. Scherer

10-A Hamilton Scherer.

11-B A daughter.

(See VIII, 34) Children of Lenna Dunlap and Roy Brown

12-A Roy Brown, Jr.

(See VIII, 37) Children of J. Hodge and Ann Heifner Eisaman

13-A J. Hodge Eisaman, Jr.

14-B Nancy Mary Eisaman.

(See VIII, 43) Children of Robert Cecil, Jr. and Eliz. C. Hamilton

- 15-A Robert Cecil Hamilton, III, born Apr. 22, 1944.
- 16-B Kathleen Marie Hamilton, born Jan. 16, 1946.
- 17-C Patricia Sue Hamilton, born Jan. 31, 1951.
- 18-D Elizabeth Hoan Hamilton, born Mar. 2, 1952.
- 18-E Patrick Hugh Hamilton, born Oct. 19, 1958. (All Catholic.)

(See VIII, 44) Children of Catherine Hamilton and Jack Jackson

- 19-A Mary Louise Jackson, born Oct. 31, 1948.
- 20-B Jack Lawrence Jackson, Jr., born Feb. 28, 1950.
- 21-C James Lawrence Jackson, born May 8, 1954.
- 22-D Janet Marie Jackson, born Sept. 26, 1957.

(See VIII, 79) Children of Robert W. and Virginia M. Neill

- 23-A Scott Leigh Neill, born Dec. 6, 1949.

(See VIII, 80) Children of Allen and Alice Hansley Windus

- 24-A James Allen Windus, born Sept. 1, 1941.
- 25-B Charles Stewart Windus, born May 5, 1944.
- 26-C Michael Lee Windus, born Apr. 29, 1947.

(See VIII, 45) Children of Margaret Hamilton and Harold Burke, Jr.

- 27-A Margaret Mary Burke, born June 10, 1949.
- 28-B Christine Ann Burke, born Dec. 15, 1950.
- 29-C Nancy Jean Burke, born June 2, 1952.

(See VIII, 95) Children of Roberta Denny and Joseph Duane Gerry

- 30-A Gail Marguerite Gerry, born July 7, 1945, at Seattle, Wash.
- 31-B Duane Joseph Gerry, Jr., born July 30, 1947, at Vallejo, California.
- 32-C Jill Diane Gerry, born Oct. 16, 1953, San Francisco, California.

(See VIII, 96) Children of Irvine and Eileen Denny

- 33-A Joanne Elizabeth Denny, born Sept. 2, 1951, adopted.

(See VIII, 97) Children of William and Joyce Toy

- 34-A Barbara Joyce Toy, born Apr. 6, 1952.
- 35-B Ernest William Toy, III, born Sept. 30, 1953.
- 36-C Charles Breck Toy.
- 37-D Roger Phillips Toy, born Feb. 24, 1957.

ANCESTORS OF

WILLIAM AND JOHN HAMILTON

"Of all the illustrious European families there is perhaps not one with a more enviable record than this old Scottish family of Hamilton." See "Scot's Peerage" by John Anderson, Vol. IV, page 340; see "Book on Surnames" by Susa Young Gates, 1918; see the New International Encyclopedia, Vol. 10. For Hamilton coat-of-arms see "Americans of Gentle Birth," Vol. I, page 118.

The following is quoted from the papers of Mrs. John Hinkle Bracken of Kansas City: "I learned much about the Hamilton clan while in Edinburgh. The Royal Palace there, Hollyrood Palace, which was the residence of Scottish royalty as long as Scotland had royalty and still the stopping place of England's King and Queen whenever they are in Edinburgh, is most interesting. The Duke of Hamilton has a very elegant room in the Palace containing a most luxuriant old canopied bed of such height and massiveness one wonders a ceiling could be high enough to accommodate such a stately piece of furniture. The rich velvet hangings on this bed are marvels of elegance. On the walls are hung interesting old paintings and most beautiful Flemish tapestries. Our guide gave us some very interesting information concerning this room and how it was acquired in 1633 by a Duke of Hamilton (James) in payment of a gambling debt, as a consequence of his large winnings when gambling with the King, Charles I. Since then the Hamiltons have been keepers of the Palace, coming and going at will; not even the present Duke of Hamilton, can prevent a Hamilton from entering the Palace whenever he may choose to do so. Had I known all of this prior to our visit to the Palace I should have asserted my legal rights and not have permitted myself to stand impatiently waiting before the entrance until ten o'clock when the doorkeeper appeared at the stroke of the hour to admit us.

"Well aware that some things told by guides may be taken with a grain of salt and wishing to be accurate in my statements, I wrote in August, 1927, to D. G. Jones of Edinburgh, warden of Hollyrood Palace for correct information. His reply written Sept. 13, 1927, confirmed the facts as I have them here."

Archibald Hamilton is said to be a descendant of James Hamilton, Earl of Arran, regent of Scotland during the infancy of Mary Stuart. Archibald came to America -- from North Ireland, in 1733, but not until 1747 did he acquire the deed for his 302 acres of land on Christian Creek in Beverley Manor, Augusta Co., Va. In 1742 he was recorded on a muster of Augusta on Capt. James Cathey's list and processioned in Capt. Israel Christian's Company. Archibald married Francis Calhoun, also from North Ireland. Her brother James was the father of John C. Calhoun.

His will was dated July 20, 1787 and can be found in the Records of Augusta Co., Vol. 3, page 202, and page 82. "To wife Frances, to daughter Lettice, to son William, to son John, plantation on Christian Creek; to son Audly 5 shillings; to son Andrew 5 shillings; to son Archibald 5 shillings. Executors: son William, son-in-law John Cunningham. Teste Robert and Mathew and Phoebe Kinney, proved Jan. Court, 1794, by Robert and Mathew Kinney. Executors qualify. On page 105 his estate is appraised, Apr. 9, 1794. On Aug. 17, 1784, page 32, of Deed Bk. 2, Archibald Hamilton to Thomas Storey - land patented to Archibald Mar. 5, 1747. Archibald seems to have had two brothers, Andrew and John. And there was a William who apparently was not related.

CHILDREN OF ARCHIBALD AND FRANCES (CALHOUN) HAMILTON:

- 1-A John Hamilton. Married Aug. 22 --- to Joanna Craig, daughter of Rev. John Craig. John was given the home place on Christian's Creek but moved to S.C. in 1765. Buried in Rocky River Church at Lowndesville, S.C. One record says he was married in 1765 but Joanna was too young then, so he must have returned later for his bride. After his death, his wife returned to Augusta Co., Va. No children.
- 2-B William Hamilton, baptized Aug. 1748 by Rev. Craig; died 1795. Married May 5, 1771 to Patience Craig, daughter of Rev. John Craig. Both are buried at Tinkling Spring Church. At his death he left to his wife, Patience, the plantation on Lewis Creek between Alexander Nelson's and James Johnson's. He served in Augusta Co., Va. Militia in Capt. Zachariah Johnston's Co. Took oath in 1777. Served until the close of the war. Heitman's Historical Register of Officers of the Continental Army, an unofficial publication entitled to credit, shows William Hamilton (surname also borne as Hambleton) corporal in a company designated at various times as the 3rd Company, and a company of the 2nd Va. Regiment, in a detachment commanded by Major Samuel Finley. He enlisted for the war, date not shown. His name first appears on the company muster roll covering the period from Dec. 1, 1782 to May 1, 1783, dated May 12, 1783, which shows that he joined Dec. 15, 1782. His name also appears on an undated list of officers and soldiers of the Va. line on Continental Establishment, which shows that he received 100 acres of land, date when warrant was issued not shown. William Hamilton, rank and organization not shown. His name appears on a record under the heading "A List of Soldiers of the Va. Line on Continental Establishment who have recd. Certificates for the balance of their full pay Agreeable to an Act of Assembly passed Nov. Session 1781," which shows that on May 3, 1786 the sum of 123 pounds, 9 shillings, 3 pence was recd. by one John Verrell" (presumably for William).
- 3-C Lettice Hamilton. Married to John Cunningham. Their descendants settled in Calioaway Co., Mo.

- 4-D Archibald Rowan Hamilton. Married to Catherine Ann Caldwell. Legend says she was the sister of Hugh Capet, King of France. She took the name of Caldwell as disguise. (What a novel this would make!)
- 5-E Andrew Hamilton, baptized May 2, 1741 by Rev. Craig; died Jan. 19, 1835, age 95. Married in Augusta Co. in 1765 to Jane McGill (or Magill) a native of Penn. Removed in 1765 to S.C. and settled at Abbeyville in the neighborhood of Andrew Pickens, afterwards the celebrated Gen. Pickens who had gone with his parents from Augusta Co. some years previous. Andrew entered the Military service at the beginning of the Rev. War and served through the whole war under Gen. Pickens. He took part in nearly all of the important battles in S.C. and Ga. At one time he was imprisoned in a block house on his own estate. After the war he was elected to the Legislature of S.C. Continued to serve until unfitted by old age. The remains of this distinguished couple lie in the cemetery of Upper Long Cane Church of which Gen. Pickens and Major General Hamilton are said to have been the first elders. General Hamilton's children were Archibald, Andrew, Jr., Joseph, William, John, Frances, Catherine, Alexander and Jane C. This Jane C. married Major James Alston. Their only child, Jane C. Alston married Col. Coalter Cabell. Their child, Catherine Hamilton Cabell married Henry A. Claiborn Feb. 14, 1820. (See Americans of Gentle Birth and their Ancestors, page 42.)
- 6-F Audley Hamilton. Married May 18, 1764 to Eleanor Shankley. They settled in Ky. and founded the wealthy Hamilton family there. (He did well with 5 shillings!) In 1742 he was recorded on a muster of Augusta Co. in Capt. James Cathey's list, and in 1756, processioned in Capt. Israel Christian's Co. On Aug. 20, 1759 he qualified as lieutenant.

These Hamilton children have not been given in order according to age.

FRANCIS CALHOUN HAMILTON

The origin of the Calhoun family has been traced back to the reign of Gregory the Great. It connects with the Earl of Lexon, Dumbartonshire, Scotland, and one of the younger sons of King Conock of Ireland who came to the same region at that period. The name of Conock soon became corrupted into Colquohoun, Colchoun, and finally Calhoun.

Summary of The Craig Descendants

Of course, these figures are based
on such information as is available.

* * *

TOTAL OF ALL THOSE ACCOUNTED FOR:

Number of descendants of the II Generation	9
Number of descendants of the III Generation	21
Number of descendants of the IV Generation	65
Number of descendants of the V Generation	148
Number of descendants of the VI Generation	284
Number of descendants of the VII Generation	276

NUMBER OF DESCENDANTS WHO HAD CHILDREN:

II Generation 4	V Generation 76
III Generation 13	VI Generation 106
IV Generation 25	

AVERAGE NUMBER OF CHILDREN IN A FAMILY:

II Generation 9.00	V Generation 5.92
III Generation 5.25	VI Generation 3.47
IV Generation 5.00	VII Generation 2.54

NUMBER OF CHILDREN WHO DIED UNDER AGE OF 12 YEARS:

II Generation 3	V Generation 14
III Generation 2	VI Generation 11
IV Generation 14	VII Generation 7

NUMBER WHO DIED BETWEEN AGE OF 12 and 25 YEARS:

II Generation 1	V Generation 7
III Generation 9	VI Generation 2
IV Generation 4	VII Generation 5

Since compiling the summary I have added: to the V Generation, 23 more Baskin descendants (all known were Presbyterian); 9 more Craig descendants (Jane Craig Allen's -- all Presbyterian). To the VI Generation, 21 more Craig descendants (10 Presbyterians). To the VII Generation, 30 more Craig descendants (9 Presbyterians).

WHY SO FEW DESCENDANTS

Five of Reverend Craig's children married. One had no children, one had two children but they left no descendants. Mary Baskin had children but apparently left no Baskin descendants. Some of her descendants I have failed to "discover." Others married distant relatives and are accounted for in another line. Also the Hamiltons and Craigs often married distant relatives, making fewer descendants because they naturally are accounted for but once.

Those descendants by the name of Craig left few male descendants; so today there are but three boys (all only sons) to carry on the name of Craig -- John Earl Craig, Edward Craig and Franklin Hunter Craig. (See Craig, VII, 41, 42, and 80.) It is true that Reverend Craig had six grandsons by his name, but Charlemont died young; John left only daughters; James Kennerly left two young Craig descendants (mentioned above) and Benjamin left one of the present generation; George Jr. had sons, but although the author has written to Craigs all over America she can find none descended from him; and none of the connection know of any; therefore, we must judge there are none.

In the VI Generation, 31 descendants never married; 33 married but had no children. Much the same is true of other generations. (In giving the number of children per family, those who had no children are not included; only those who had at least one child are counted.)

The Hamiltons consistently had more children in their families than the Craigs. Note that in the VII Generation there are 90 Craigs accounted for and 182 Hamiltons. For children per family they run:

III Generation	Craig	6.00	Hamilton	9.00
IV Generation	Craig	4.20	Hamilton	5.28
V Generation	Craig	5.00	Hamilton	6.00
VI Generation	Craig	3.07	Hamilton	3.97
VII Generation	Craig	2.14	Hamilton	2.88

DISEASES

No one disease is noticeable in the Hamilton family unless it is "complications due to old age." But in the Craig family heart ailment leads (it strikes usually the men), with high blood pressure ranking second.

Average ages (available) of all descendants at death:

II Generation	68.66 years	V Generation	66.84 years
III Generation	61.00 years	VI Generation	63.82 years
IV Generation	53.61 years		

THE HAMILTONS CONSISTENTLY LIVE LONGER THAN THE CRAIGS:

II Generation	Craig	66.00	Hamilton	70.00
III Generation	Craig	52.50	Hamilton	72.33
IV Generation	Craig	49.00	Hamilton	54.93
V Generation	Craig	62.13	Hamilton	68.37
VI Generation	Craig	50.75	Hamilton	69.84

STILL PRESBYTERIANS

In the VI Generation, 86.61 per cent of the descendants are still Presbyterians. In the VII Generation, 81.15 per cent are still members of Rev. Craig's denomination. The Hamilton line has remained Presbyterian more strictly than the Craig. Of those who have gone into other denominations, the Methodist lead, the Baptist second. (Where the denomination is not given, they were Presbyterians.)

The ones marked "church workers" are outstanding in their work, social service workers, elders, deacons, supt. of sunday school, sunday school teachers, workers in women's organizations, or, if too young for those responsibilities, those who show outstanding interest in their church.

In the VII Generation there are but five adult descendants who are not connected with any denomination. (They were recently united with a church.)

WARS

They have fought in every war and some of them have lost their lives in every war.

WHERE THEY LIVED

In the II Generation, Rev. Craig's children lived in Virginia, West Virginia and South Carolina. In the III Generation Missouri was added. In the IV they spread to Iowa, Illinois, and Kansas. The V Generation moved into Texas, Colorado, Idaho, California, Washington, and into Washington D.C. In the VII Generation they are living in 34 states and, including the missionaries, in a number of foreign lands.

OCCUPATIONS

They have not been interested in holding public office, though eminently qualified to do so. There have been exceptions, and in those cases they "made good" as one -- Governor of Porto Rico -- who made such a great success of a very difficult task. (See Baskin VI, 18G.) But they are always interested in politics from an ordinary citizens' point of view.

Their occupations are varied, but mostly they are professional people. There are lawyers (two women lawyers among them), two newspaper reporters, an editor who owns two newspapers, two authors of novels, two presidents of banks, an inventor, two professors of music; there are electrical, civil and mining engineers, a research chemist, a geologist; and there are farmers, merchants and manufacturers.

There are surgeons -- neuro-surgeons, physicians of internal medicine, oral surgeons, dentists, nurses -- who remind us of John Craig who so wanted to be a doctor.

There have been many teachers among his descendants, all doing outstanding work in their chosen field, many of them making contributions to the field of education, many of them helping to organize new schools. So true is this that Reverend Craig through his descendants is still (if not THE Father, at least) "A Father of Education."

There have been, and are, quite a number of preachers who followed more directly in the path he trod because bid to do so by the Lord. There are missionaries working on foreign fields, and others preparing to go. So, through his descendants, John Craig's voice still is heard over much of the earth, telling the story of Salvation.

And so, if one may be permitted to paraphrase the Scriptures, this man's descendants have proved that if you "Train up a child in the way he should go, seven generations hence he will not have departed therefrom."

SOME PREACHERS AND MISSIONARIES TODAY

"And he gave some Pastors and Teachers; for the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the Ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ."

-- Eph. IV, 11-12

1. Reverend Orville F. Yates. Address: Furlough Home, Montreat, N.C. Returned Missionary from China. Says he is now a retired farmer who "sends his daughters to the field," and he often remarks longingly, "I wish I had another daughter to go to the other corner of the earth!" (See Hamilton VI, 149.) His three daughters and their addresses are:
2. Ellen Virginia Yates, wife of Rev. Charles J. Miller. Their address is Rev. and Mrs. Chas. J. Miller, American University of Beirut, Beirut, Lebanon. Dr. Miller is teaching in the University. They have two sons, Stephen, born May 12, 1947, and Mark, born Jan. 26, 1950. (See Hamilton VII, 152.)

3. Betty Gordon Yates, R.N., wife of C. B. White, M.D. Their address is Dr. and Mrs. C. B. White, A.P.C.M. Luebo, Congo Belge. They have two sons, Timothy Langtry, born Apr. 26, 1950, and Charles Baskerville, born Dec. 16, 1951. (See Hamilton VII, 153.)
4. Catherine Yates, wife of Rev. E. H. Gartrell. They are now in a West Brazil Mission. Address Caixa 12, Patrocinio, Minas, Brazil. They have three children, Richard C., born Nov. 10, 1946, Ellen Baskerville, born Nov. 28, 1948, and Virginia Clare, born Nov. 14, 1950. (See Hamilton VII, 154.)
5. Rev. James Woodson. He is doing evangelical work in West Brazil. Is in same general field as Rev. E. H. Gartrell. (See Hamilton VI, 122.)
6. Reverend Paul Long. Working in the Belgian Congo at Bibanga. Sailed in August 1953. Home address: Barboursville, W. Va. (See Craig VII, 14.)
7. Reverend George Long. Pastor, First Pres. Church, Tupelo, Miss. Home address: Barboursville, W. Va. (See Craig VII, 13.)
8. Reverend Walter D. Langriry. Pastor of Church of the Covenant Presbyterian Church, 4422 St. Charles Ave., New Orleans 15, La. (See Hamilton VI, 164.)
9. Reverend Glen Albert Williams. Travels in many So. states organizing churches. (See VI, 32.)

Wives of Preachers:

10. Catherine Tyler, wife of Reverend Howard Smith, Methodist. (See Hamilton VII, 157.)
11. May Faulkner, wife of Reverend Lawrence Brown, Methodist. (See Craig VI, 21.)



The Episcopal Church in Donegore, Co. Antrim, Ireland, and the old Community Cemetery in which many Craigs are buried. The three stones in front are to Craigs.



Parkgate Village, Co. Antrim, which has changed little since the days of John Craig. The church he attended was just beyond the last house to the left-near the tree.



Universitatis Jacobi Regis Edinensis Professores et
 ceteri Doctores et Scholares Adulescentem Joh. annem Craio Scoto-
 ssimam in Phisophia et Morum s. legem Publica Mode-
 stia que Jurisconsulti Decretalium s. venem apud nos creasset. et q. prae-
 stisset omnia que Contractu prescripserat, Tandem Senatus Acad-
 emici Consensu Magistrum in Artibus Liberalibus Remun-
 eratione s. unctaq. Consecutum Privilegia que honorarium Actuum et
 Magistris usquam Concedi solent: Cuius Rei quo magis sit fides et
 Siquidem Insigni Seniores Edinenses Atheniensis noster. Curatores et
 Patroni, et Chirographa Apposuerunt Edinburgi Kal. Martij
 Anno Salutis humanae Tricesimo tertio supra Millesimum et
 Septingentesimum.

Robertus Glenderson B.
 et ceteri ab Archivis.



Rev. Craig's diploma from the University of Edinburgh,



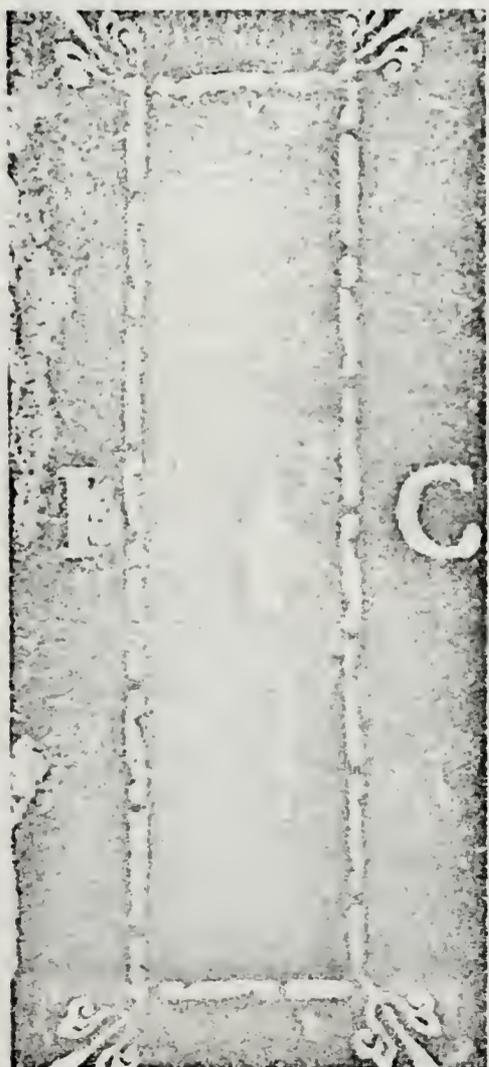
Old Stone Church, Fort Defiance, Va. as it was until 1920. The side door was the front door in Rev. Craig's time, and his pulpit was opposite it.



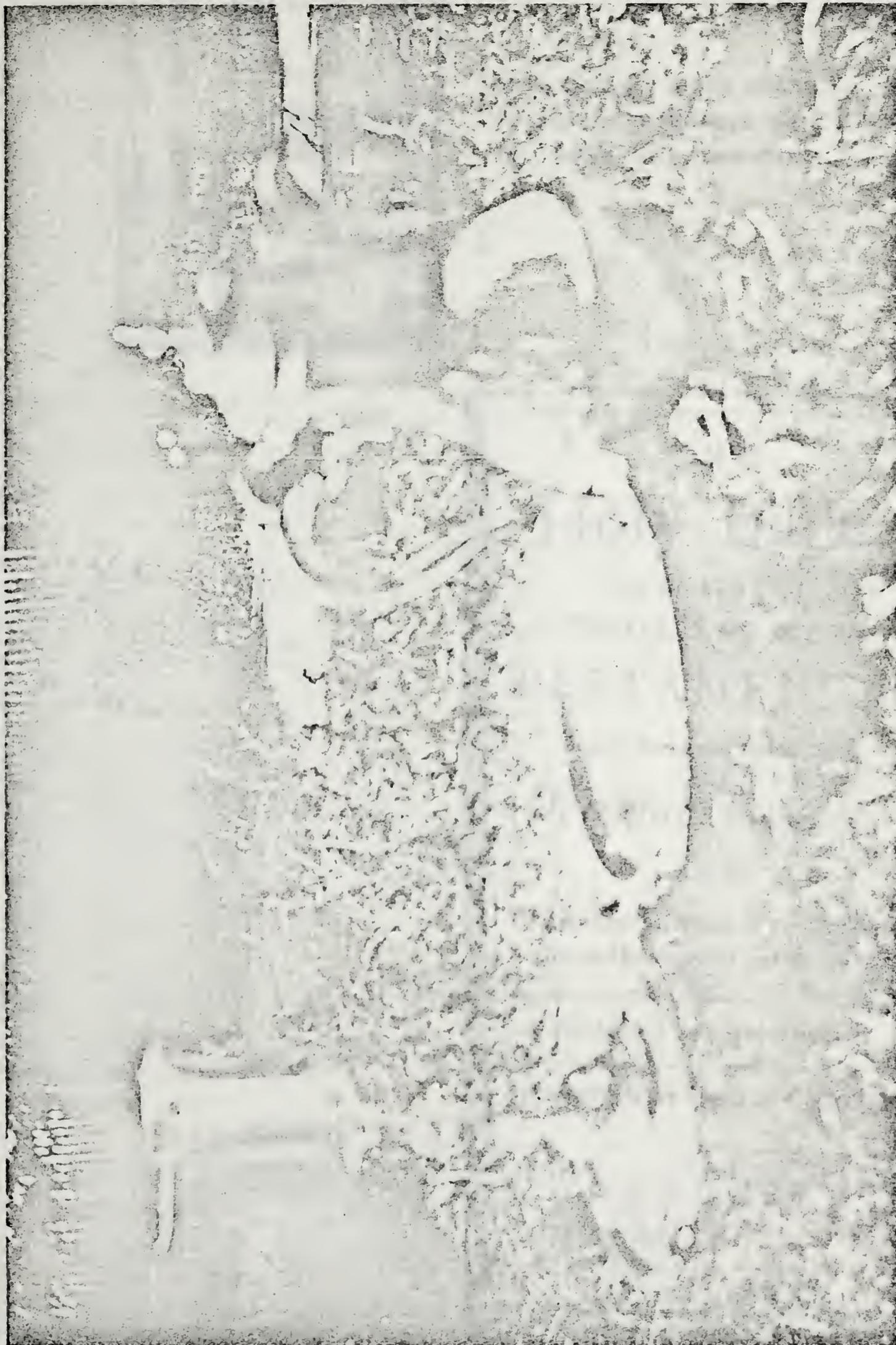
Old Stone Church as it is today. The back of the old church was taken out. The walls were extended and arms, as of a cross, were added. To the right Sunday School rooms were then built. The small stone building in the foreground is the Retiring House. It is not the original one which stood close against the middle window which was then a door behind the pulpit, but this one was built in 1847.



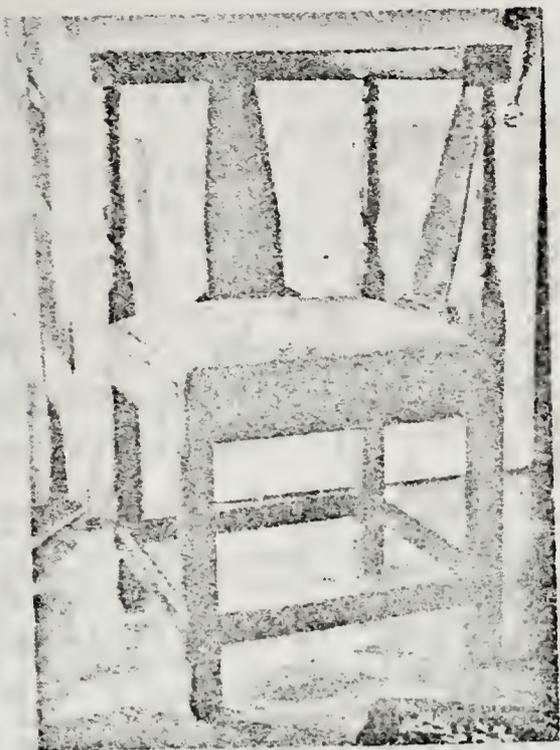
This is the third church built here. An educational building now has been added to the right. The spring is in front of the church. Near by is the old cemetery.



The front of Rev. Craig's Psalter. The I.C. is for John Craig, John having been spelt with an "I" in Scotland.



Three pieces of the original communion set, which is still at the church.
The author put them on the grass in order to get them in the sunlight.



Rev. Craig's study chair
in which he always sat
to write his sermons.

Handwritten notes:
177
Craig's Bible
1817
1818
1819
1820
1821
1822
1823
1824
1825
1826
1827
1828
1829
1830
1831
1832
1833
1834
1835
1836
1837
1838
1839
1840
1841
1842
1843
1844
1845
1846
1847
1848
1849
1850
1851
1852
1853
1854
1855
1856
1857
1858
1859
1860
1861
1862
1863
1864
1865
1866
1867
1868
1869
1870
1871
1872
1873
1874
1875
1876
1877
1878
1879
1880
1881
1882
1883
1884
1885
1886
1887
1888
1889
1890
1891
1892
1893
1894
1895
1896
1897
1898
1899
1900

THE
Holy Bible,
CONTAINING
The OLD and NEW
TESTAMENTS:

Newly Translated out of the

Original Tongues,

AND

With the former Translations
Diligently Compared and Revised.

By His Majesty's Special Command.

Appointed to be Read in Churches.

OXFORD:

Printed by THOMAS BASKETT, Printer
to the UNIVERSITY. MDCCLVI.

1756

From the Bible of Rev. Craig's daughter.

June 1775		
1	son of Jacob a (b) Bapt. named Alexander of	
2	William [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named James Robert [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named William John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named Elizabeth	
9	William [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named Mary David [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named James John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named John	This Day [unclear] appeared at meeting
12	Leigh Hanna a (b) Bapt. named Samuel	
18	The [unclear] [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named Elizabeth John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named Mary	
18	Robert [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear] Return of [unclear] to the [unclear] [unclear]	

JULY 1775		
1	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named Thomas	
2	Robert [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named George & Jean	
3	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named Robert	
4	Alexander [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named Elizabeth	
5	William [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named James	The North Mountain
6	James [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
7	Alexander [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
8	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named Andrew	
9	Robert [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named Joshua	
10	Alexander [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named Elizabeth	
11	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
12	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
13	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
14	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
15	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
16	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
17	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
18	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
19	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
20	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
21	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
22	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
23	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
24	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
25	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
26	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
27	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
28	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
29	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
30	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	
31	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named [unclear]	

AUGUST 1775	
1	John [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named John Born April 1st departed this [unclear] the 8th of [unclear] following being 3 months 3 days old James [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named William William [unclear] a (b) Bapt. named Joseph

Excerpts from Rev. Craig's "Record of Baptisms" where he lists the baptisms of his first three children. Notice the picture he drew of his first and how large he wrote the name of his second.

My dear children.

You might have known that in forming
Discourses, I principally aimed at the
edification of the people among whom I
laboured and have endeavoured to suit
them to their capacities abilities and
lastly for their souls well being and
so not adapted, or fitted for a more
general use though I conceive sound
and orthodox. - Therefore I give away
most of my notes as neither designed
nor fitted for that purpose, but who
can a loving parent deny to his af-
fectionate and dear children, espe-
cially what may tend to their souls
benefit when as ^{you have} again and again ear-
nestly pressed me for it; I have there-
fore complied with your request and
sent it to you in the very same dress
as you heard it delivered your
earnest desires for it gives me hope you
will carefully peruse it and look to
God for his blessing to accompany it
and it may be a great benefit to your
temporal comfort under all your
afflictions and ^{ye} ~~in~~ ^{of} every

first, and raise your desires quicker, your
real sweeten your way to eternal happi-
ness and glory. In it you may always
see the image of your fathers mind and
sentiments of religion when his now de-
clining clay tabernacle be no more seen
in the land of the living, there is a rich
portion pointed out to you in the dis-
course though I had but little to give
you there is enough in it for you it
may be all your salvation and all
your duty, our God to be your own
covenant God. And I pray you -
never rest satisfied till you have at-
tained a real right to the portion &
till you see your interest in it and
then you will be rich enough how-
ever little you may have of this worlds
goods.

When you read it what advices, ad-
vices, &c. you see given to the people
apply to your selves, as in many respects
it is very suitable to your case as now
gone from under my care as a minis-
ter, and as a father and as one the
God that gave you life, and being to
whom you were early dedicated I and
for whose service you were brought up
in which you engaged your selves, love
you and bless you especially, with all



William Allen, husband of Jane Ann Craig with his 2nd wife, Sallie Neme Xanpi and his first wife's daughters.
From left to right--front row: Mary (Mollie) Catherine; William Allen; Sallie X. Allen; Back row: Sarah Scott; Eliza-
beth (Bess) Tate; Jennie May; Hattie Carroll (not related); Anne Julia.



Kitty Arbuckle Craig, wife of James K. Craig.



Polly Arbuckle Nelson, Kitty's sister,
wife of John G. Nelson.

THE ALLEN FAMILY

178. ...

ALLIED FAMILIES

179. ...

180. ...

181. ...

182. ...

183. ...

ALLEN

I GENERATION

“All Allens are Presbyterians”

1-A Archibald Allen, born Jan. 7, 1795 in Ireland. Just where he was born in North Ireland is not known, but he was of Scottish descent. Nor is the exact date when he came to America known, but it is thought to have been about 1810. As he was young his father must have come with him. Some think he was the son of Malcolm and Mary Henderson Allen, and that they settled first in Augusta Co. and then in Botetout. But Archibald, though young, was a captain in the War of 1812 and he always thereafter wore boots just like the ones he wore during the War; he had them shined every day. He moved to Missouri from Virginia, bringing with him very fine stock. For a time he lived in Illinois, but returned to Missouri in 1821 and lived near Fulton. In 1828 he helped found the Aux Vasse Presbyterian Church, now 10 miles from the town, in Aux Vasse, Missouri. It was first a log building and is still in use. The Bible on the pulpit has this inscription in gold on the front cover -- “Presented to the Aux Vasse Church by Archibald Allen, S. A. Grant, A. Maddox -- 1870.” The same persons presented the communion service which is still in use. Archibald died March 29, 1875. He is buried in Old Aux Vasse Cemetery.

His descendant, Mrs. Anne Neill of Pullman, Washington, now owns Archibald's family bible. The page telling where it was published is missing but he probably brought it with him from Ireland. The dates given here are copied from it. Mrs. Neil also has the old chest which he brought from Ireland (chests were the trunks of that time). And she has a gourd (not a horn) in which he carried powder during the War of 1812. She also has a four-generation picture of Archibald Allen, Thomas Allen, Archibald Hamilton Allen and John Archibald Allen. At the time the picture was made all of the men lived together in the same house.

He was first married on March 7, 1815 to Anne J. Calbreath, born Feb. 21, 1796, died Mar. 22, 1856; buried by husband. She was the daughter of John Calbreath, probably of Tinkling Springs Church, Augusta Co., Va.

His second marriage was Feb. 4, 1858 to Nancy Hamilton who evidently was Nancy Childs -- owner of Rev. Craig's autobiography. She was born Apr. 10, 1795 and died Apr. 16, 1868. She was a great granddaughter of Rev. John Craig. No children by this marriage. Two of Archibald's sons, Thomas and William, and a daughter, married descendants of Rev. Craig.

Archibald died at the home of his daughter, Nancy Ann Henderson, near Concord in Calloway Co., Mo. and was buried in the Old Aux Vasse Cemetery.

ALLEN

II GENERATION

(See I, 1) Children of Archibald and Anne (Calbreath) Allen.

- 1-A Elizabeth Hanna Allen, born Jan. 3, 1816; died Aug. 2, 1852. Married Feb. 11, 1835 to Calvin H. Tate, born Oct. 14, 1813. She was a member of Aux Vasse Church.
- 2-B Margaret H. Allen, born July 6, 1817; died May 29, 1852, buried in Aux Vasse. Married Sept. 7, 1837 to William B. Hamilton.
- 3-C Thomas N. Allen, born May 30, 1819 in Ill. Came to Mo. when two years old; died Oct. 1, 1873. Married first on April 4, 1839 to Isabella Hellena Hamilton, born Oct. 28, 1820; died Apr. 13, 1845. Second marriage to Nancy Jane Scott on Sept. 9, 1845; born March 4, 1816, died July 6, 1863. He was married third time on Dec. 20, 1865 to Eliza J. (Hamilton) Langtry, born July 28, 1818. (See Hamilton IV, 31.) His residence was near Fulton, Mo. He was a farmer and stockman and was a Ruling Elder in Auxvasse Church in 1871.
- 4-D John C. Allen, born Aug. 1, 1821 near Fulton, Mo. First marriage to Ellen Hunter, Feb. 20, 1845. Second marriage to Sarah T. Caldwell, Sept. 20, 1852.
- 5-E Nancy Ann Allen, born Oct. 19, 1824. Married 1843 to Thomas Henderson. They had five children -- see next generation.
- 6-F James McKinney Allen, born Jan. 21, 1827. Married May 29, 1851 to Sarah J. Skelton. James was a doctor, Pleasant Hill, Cass Co., Mo.
- 7-G Martha Jane Allen, born Aug. 15, 1829; died Mar. 14, 1891. Married to Mr. Hunter, died Oct. 9, 1911, Ennis, Texas, Myrtle Cemetery.
- 8-H William Henderson Allen, born Sept. 1, 1832. Married Nov. 11, 1852 to Jane A. Craig, born June 8, 1834; died Nov. 8, 1884, Ennis, Texas. She was the daughter of George Russell Craig, Jr. Second marriage to Sallie M. Xampi. William was a merchant.

ALLEN

III GENERATION

(See II, 1) Children of Eliz. Hanna (Allen) and Calvin H. Tate.

- 1-A Anna C. Tate, born July 4, 1837; died Apr. 19, 1870. Married to Dr. S. N. Russell.
- 2-B John Scott Tate. Married Maria Comforth.
- 3-C Letitia Tate. Married Gus Fry.
- 4-D Jane E. Tate. Married Tom McMurray. (She was a member of Aux Vasse Church in 1871.)
- 5-E James Tate, born Jan. 1, 1849; died Nov. 7, 1903. Married Sept. 11, 1884 to Mary Shore Nelson.
- 6-F Isaac Calvin Tate. Married first to Annie Hornsby. Second marriage to Mrs. Miller who had two children, Louis and Mattie, who were missionaries to China.

(See II, 5) Children of Nancy Ann Allen and Thomas Henderson.

- 7-A J. W. (Jo Billie) Henderson. Married Miss McKarnie. J. W. Henderson and Archibald H. Allen were first cousins and were said to look very much alike.
- 8-B Archibald Hamilton Henderson.
- 9-C Mae Henderson. Married Mr. Bailey.
- 10-D A daughter. Married Mr. Edmenson.

ALLEN

IV GENERATION

(See II, 7) Children of Jo Billie and (McKarnie) Henderson.

- 1-A Eugene Henderson
- 2-B Susie Henderson. Married Mr. Campbell
- 3-C Maude Henderson

* * * *

MORE ALLENS

I GENERATION

- 1-A William Allen came from Ireland to Augusta Co. about 1723. His brother James came with him. Children of William Allen: all of his sons were in the Rev. War.

ALLEN

II GENERATION

- 1-A James Allen, born 1716. Came to America when seven years old. He died 1810, age 94 years. Married a daughter of John Anderson -- a sister of Jane's. They had a son, John. James lived in Rockbridge Co. -- then lived near Willow Spout, 8 miles north of Staunton. James Allen emigrated to Ky. in 1783. Eight or ten families from Augusta Co. met in Staunton Oct. 1st to journey westward. (Some of them to look up land warrants issued them in Ky. for military service.) They took two Bibles (very costly at that time), half dozen New Testaments, a Catechism, a Confession of Faith, and the Psalms of David (presumably the hymnal). The men carried guns, the women pistols.

By the time they reached Abington so many other families had joined them that they numbered 300. A little further on 200 more joined them from Carolina. The 500 men, women and children were then led by General Knox of Revolutionary fame. Later he was Washington's Secretary of War.

At one time the eight men who went in front were murdered by the Indians; one of them was scalped. Measles broke out on the way. Many were ill but none died in spite of several days of rain. They reached Crab Orchard, Ky. on Nov. 1st. There they separated. Some stayed in Ky. Some went to Ohio, some pushed on to Missouri.

See the Supplement of Annals of Augusta Co. by Waddell. Since this Supplement was written by John Hamilton, I presume some of the Hamiltons were with James Allen.

- 2-B William Allen. Lived in Rockbridge Co.
- 3-C Hugh Allen, born in Augusta. Married Jane Anderson, daughter of John Anderson, a native of N. Ireland, then Augusta Co. (Jane married second time in 1778 to Wm. Craig who was born 1750 and died 1829. See Ft. Defiance Craigs.
- 4-D John Allen. Killed in Rev. War.

For more about Allen Family see Annals of Augusta Co., Va. by Joseph A. Waddell, page 153.

THE ARBUCKLE FAMILY

“King Malcolm the Grim, hero of North Britain, gave the name Ar-Buckle to his son, James the Grim, in recognition of his knightly accomplishments. It was said he could cut a swath with his battle axe as a plowman could with his mower. Because he could buckle on his armor quicker than any of the King’s knights, Buckle, with the Pictish prefix of nobility, Ar, gives us Arbuckle. Grim, latter Latinized into Graeme, is an heirloom in the family. During the tenth, eleventh and twelfth centuries descendants of James the Grim figured largely in public affairs in Scotland, but the ‘Lairds o’ Clyde and o’ the Barony of Cambusland’ lost lands and titles in the wars of the Scottish succession, and the discarded name of Graeme is not to be resumed until the fulfillment of a legendary prophecy that they should once again be ‘Lords of Clyde and Barons of Cambuslang.’ ” (Hyde’s Encyclopedia, Vol. I, page 29.) Some say the Arbuckles will yet be restored to the inheritance of which they were despoiled during their exile from Scotland.

* * * *

The first record I have of a James Arbuckle is one who lived 1700-1734, a poet and essayist who finished school in Glasgow, Scotland, then settled as a school master in the north of Ireland. I cannot say that he was of our family, but our Arbuckles were Scottish and came from the north of Ireland.

A James Arbuckle was a Ruling Elder in 1703-1716 in a Presbyterian Church in Belfast, Co., Antrim, Ireland. This probably was the father of our James Sr. James Sr. came to America with his two sons, James Jr., whom I have listed as the progenitor of our family, and another son. Chalkley gives this notation, “This certified that James Arbuckle and two sons have served as soldiers in my Company of Militia for four months and 16 days, exclusive of what time they have rec. pay. Apr. 21, 1759. Signed Alexander Sayers.”

In Vol. 3 of Chalkley we learn that on Aug. 5, 1754, James appraised the property of James Frame; and on Nov. 17, 1756, he was administrator of John Bird. He probably came to Augusta about 1740. James Sr. received a land grant from King George II of 400 acres on the James River and settled there in 1749.

Who James Arbuckle Jr.’s first wife was I do not know except that her first name was Margaret, but she was the mother of all of his children. During her life time they lived in Botetourt County and their children were born there. She died while they were still quite young. The children seem to have been reared by relatives between Churchville and Staunton.

On Jan. 11, 1762 James Jr. married a woman named Rachel -- a widow living with her family of children in Turkey Cove, 5 miles from Big Stone Gap, Washington Co. But he brought her to Augusta, for on April 20, 1763 he was appointed a Constable of the Pastures (Bull and Calf Pastures). And on March 20, 1764 he commissioned for an examination of Rachel. Evidently

he believed she was insane. But about 1771 he went with her to Turkey Cove where they separated. In 1780 everyone had to leave the Cove because of the Indians, but Rachel returned there soon afterwards, and was never heard of again. In the meanwhile James Jr. had moved to Greenbrier Co., W. Va., but he continued to be a frequent visitor in Staunton and Chalkley tells us in Vol. 2 that on Jan. 1, 1798 James Arbuckle of Greenbrier married Catherine Alexander, daughter of Andrew Alexander, deceased. They were married by Rev. John McCue, pastor of Tinkling Springs Church. This was his third marriage. All four of James' sons were in the Revolutionary War.

ARBUCKLE

II GENERATION

Children of James Arbuckle, Jr.

1-A Matthew Arbuckle, born 1750. According to Deed Book No. 12, page 420, his father deeded him the home farm on the James River when the boy was fifteen years old. He was first married in 1768 to Jane Lockhart (daughter of Jacob Lockhart of Augusta Co.) and had two sons, Charles and John. Charles became a General. Was in the War of 1812. Was unmarried and died at his home in Arkansas July 11, 1851. His brother John also died at General Mathew's home. John had no descendants.

Mathew was married then to Frances Hunter who was born at sea on March 10, 1750 while her parents were coming to America. They were Scottish. She was the daughter of John Hunter and Mortimer Hunter. They settled in Augusta Co., Va. and had the following sons: James, Matthew Jr., Thomas, Samuel.

Matthew Arbuckle, a frontiers hunter and trapper who in 1764 was passing enroute to a French trading post at the mouth of the Kanawha to barter his peltries, was the first white person ever to be at the site where Charleston, W. Va. now stands except Mrs. Mary Ingles and Mrs. Bettie Draper who passed along there in 1755 as captives on their way to the Indian villages north of the Ohio.

Quoting from Myers History of W. Va.: "Lewisburg was first settled by Capt. Matthew Arbuckle after the town was laid off in the year 1780. (It was named in honor of Andrew Lewis who owned much land around there.) Capt. Arbuckle was killed the following year in a storm of wind by the falling of a tree on the branch leading from the turns of the water of Anthony Creek to Jackson's River. He was distinguished for his bravery, especially in the battle with the Indians at Point Pleasant."

2-B William Arbuckle, born March 3, 1752 in Balcony Falls, Va. Married Jan. 9, 1777 to Catherine Madison, born 1754; died July 18, 1818, age 64 years. She was the daughter of Humphrey Madison (see Madison line), son of John Madison, first clerk of Augusta Co., Va. Court, who died March 21, 1836, age 84, Mason Co., W. Va. (See more about him further on.)

- 3-C John Arbuckle. Was with George Rogers Clark Expedition. Was in Battle of Point Pleasant. Was a landowner in Greenbrier Co. Perhaps he was the father of Samuel and John, early settlers in Lincoln and Franklin Co., Ky. (It is thought by some that they, Sam and John, are descended from a different Arbuckle family.)
- 4-D Thomas Arbuckle. Married Elizabeth Lawrence. Their son, John, married Sussannah Smith in Mercer Co., Ky., Feb. 21, 1801. Thomas made his home with this son in Jefferson Co., Indiana. Thomas was in the Rev. War.
- 5-E Elizabeth Arbuckle. Married Henry Hunter who was in the Battle of Point Pleasant. In later years he and William Arbuckle were neighbors.

* * * *

WILLIAM ARBUCKLE

"The Man Who Defended Cornstalk"

William Arbuckle, son of James and Margaret Arbuckle, was born March 3, 1752 on the land grant which his father had received Sept. 5, 1749 in what then was Augusta, but now is Botetourt County, Va. It was on the north side of the James River, below the great island -- near Balcony Falls and three miles from Iron Gate. But he and his brothers and sister spent most of their youth near Staunton. In the Churchville vicinity a few miles from Staunton, there stands on a hill a large stone house which my father used to point out to us as William's home. The place had been pointed out to him many times by his father who was William's grandson. That farm was never recorded in the Arbuckle name, so probably it was the home of William's maternal grandparents.

Always a pioneer at heart, William spent most of his adult life in what then was the frontier, during a time when the Iroquois Indians, then inhabiting the great Ohio Valley, made their most determined effort to drive the white men from their land.

In 1774, through Lord Dunmore, Great Britain made her last call on her Colonies for troops. Augusta and Botetourt were asked for eight-hundred men. William enlisted as a private and served under General Andrew Lewis in that campaign. He was in the Battle of Point Pleasant on Oct. 10, 1774 with Simeon Girty who later became the notorious renegade, and with Simeon Kenton, the friend of Daniel Boone. These two men and Wild Ann Bailey acted as scouts for General Lewis.

At the Battle of Point Pleasant there was committed a crime that will ever be a blot on our country, and I am proud to say that William Arbuckle did all in his power, almost to giving his life, to prevent the heinous deed.

One of the noblest Indians to live in the American forest was Chief Cornstalk. I quote from *Trans-Allegheny Pioneers* by John P. Hale, published 1886: "Of the Indians who participated in this memorable battle of the Point, two -- Cornstalk and Logan -- stand out in bold relief above all

the rest. In physical development, manly beauty and intellectual capacity, they were magnificent specimens of their race. For bravery they could not be excelled, and for self composed dignity of bearing, ease of manner and fervid eloquence they will, from the accounts we have of them, compare favorably with the best orators of any age.

“Colonel Benjamin Wilson who was with Lord Dunmore at Camp Charlotte, heard Cornstalk at that peace conference, and says of him: ‘When he arose, he was in no wise confused or daunted, but spoke in a distinct and audible voice, without stammering or repetition, and with peculiar emphasis. His looks, while addressing Dunmore, were truly grand and majestic, yet graceful and attractive. I have heard the first orators in Virginia -- Patrick Henry and Richard Henry Lee -- but never have I heard one whose powers of delivery surpassed those of Cornstalk on this occasion.’

“Some one else present said: ‘His clear, bugle voice could be distinctly heard all through the camp.’

“Colonel Andrew Lewis (son of General Andrew said: ‘I have often heard my father speak of his being the most dignified looking man, particularly in council, he ever saw.’ ”

Cornstalk and another Shawnee chief, Red Hawk, came to the Fort on a peace mission. It was this Red Hawk who, on the day of Braddock's defeat, fired eleven times at Washington and then stopped because he believed Washington to be under the protection of the Great Spirit as he had never missed a mark before. (He told this story to Dr. Daniel Craig of Winchester.) These two chiefs were treacherously held as hostages for the neutrality of their tribes.

Cornstalk's son, Elenipsico came to the Fort to find out why his father had not returned -- and he was held. That day a man named Gilmore in Captain Hall's company, was murdered by the Indians, and when his ghastly corpse was brought in Captain Hall and his men became wild with rage and, accusing the captured Indians with the deed, they rushed as a mob to murder them. Others, too, started for the lodge where the Indians were, but for a different reason. Captain Matthew Arbuckle came as quickly as he could, but he did not get there in time. The wife of the interpreter who for many years had lived as a prisoner with the Indians, feeling sorry for them, ran in advance of the mob and warned them of their danger.

William Arbuckle ran and got there just in front of the mob -- but unarmed. The two older Indians showed no sign of fear. Cornstalk slowly rose from his seat and quietly said, “Soldiers, we were free men but yesterday and came among you as friends, but you have treacherously made us your prisoners and now you falsely charge us with the murder of Gilmore, a deed you know as well as the Great Spirit we did not do. You can kill us if you like but you cannot make us afraid.” Then observing that his son (a boy about eighteen) was showing signs of fear, he said, “My son, be calm, for it is the will of the Great Spirit that we die; let us die like braves.”

William Arbuckle (a youth of 22 years) who had been trying to quiet the mob, seeing that words were in vain, got in the doorway and stood between the helpless Indians and the savage white men, trying to protect them with his own body. He was still calling to the mob to hold for a moment and listen to him. Captain Stewart, seeing that William was about to lose his own life in a vain effort to save the Indians, suddenly shoved him to one side

just at the instant the wild mob fired the death shots. Then while Cornstalk called on the Great Spirit to curse their murderers, they fell, riddled with bullets. These three brave Sons of the Forest were first buried near the spot where they fell, near the intersection of the present Virginia and Kanawha Streets, but in 1841 their remains were removed to the yard of the Court House (Point Pleasant, Mason Co., W.Va.) and there is a legend that the ghosts of these Indians can still be seen on moonlit nights.

I like to believe that with Cornstalk's dying curse upon his murders, there was also a prayer to the Great Spirit for the brave young man who tried so desperately to save them, even being willing to give his own life to do so. And if by chance any descendant sees one of these ghosts, he can be sure that the Indian spirit brings for him, not a curse, but a blessing!

In 1776 William left the army and returned to Greenbrier Co., W.Va., but his restless spirit was not ready to settle down -- not while his country needed him, and he decided to join General George Rogers Clark (a brother of Wm. Clark of the Lewis and Clark Expedition), who was gathering a force at the falls of the Ohio River. Clark's object was to take British Forts of the Northwest. So William and a friend traveled in an Indian canoe from the head waters of the Great Kanawha to the falls of the Ohio -- only to find that Clark had left. Soon several other men joined them, for they also were too late. But the group pressed on and at last overtook Clark. By their persistence they were thus enabled to take part in the expedition which was of such importance that many say it "virtually secured to the United States her present vast northwestern possessions."

On October 30, 1779, William married Catherine Madison in Botetourt Co., Va., a widow with two sons (one named John McClanahan who settled at St. Genevieve, Mo. and the other -- Pogue, of whom George and Robert Pogue of Audrain Co., Mo. are descendants).

In 1778 William moved to Fort Randolph, now Point Pleasant, W.Va. at the mouth of the Great Kanawha River. Here he lived for fifteen years.

"In 1780 (and I again quote from Trans-Alleghany Pioneers) was the last Indian murder in Greenbrier settlements. Mr. William Griffith, his wife and daughter were killed and a son, a lad, taken prisoner. In passing through the Kanawha Valley, some hunters got on their trail. John Young, Ben Morris, Bob Aaron, William Arbuckle, and two others, followed them across to Elk, up Little Sandy and branches towards Poca, and discovered their camp. There were but two men and a boy. They fired and killed one man, the second man took to his heels, and the boy was unhurt. The man killed proved to be a white man painted as an Indian, the man who escaped was an Indian, and the boy was the captive Griffith lad.

"The stream on which this incident occurred is, to this day, called White Man's Fork or Aaron's Fork of Little Sandy."

In 1793 William returned to Fort Savannah in Greenbrier Co. In 1797 he and his son-in-law, Joseph McMullen, returned to the Kanawha Valley, cleared a field and planted corn and that fall they brought their families to live there -- at a place called Arbuckle on the Kanawha River, 16 miles above Point Pleasant, between Eighteen Mile Creek in the Putnam County and Thirteen Mile Creek in Mason Co. It was there he died. And he was buried on his farm in what later was known as the Craig Cemetery (on U. S. Route 36).

On Oct. 16, 1956 his grave was remarked by the Col. Charles Lewis Chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution. The new marker was placed at the opposite end of the grave (foot) from the old half buried stone.

History does not give William Arbuckle the prominent place given his older brother, Matthew. But to me he was a great man -- as great as the brave Indians whom he tried so hard to defend. What a splendid story his biography would be!

* * * *

Mrs. Lola S. Thoms (Mrs. C.C.) Wauwatosa 13, Wis., great granddaughter of Arbuckle Nelson, a grandson of William Arbuckle joined the following organizations through Capt. William Arbuckle. Her numbers being as follows: D.A.R., No. 72642, joined Apr. 16, 1909; D.A.C., No. 3778, joined Jan. 31, 1934; D.C.W., No. 1705 (she was state president of the Wis. State Society); Colonial Dames of 17th Century, No. 352, joined Sept. 30, 1930; Colonial Dames of America, Sept. No. 164952, Ch. VII, St. Louis, Mo.; Daughters of 1812, No. 7226, joined July 2, 1924.

Mrs. Ruth Forcum Lammom of Obion, Tenn. joined the D.A.R. on William Arbuckle's record. Her National D.A.R. No. is 283607 - Reelfoot Chapter, Union City, Tenn. These numbers will help other descendants to join as proof has already been given and accepted.

* * * *

Inscriptions from Grave Stones in Craig Burying Ground, Mason Co., W.Va. near Arbuckle

In Memory
William Arbuckle
Born March 17, 1752
Died March 21, 1836
Aged 84 years

In Memory of
William Langtry
who died Oct 22,-

In Memory of
Kitty Arbuckle
who died
July 18, 1818
Aged 64 years

Frances Welch Bright
Died
Nov. 28, 1878
Aged 90 years
1 mo.-2 da.

In Memory of
Nancy Arbuckle
who died
December (1) 1801

Kitty B.
wife of Jas. K. Craig
Died Oct. 16, 1859
Aged 66 years
3 mo.-5 da.

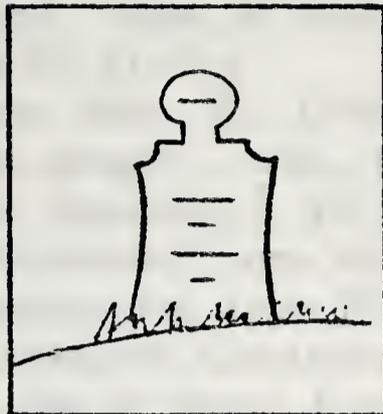
In Memory of
Fanny Arbuckle
who died
December 19, 1801
Aged 3 years

James K Craig
Died June 21, 1854.
Aged 59 years
11 mo.--9 days

In Memory of
Sarah (Susan) McMullen
who died
December 5, 1801
Aged 4

In Memory of
James Alexander
who died
April (prob. 1826)

Copied by
J. C. Jefferds and W. Prondfort
about Aug. 1, 1930



Style of stones of William
and Kitty Arbuckle

* * * *

ARBUCKLE

III GENERATION

Children of Wm. and Catherine (Madison) Arbuckle.

- 1-A Jane (Jennie) Madison Arbuckle, born Apr. 2, 1780 in Fort Randolph, Va.; died Sept. 1826. Married 1796 to Joseph McMullen, about 1777 to 1860, son of Edward and Diana Robinson McMullen, he of Scottish and she of Irish descent. They settled in Botetourt Co., Va. Joseph had three brothers, Andrew, Squire and James and a sister, Nancy. His brother, James, born Oct. 12, 1776, had 20 children, eight by his first wife, Margaret Chippard, and 12 by his second wife, Terroll. He was a friend of David Crockett. He died July 8, 1893, age 116 years. Residence of Joseph and Jane was in Mercer Bottoms, Greenbottom, Mason Co., W. Va. In 1931 their farm was owned by descendants -- Miss Mary J. Hughes, her sisters and a brother. Miss Hughes at that time was a lawyer in Washington D.C. but the other members of the family resided on the farm. On the hill top, just west of the house lies Jane. A stone marks her resting place on which the name and date is still legible. There are others buried on the back end of this farm, being mostly Craigs. (See IV, 1-10.)

- 2-B Margaret (Peggy) Thompson Arbuckle, born March 26, 1782 in Ft. Randolph; died Aug. 28, 1837 in St. Louis Co., Mo. First marriage to Colonel Robinson, U.S.A. Second marriage to Benjamin Harrison Jones, son of Wm. and Mary (Lewis) Jones, both of Wales. They settled in Augusta Co., Va. Three children by first husband lived and five by second. (See story "Brave Peggy;" -- also Addenda for descendants.)
- 3-C Mary (Polly) Dickinson Arbuckle, born Apr. 4, 1784 in Fort Randolph at Point Pleasant, W.Va.; died Sept. 23, 1847. Married May 12 or 22, 1806 to John G. Nelson, died Mar. 4, 1847. They lived at Leon, Mason Co., W.Va. until about 1835 when they moved West. Buried in Gilmore Cemetery, Madison Co., Ind. Most of their descendants are in Iowa. They had 14 children. (See IV, 11-24.)
- 4-D William Arbuckle Jr., born Nov. 26, 1788 in Fort Randolph; died at age of 17 from eating frozen grapes -- Feb. 11, 1805.
- 5-E Elizabeth (Betsy) Arbuckle, born July 5, 1791 in Ft. Randolph. Married May 12, 1812 to Samuel Alexander, born May 17, 1784 in Augusta Co., Va., son of Matthew Alexander and Jane Black Alexander of Waynesboro, Va., and grandson of Andrew Alexander who came from Scotland; Samuel died Nov. 6, 1874, age 80 years, 6 mo. Elizabeth died July 26, 1860, age 70 years. Residence: Mason Co., W.Va. They had four children. (See IV, 25-28.)
- 6-F A girl - twin. Born July 11, 1793; died same day.
- 7-G Catherine (Kitty) Brown Arbuckle, born July 11, 1793 in Greenbrier Co., W.Va.; died Oct. 16, 1859, age 66. Married Dec. 11, 1811 to William Langtry who died Oct. 22, 1824. His occupation was that of a planter. Residence: Arbuckle, W.Va. Second marriage to James Kennerly Craig. Residence: Wm. Arbuckle's home which Catherine inherited. Catherine and both husbands are buried on the farm on land which was deeded to the County -- in the same cemetery with William Arbuckle. (See IV, 29-34; also see Craig line III, 2.)
- 8-H Nancy Arbuckle, born Sept. 8, 1796 in Greenbrier Co., W.Va.; died Dec. 1, 1801, age 5 years, Mason Co., W.Va.
- 9-I Francis Littlepage Arbuckle, born Sept. 2, 1798; died Dec. 19, 1801.

ARBUCKLE

IV GENERATION

(See III, 1) Children of Jane Arbuckle and Joseph McMullen.

- 1-A Susan McMullen, born 1798 in Va.; died Dec. 5, 1801.
- 2-B Wm. Arbuckle McMullen, born Feb. 3, 1800 in Greenbottom, Va.; died 1872. Married Angelina Henderson of Greenbrier; died Oct. 14, 1872. She was the daughter of Col. John Henderson. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. (See V, 1-6)

- 3-C Catherine Madison McMullen, born Apr. 27, 1801 at Greenbottom. Married Feb. 1, 1820 to Henry Hannan, born Apr. 27, 1796 in Ft. Randolph; died Oct. 16, 1852 in Shenandoah Co., Va. He was the son of Thomas Hannan of Shenandoah Co. Residence: Gallia Co., Ohio. (See V, 7-13.)
- 4-D Mary D. McMullen, born Apr. 4, 1803 at Greenbottom. Married Nov. 28, 1822 to George Craig, Jr. She died Apr. 6, 1836. (See Craig line - III, 3.)
- 5-E Madison Brown McMullen, born 1805 in Mason Co., W. Va.; died in Kanawha Co., W. Va. First marriage to Miss Oldaker. Second marriage to Catherine M. Langtry on Sept. 17, 1835 (who died Aug. 1885 in Audrain Co., Mo.) Residence: Audrain Co., Mo. (See V, 14-24.)
- 6-F Eliza H. McMullen, born 1808 in Mason Co., W. Va. Married Wm. Clark of Va. Residence: Audrain Co., Mo. (See V, 25-33.)
- 7-G Jane Ann McMullen married Dr. James Beatty, a cultured gentleman and an eminent physician. Jane died in Buffalo, W. Va. Dr. Beatty then moved to Henderson, Ky. (See V, 62-63.)
- 8-H John Nelson McMullen, born 1812 in Va. Married Cynthia Agatha Bryan. Residence: for many years at Point Pleasant, Mason Co., W. Va. In 1865 they moved to Shreveport, Texas, where they died. (See V, 34-39.)
- 9-I Alexander L. McMullen, born 1815 in Va.; died 1889. Married in Mo. Residence: Jake's Prairie, Mo. No living children.
- 10-J Joseph McMullen, born 1817, Mason Co. Accidentally killed on the farm of his brother-in-law, George Craig, in Mason Co., W. Va. when 18 years old.

(See III, 3) Children of Mary (Polly) Arbuckle and John Griffeth Nelson.

- 11-A Arbuckle Nelson, great grandfather of Lola Thoms.
- 12-B Davis G.
- 13-C Thompson.
- 14-D John.
- 15-E Eliza Jane and
- 16-F Mary Ann, Twins
- 17-G Catherine Madison. Married William Gilmore, born 1800 in Virginia. (See V, 61.)
- 18-H Elizabeth.
- 19-I Nancy.
- 20-J Frances.
- 21-K John Wm.
- 22-L Susan
- 23-M Agnes.
- 24-N Magdalene.

The Nelsons settled in Madison Co., Indiana. I do not have their descendants.

(See III, 5) Children of Eliz. Arbuckle and Samuel Alexander.

- 25-A Matthew Wm. Thomas Alexander, born Feb. 8, 1815, Mason Co., W. Va. Residence: Mason Co., W. Va. (They had a daughter, Kate, who married James Boyd Sterrett on Oct. 13, 1864 and died at Henderson, W. Va., Dec. 7, 1830.)
- 26-B Wm. Arbuckle Alexander, born Nov. 3, 1816, Mason Co.; died Apr. 1, 1885. Married Leonora Ruffner. Residence: Putnam Co., W. Va. (See V, 40-47.)
- 27-C Catherine Madison Alexander, born Oct. 7, 1818. Married Benjamin H. Sterrett in 1835. (See V, 48-52.)
- 28-D Andrew Black Alexander, born Mar. 8, 1826, Mason Co. Married Carrie Ruffner of Luray, Virginia. They settled in Pueblo, Colo. (See V, 53-57.)

(See III, 7) Children of Catherine Arbuckle and Wm. Langtry. These children all moved to Calloway Co., Mo.

- 29-A Hillery Langtry, born Oct. 2, 1812; died in infancy.
- 30-B Ann Allen Langtry, born Dec. 10, 1814; died Oct. 14, 1843. Married Aug. 4, 1831 to Wm. Craig. These returned to W. Va. (For descendants - see Craig line, III, 5.)
- 31-C Arbuckle Strong Langtry, born Mar. 31, 1817; died May 5, 1853. Married June 6, 1839 to Eliza J. Hamilton (a descendant of Rev. John Craig). For descendants see Hamilton line, V, 65-71.
- 32-D Catherine Madison Langtry, born Feb. 11, 1819 in Va.; died Aug. 1885 in Audrian Co., Mo. Married Sept. 17, 1835 to Madison B. McMullen, who was first married to Miss Oldaker. (See V, 25-33.)
- 33-E Hillery John Langtry, born Feb. 11, 1823 in Va.; died Oct. 18, 1843 in Calloway Co., Mo.
- 34-F Wm. Langtry, born Jan. 14, 1825 in Va. Married Aug. 12, 1846 to Sarah Hamilton of Mo. (a descendant of Rev. John Craig). For descendants see Hamilton line, V, 75-84.

Of the four of these children who left descendants, three of them married relatives of their step father, James K. Craig. And some of the other child's children married relatives of the Craigs.

Children of Catherine Arbuckle and James Kennerly Craig.
(See Craig line, IV, 6-9.)

ARBUCKLE

V GENERATION

(See IV, 2) Children of Wm. A. and Ann (Henderson) McMullen

- 1-A James McMullen, Charleston, W. Va.
- 2-B Rhoda
- 3-C Mary, born 1834; died 1913. 2nd marriage to Elliotte Robert Hudson.
- 4-D William

- 5-E John Lewis, Louisville, Ky.
- 6-F Charles, Charleston, W. Va.

I don't have the next generation of these except that Mary had a daughter, Rose, who is Mrs. H. H. Barnes of Mt. Sterling, Ky. Descendants of this family in 1950 still lived on old McMullen farm at Mercer's Bottom, near Gallipolis Ferry, W. Va.

(See IV, 3) Children of Catherine Madison McMullen and Henry Hannan.

- 7-A Joseph Thomas Hanan, born Nov. 23, 1820; died Oct. 14, 1890. Married Anne E. Buffington. Residence: Lawrence Co., Ohio. (See VI, 1-6.)
- 8-B Eliz. Jane Hannan, born Jan. 4, 1823; died Aug. 29, 1862. Married Jan. 1, 1840 to Matthew T. Alexander; died Sept. 16, 1844. Her second marriage was May 10, 1849 to James Anderson Payne who was born Jan. 18, 1802; died Oct. 1880. (See VI, 7-13.)
- 9-C Mary Frances Hannan, born Aug. 20, 1825. Married Nov. 14, 1844 to Albert Gallatin Eastham. (See VI, 14-22)
- 10-D Wm. Franklin Hannan, born Oct. 30, 1827. Married May 4, 1857 to Matilda C. Grayum. (See VI, 23-26.)
- 11-E Charles Columbus Hannan, born Feb. 23, 1830; died Oct. 18, 1831.
- 12-F Alexander Clinton Hannan, born May 15, 1832; died June 4, 1834.
- 13-G James Monroe Hannan, born Dec. 1, 1834. Married Oct. 12, 1863 to Mary Oaks Gutherie. (See VI, 27-32.)
- 13-H Jane Hannan.
- 13-I Matthew Hannan.

(See IV, 5) Children of Madison Brown and (Oldaker) McMullen.

- 14-A Fannie McMullen, born July 24, 1831. First marriage to James Gray. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. Mr. Gray's second marriage was to Catherine Langtry.
- 15-B Henry L. McMullen.
- 16-C Mary.
- 17-D Monroe P.
- 18-E Adeline.
- 19-F Alexander L.
- 20-G Joseph W.
- 21-H Susan A.
- 22-I Eliza L.
- 23-J Margaret B.
- 24-K Emma R.

(See IV, 6) Children of Eliza H. McMullen and Wm. Clark.

- 25-A Wm. M. Clark.
- 26-B Betty J.
- 27-C James H.
- 28-D Mary F.

- 29-E Harriet R.
- 30-F Kitty A.
- 31-G Sarah F.
- 32-H John A.
- 33-I Eliza E.

I do not have their descendants.

(See IV, 8) Children of John Nelson and Cynthia Bryan McMullen.

- 34-A Andrew McMullen.
- 35-B Return Jonathan.
- 36-C William A.
- 37-D John M.
- 38-E Charles B.
- 39-F Samuel Alexander.

I do not have their descendants.

(See IV, 26) Children of Wm. A. and Lenora (Ruffner) Alexander.

- 40-A Leonara Alexander. Married C. C. Brown. (See Craig line, V, 6.)
- 41-B Wm. Arbuckle Alexander. Residence: Tucson, Arizona.
- 42-C Henry R. Alexander. Residence: Huntington, W. Va.
- 43-D Andrew Sterrett Alexander. A judge in Charleston, W. Va.
- 44-E Samuel Augustus Alexander; died at age of 25.
- 45-F Mary E. Alexander. Married W. E. Mohler. Residence: St. Albans, W. Va.
- 46-G Caroline Alexander. Married C. E. McCoy. Residence: Charleston.
- 47-H Lucius Comstock Alexander. Residence: Barboursville, W. Va.

(See IV, 27) Children of Catherine Alexander and Benjamin Harrison Sterrett
Residence: Putnam Co., W. Va.

- 48-A Boyd Bell Sterrett.
- 49-B Elizabeth E.
- 50-C Samuel Alexander, born Aug. 21, 1841; died May 11, 1937 at Buffalo, W. Va. Married Ann Hutchinson. Residence: Buffalo, W. Va.
- 51-D Frances.
- 52-E Wm. Henry.

(See IV, 28) Children of Andrew Black and Carrie (Ruffner) Alexander.

- 53-A William, died unmarried.
- 54-B Samuel, left a family in Kansas.
- 55-C Mary, unmarried. Teacher. Residence: Pueblo, Colo.
- 56-D Boyd, Decatur, Ill.
- 57-E George Price, unmarried. Residence: Pueblo, Colo.
- 58-F Elizabeth Arbuckle.
- 59-G James and (60-H) Andrew, twins.

Three children died in infancy.

(See IV, 17) Children of Catherine Nelson and William Gilmore.

61-A Mary Elizabeth. Married Wm. Henry Gray in Madison Co., Indiana.
(See VI, 33.)

(See IV, 7) Children of Jane McMullen and Dr. Beatty.

62-A Dr. George Beatty. Married Mattie A. Posey. (See VI, 34.)

63-B Garvin Irwin Beatty. Married Sadie Rudie of Henderson, Kentucky.
(See VI, 35-37.)

ARBUCKLE

VI GENERATION

(See V, 7) Children of Joseph Thomas and Anna (Buffington) Hannan. Residence: Lawrence Co., Ohio.

- 1-A Arianna Hannan.
- 2-B Ella Hannan.
- 3-C Joanna Hannan.
- 4-D Catherine Hannan.
- 5-E Joseph Hannan.
- 6-F Luella Hannan.

(See V, 8) Children of Eliz Hanan and Matthew Alexander. Residence: Mason Co., W. Va.

- 7-A Samuel T. Alexander, born Dec. 5, 1840. Agent, C & O Railway, Waynesboro, Va.
- 8-B Henry H., born Apr. 1, 1843.
- 9-C Catherine F., born Aug. 13, 1844. Married James Boyd Sterrett.

Children of Eliz Jane Hannan by her second marriage to James Anderson Payne:

- 10-D James A. Payne, born Mar. 15, 1854.
- 11-E Frank E. Payne, born Dec. 18, 1855.
- 12-F Wm. A. Payne, born Dec. 13, 1857.
- 13-G Joseph M. Payne, born Jan. 13, 1861.

(See V, 9) Children of Mary Frances Hannan and Albert Eastham. Residence: Mason Co., W. Va.

- 14-A Mary Catherine Eastham.
- 15-B George Saunders Eastham.
- 16-C Henry Hannan Eastham.

- 17-D Wm. Bird Eastham.
- 18-E Joseph Franklin Eastham.
- 19-F Lucinda Eastham.
- 20-G Elizabeth I. Eastham.
- 21-H Rhoda Ann Eastham.
- 22-I Albert Gallatin Eastham, Jr.

(See V, 10) Children of Franklin and Matilda (Grayum) Hannan. Residence: Gallia Co., Ohio.

- 23-A Mary Frances Hannan, born Mar. 5, 1858.
- 24-B Ema Jane Hannan, born July 30, 1860.
- 25-C Flora Allen Hannan, born Mar. 24, 1863.
- 26-D Luara Catherine Hannan, born Mar. 6, 1865.

(See V, 12) Children of James Monroe and Mary (Gutherie) Hannan. Residence: Gallia Co., Ohio.

- 27-A Kate Eliz. Hannan.
- 28-B James Monroe Hannan.
- 29-C Charles Edwards Hannan.
- 30-D Wm. Henry Hannan.
- 31-E Charlotte Grace Hannan.
- 32-F Frances May Hannan.

(See V, 56) Children of Mary E. and Wm. Henry Gray.

- 33-A Addie Jane Gray. Married Edward Edwards Hallowell of Pendleton, Indiana. Their children are Essie, Victor, Nellie Gray, George William (married Mary Bowen), Edna Gertrude and Anna Mary.

(See V, 62) Children of Dr. George Beatty and Mattie (Posey) Beatty.

- 34-A George Frederick Beatty of Bennington, Kansas.

(See V, 63) Children of Garvin and Sadie Beatty.

- 35-A Annie. Married Robert Dixon Vance.
- 36-B Sarah. Married Edward H. Ball, whose son, Edward Ball, lives in Chicago, Ill.
- 37-C Garvin Irwin of Henderson, Kentucky.

From the Arbuckle Family Bible which is in the possession of G. P. Alexander, Alamosa, Colorado . . .

Jane Madison Arbuckle was born Sept. 2nd, 1780.

Margret Thomson Arbuckle was born March 26th, 1782.

Mary Arbuckle was born April 4th, 1784.

William Arbuckle was born November 26, 1788.

Lisebeth Arbuckle was born July 5, 1791 - died July 29, 1861.

Caty Brown Arbuckle was born July 11th, 1793.

Nancy Arbuckle was born Sept. 8, 1796 and died Dec. 1, 1801, aged 5 years.

Fanny Littlepage Arbuckle was born Sept. 2, 1798; died Dec. 19, 1801.

William Arbuckle died Feb. 11, 1805.

(This Bible evidently was inherited by William Arbuckle's daughter, Elizabeth who married Samuel Alexander.)

* * * *

BRAVE PEGGY

(See III, 2)

(Copied by a descendant from Anne Royal's "Letters from Alabama," published in 1830, a rare and valuable book.)

"Jan. 18, 1818, Melton's Bluff, Ala.

"Upon my return once from Ohio, I put up at a Mr. Jones' on Kentucky River. Mrs. Jones was the daughter of Capt. Arbuckle of Greenbrier Co., Va., with whom you must be acquainted. Mr. Arbuckle had several handsome and sensible daughters. Mr. Jones addressed one of them, but Capt. A. opposed their union and forbade Jones the house. Finally through persuasion he forced his daughter to marry the son of Capt. Robertson, a near neighbor of mine. Upon this, Jones abandoned the country. As soon as Robertson married the girl he removed with her to Natchez and I heard no more of them. I did see a publication in the newspaper of a female traveling through the Indian nation without protection and that she and six children entered the state of Kentucky near famished. Mrs. Jones was the woman! Her own narrative follows: 'I was forced to marry Mr. R. and moved to Natchez. Finally my husband took sick and died. By this time we had seven children. I struggled with sickness and hardship until finally I arrived in Kentucky, where my father sent for me and, after four months, arrived in Greenbrier.' Jones was still unmarried and rich. He heard of R's death and looked up the widow and they soon married. They had been married about two years when I saw her. There was then one child by that union."

What a story could be written about this brave woman, traveling with her six children (one evidently died before starting or enroute) through Indian country! A whole book is in that story! Think how new our mail service is that her wealthy father knew nothing of her troubles until she was in the adjoining state. Could her tale of being forced to marry Mr. Robertson have been an excuse for jilting the man to whom she was then engaged? Perhaps some descendant will write a novel about Peggy Arbuckle.

WILLIAM ARBUCKLE
Last Will and Testament

In the name of God Amen. I WILLIAM ARBUCKLE of the County of Mason and State of Virginia being weak in body but of sound mind and disposing memory and being desirous of arranging so much of my estate not heretofore disposed of amongst my family according to my views of justice amongst them, do hereby make and publish this as and for my last will and testament in manner following viz:

I desire that after the payment of funeral charges that such property or estate as I may die possessed of, be disposed of as follows:

To the Sons and Daughters of my daughter JANE McMULLIN I leave the sum of one dollar namely William A. McMullin, Catherine Hannan, Mary D. Craig, Eliza Clark, Madison B. McMullin, Alexander McMullin, Jane Ann Beatty and John N. McMullin, by way of Remembrance.

As my daughter MARGARET JONES has already received her proportion of my estate real and personal I leave her the sum of one dollar by way of Remembrance -- To my daughter MARY NELSON I leave a note on Sam'l Alexander of a hundred dollars assigned over by me to her the 20th of Jany. 1835, this is due the 1st of May, 1835, and dated the 23 of Feby. 1833, the note is to bear no interest. -- To my daughter ELIZABETH ALEXANDER I leave the sum of one dollar by way of Remembrance.

To my son-in-law, Sam'l Alexander, I leave my blacksmith tools and all my property belonging or appertaining to my shop. -- To my daughter CATHERINE B. CRAIG I leave the sum of one dollar by way of Remembrance. (Since she had been given the home and the farm on which her father lived, I think an extra dollar was quite generous. -- L.K.C.)

To my Grandson Arbuckle S. Langtry, son of Catherine B. Craig, I leave two notes on Sam'l Alexander of a hundred dollars each assigned over by me to said A. S. Langtry, one of these notes is due the 1st day of May 1836, the other is due the 1st day of May 1837, both are dated the 23d of Feby. 1833, it is my will the money of these two notes lie in the hands of Sam'l Alexander without his paying interest until the said A. S. Langtry becomes of age.

To my Grandson Hillary Langtry, Son of Catherine B. Craig I leave two notes on Saml. Alexander of a hundred dollars each assigned over by me to said H. Langtry, one of the notes is due the 1st of May 1838, the other is due the 1st of May 1839, both are dated the 23d of Feby. 1833, it is my will that the money of these two notes of H. Langtry's remain in the hands of Saml. Alexander without interest until the said H. Langtry becomes of age.

To my Grandson William Langtry, Son of Catherine B. Craig I leave two notes of a hundred dollars each assigned over by me to said W. Langtry, one of the notes is due the 1st day of May 1841, the other is due the 1st day of May 1842, both dated the 23d of Feby. 1833, it is also my will that the money of these two notes or the money due on these notes remain in the hands of Saml. Alexander without interest until the said W. Langtry becomes of age.

To my Grandson Andrew B. Alexander, son of my daughter Elizabeth Alexander, wife of Saml. Alexander, I leave one note of a hundred dollars on Saml. Alexander assigned over by me to said A. B. Alexander due the 1st of May 1840 and dated 23 of Feby. 1833.

To my Grandson Mathew T. Alexander I leave my watch and shot gun.
To my Grandson Wm. A. Alexander I leave my Rifle gun and shot pouch.

All the money that I may expend during my natural life must be deducted out of the notes that I leave as before mentioned to my Grandsons viz: Arbuckle Langtry, Hillary Langtry, Wm. Langtry and Andrew B. Alexander each and everyone to bear his portion of the expenses according to the notes he receives. Lastly I appoint my friends John G. Nelson and Saml. Alexander Executors of this my last will and testament, hereby annulling all former wills by me heretofore made, and Declaring this to be my last will and testament -- In testimony whereof I have hereto set my hand and affixed my Seal this 21st day of January 1835.

Signed sealed published and delivered as and for the last will and testament of said testator in our presence -- Elijah Kimberling, John (X - his mark) Amos, John Stephenson, John See -- William Arbuckle (Seal).

* * * *

At a Court held for Mason County May 2nd 1836 . . . The last will and testament of William Arbuckle deceased was produced in court, and was proved by the oaths of John Amos and John Stephenson subscribing witnesses thereto and is ordered to be Recorded according to Law, and placed amongst the files of the office, And at the same time the Executor when he produced the will in court, which was sealed up, produced eight Several Single bills for one hundred dollars each which Single bills were enclosed in the will and sealed up and left in the clerks office with the will to be taken care of until disposed of according to Law. -- Teste, Thomas Lewis, Clerk.

At a Court held for Mason County, September 5th 1836 . . . The last will and testament of William Arbuckle decd. was this day further proved by the oaths of John See a Subscribing witness thereto, the same having been heretofore proved by the oaths of John Amos and John Stephenson, two subscribing witnesses thereto and was ordered to be recorded. -- Teste, Thomas Lewis, Clerk.

* * * *

PENSION OFFICE - DEPARTMENT OF INTERIOR - WASHINGTON, D.C.

Pension R-241 William Arbuckle, State of Virginia, County of Mason. William Arbuckle, State of Virginia, County of Mason, appeared before a Justice of Peace of said county and state and stated that he was 81 years of age, and made the following statement to obtain a pension under the Act of 7 June, 1832. His statement was taken on 19 November, 1833.

That about April 1772 in the County of Augusta, State of Virginia, he volunteered his services to go against the Indians in defense of the settlements then forming in the northwestern part of Virginia, that he was placed under the command of Captain Matthew Arbuckle, Lieutenant Andrew Wallis, Ensign James McNutt or McNitt, that he joined Captain Arbuckle's company at the mouth of the Big Kehaway (Kanawha) River at the place where Point Pleasant was situated, also the same place where the battle was fought between the Americans and Indians in the year 1774 -- he stated that he was in that eventful struggle in which the Indians were taught to know that the Americans were not easily conkered (conquered). He further stated that when he arrived at the garrison at that point, he was appointed by his brother, Captain Matthew Arbuckle, an orificer (artificer) and guard of said point

engaged in repairing of guns and other weapons until sometime in October 1777 at which time he was issued a furlough from General Hand and went to Greenbrier County and there he remained until about March 1778 at which time he returned again to the point and was engaged as aforesaid until the fall of the year, he thinks November, and that he was discharged.

In answer to the questions of the Justice of Peace, he said that he was born in Botetourt County, State of Virginia, in 1752, that his age was recorded in his father's Bible, that when called into the service he was living in Augusta County, Virginia, and that since the war he has lived in the Counties of Greenbrier and Kenhaway (Kanawha) and now lives in the County of Mason. That he served with Generals Hand and Clark, Colonel Wood, Captains Arbuckle and Stuart. He stated that he was known to Samuel W. Price and Theophilus McCoy who could testify as to his age, character, and service.

The Justice of Peace, Samuel Alexander, on 1 November, 1833, accepted the statements of the applicant for pension and the witnesses and made the statement that the reason the applicant did not come into court was on account of "bodily infirmities" and that he lived seventeen miles from the court house. Thomas Lewis on 9 May, 1834, Clerk of Court, Mason County, certified as to the correctness of the proceedings which were transmitted to the Bureau of Pensions.

* * * *

Extracts from the Records on File in the
GENERAL LAND OFFICE, DEPARTMENT OF INTERIOR
Washington, D. C.

Recorded Vol. V, 405; Land Office Military Warrant No. 5346 . . . To the principal surveyor of land set apart for the officers and soldiers of the Commonwealth of Virginia.

This shall be your warrant to survey and lay off in one or more surveys for William Arbuckle the quantity of one hundred acres of land due unto the said William Arbuckle in consideration of his services for three years as a private in the Virginia Continental Line agreeable to a certificate from the Governor and Council which is received in the Land Office.

Given under my hand and seal of the said office this twenty-fourth day of November in the year seventeen hundred and eighty seven. -- (Name of Register Land Office is torn off.)

Charles A. Stuart purchased from James McNutt an interest of 50 acres in 3000 acres of land granted to the said McNutt under Land Office Military Warrant 4878 in consideration for services rendered in the Virginia Continental Line as a Lieutenant. Under authority of William Arbuckle's Military Warrant and the assignment to Charles A. Stuart, the District Surveyor on 14th December, 1808 laid off under Survey No. 5673 100 acres to Arbuckle and 50 acres to Stuart on the same plat "on Walnut Run Branch of Deer Creek" which is now in the state of Ohio.

Mason County, Virginia, August 25, 1809.

For amount received I assigned to Charles A. Stuart all my right and claim to the annexed plat or certificate for 150 acres of land on entry No. 5673 made in my name and his desire that patent may issue accordingly to him. -- Witness: Henry Mason, Thomas Allen William Arbuckle.

Chillecothe, Dec. 19, 1810.

For value received I assign to James Armstrong all my claim to the within assignment of the annexed plat and certificate for one hundred fifty acres of land on survey No. 5673 and desire that patent may issue to him. Test: John Woodbridge, John McCoy Charles A. Stuart.

* * * *

VIRGINIA COLONIAL MILITIA, 1651-1776
Edited by William Armstrong Crozier, F.R.S., Pages 88-89

Lord Dunmore's War, 1774.

Return of Troops camped at Point Pleasant under command of Colonel William Fleming. List of wounded men now on my list, Octr. 23, 1774 -- Captain Arbuckle's Company: John McMullin, David Glasoum, John Freeland, William Morris. (Source: Draper MSS. - 2 ZZ 35.)

Partial List of Officers and Men at the Battle of Pt. Pleasant, Oct. 10, 1774.

Andrew Lewis, Brig.-General, Commanding. Captains: Matt. Arbuckle, John Dickinson, Benj. Harrison, John Lewis, Lockridge, Robt. McClanahan (killed), Wm. Christian, Alex. McClanahan, Geo. Matthews, James Robertson, Saml. Wilson. (Others are listed.) Privates: Wm. Arbuckle, Jno. Arbuckle, Wm. Campbell, Jno. Campbell, Chas. Clendenin, Robt. Clendenin, Wm. Eastham, Geo. Eastham, Simon Gerty, Saml. Lewis, Sam'l McCulloch, Robinson, James Trimble, James Welch, Bazatell Wells -- others are listed. (Source: West Va. History Mag., Vol. 2, page 30.)

* * * *

LAND GRANT OF JAMES ARBUCKLE, 1749
James was the Founder of the Augusta Branch of Arbuckles

GEORGE the SECOND by the Grace of God of Great Britain, France, and Ireland, King, Defender of the Faith, etc.

TO ALL TO WHOM these Presents shall come, Greetings: KNOW YE that for divers good causes and considerations but more especially for and in Consideration of the sum of FORTY SHILLINGS OF GOOD AND Lawful money for our use paid to our Receiver General of our Revenues in this our Colony and Dominion of Virginia WE HAVEN GIVEN, Granted and Conformed and by these Presents for us our Heirs and Successors Do Give, Grant and

Confirm unto James Arbuckle a certain tract or Parcel of Land containing four hundred acres lying and being in the County of Augusta on the North side of James River below the Island Ford and bounded as followeth, to wit --

BEGINNING at two black oaks in a Thicket of Pines thence South three hundred and eighty two Poles to the River, thence up the several courses thereof to a white oak and Locust at the lower end of an Island South fifty five Degrees East one hundred and sixty Poles to the Beginning.

WITH ALL Woods, Underwoods, Swamps, Marches, Lowgrounds, Meadows, Feedings, and his due share of all Veins, Mines and Quarries as well discovered as not discovered within the Bounds aforesaid and being Part of the said Quantity of four hundred acres of land and the Rivers, Waters and Watercourses therein contained together with the Privileges of Hunting, Hawking, Fishing, Fowling, and all other Profits, Commodities and Hereditaments whatsoever to the same or any part thereof belonging or in any wise appertaining. To HAVE, HOLD, possess and enjoy the said Tract or Parcel of Land and all other the before granted Promises and every part thereof with their and every of their appurtenances unto the said James Arbuckle and to his Heirs and Assigns forever. To the only use and behoof of him the said James Arbuckle his Heirs and Assigns for ever. TO BE HELD of us or Heirs and Successors as of our Mannor of East Greenwich in the County of Kent in Free and common Soccage and not in Captie or by Knights Service YIELDING and Paying unto us our Heirs and Successors for every fifty Acres of Land and so proportionably for a lesser or greater Quantity than fifty acres the Fee Rent of one Shilling yearly to be paid upon the Feast of Saint Michael the Arch Angel and also cultivating and improving three acres part of every fifty of the Tract above mentioned within three years after the date of these presents PROVIDED -- always that if three years of the said Fee Rent shall at any time be in Arrear and unpaid or if the said James Arbuckle his Heirs or Assigns do not within the space of three years next coming after the date of these presents cultivate and improve three acres part of every fifty of the tract above mentioned then the estate hereby granted shall cease and be utterly determined and thereafter it shall and may be lawful to and for us our Heirs and Successors to grant the same Lands and Premises with the appurtenances unto such other Person or Persons as we our Heirs and Successors shall think fit.

IN WITNESS whereof we have caused these our Letters Patents to be made. WITNESS our trusty and well beloved Thomas Lee, Esqr., President of our Council and Commander in chief of our said Colony and Dominion at Williamsburg under the Seal of our said Colony the fifty Day of September one thousand seven hundred and forty nine, in the twenty third year of our Reign, Sept. 5, 1749. Thomas Lee -- Va. Land Office, Patent Book Nol 27, page 374.

* * * *

Later James Arbuckle sold this land -- see Abstracts from the Records of Augusta Co. by Chalkley . . . Deed Book no. 11, p. 517 (518) 20th of March 1764. James Arbuckle and Rachel to James Gilmore 60 lbs. on James River below the Island Ford, 400 acres patented to James 5th Sept. 1749 Deed Book no. 12, p. 420, 15th Oct. 1765. James Arbuckle to Matthew Arbuckle 70 lbs. on James River below Island Ford, 400 acres patented to James 5th Sept. 1744.

Copy of Letter Written by
CAPTAIN MATTHEW ARBUCKLE

The only authentic account of the
Battle of Point Pleasant given to History

Quoting from the "Trans-Alleghany Pioneers": The author of this book says -- "Being in Belfast, Ireland in 1874, a short time before the centennial celebration of the battle of Point Pleasant, and knowing that Belfast, Ulster district, and the North of Ireland generally had sent a large early emigration to the Valley of Virginia, many of whose descendants were, no doubt, in Gen. Lewis's army and in this battle, I went to the City Library to see if I could find anything there relating to the battle. In examining the files of the 'Belfast News Letter,' a city paper, I found it preserved in annual bound volumes from its commencement in 1737. I turned to 1774 and found the following very interesting letter, a copy of which I sent to the Charleston Courier in time for publication and circulation at the Point Pleasant celebration" ---

. . . Belfast
Yesterday arrived a mail from New York, brought to Falmouth by the Harriot packet boat . . . Captain Lee of Williamsburg, Va., on November 10 wrote: The following letter is just received here from the camp on Point Pleasant at the mouth of the Great Kenhawa dated Oct. 17, 1774 --

"The following is a true statement of a battle fought at this place on the 10th instant: On Monday morning, about half an hour before sunrise, two of Captain Russell's company discovered a large party of Indians about a mile from the camp, one of which men was shot down by the Indians; the other made his escape, and brought in the intelligence. In two or three minutes after, two of Captain Shelby's company came in and confirmed the account.

"Colonel Andrew Lewis, being informed thereof, immediately ordered out Colonel Charles Lewis, to take command of one hundred and fifty of the Augusta troops, and with him went Captain Dickinson, Captain Harrison, Captain Wilson, Captain John Lewis of Augusta and Captain Lockridge, which made the first division. Colonel Fleming was also ordered to take command of one hundred and fifty more of the Bottetourt, Bedford and Fincastle troops viz: Captain Thomas Buford, from Bedford; Captain Love of Bottetourt; Capt. Shelby and Captain Russell of Fincastle which made the second division.

"Colonel Charles Lewis' division marched to the right, some distance from the Ohio, and Colonel Fleming, with his division, on the bank of the Ohio, to the left.

"Colonel Charles Lewis' division had not marched quite half a mile from the camp when, about sunrise, an attack was made on the front of his division, in a most vigorous manner, by the united tribes of Indians -- Shawnees, Delawares, Mingoes, Tawas, and of several other nations -- in number not less than eight hundred, and by many thought to be one thousand.

"In this heavy attack, Colonel Charles received a wound which, in a few hours caused his death, and several of his men fell on the spot; in fact, the Augusta division was obliged to give way to the heavy fire of the enemy. In about a minute after the attack on Colonel Lewis' division, the enemy engaged the front of Colonel Fleming's division on the Ohio, and in a short time the Colonel received two balls through his left arm, and one through his breast, and after animating the officers and soldiers in a most calm manner to the pursuit of victory, retired to the camp.

"The loss in the field was sensibly felt by the officers in particular; but the Augusta troops, being shortly after reinforced from the camp by Colonel Field, with his company, together with Captain McDowell, Captain Mathews and Captain Stewart from Augusta; Captain Paulin, Captain Arbuckle and Captain McClannahan from Bottetourt, the enemy no longer able to maintain their ground, was forced to give way till they were in a line with the troops, Colonel Fleming being left in action on the bank of the Ohio.

"In this precipitate retreat Colonel Field was killed. During this time, which was till after twelve, the action in a small degree abated, but continued, except at short intervals, sharp enough till after one o'clock. Their long retreat gave them a most advantageous spot of ground, from whence it appeared to the officers so difficult to dislodge them that it was thought most advisable to stand as the line was then formed, which was about a mile and a quarter in length, and had sustained till then a constant and equal weight of the action, from wing to wing.

"It was till about half an hour of sunset they continued firing on us scattering shots, which we returned to their disadvantage. At length, the night coming on, they found a safe retreat.

"They had not the satisfaction of carrying off any of our men's scalps, save one or two stragglers whom they killed before the engagement. Many of their dead they scalped, rather than we should have them, but our troops scalped upward of twenty of their men that were first killed.

"It is beyond doubt their loss in number, far exceeded ours, which is considerable.

"The return of the killed and wounded in the above battle, same as our last as follows:

"Killed -- Colonels Charles Lewis and John Field, Captains John Murray, R. McClannahan, Samuel Wilson, James Ward, Lieutenant Hugh Allen, Ensigns Cantiff and Bracken, and forty-four privates. Total killed -- Fifty-three.

"Wounded -- Colonel William Fleming, Captains John Dickinson, Thomas Buford and I. Skidman, Lieutenants Goldman, Robinson, Lard and Vance, and seventy-nine privates. Total wounded -- eighty-seven; killed and wounded, one hundred and forty."

* * * *

"It will be observed that the foregoing Point Pleasant letter has no signature to it. The letter was, doubtless, signed when written but why the name was omitted at Williamsburg or Belfast is not known. While there is no name to the letter as printed, it is circumstantially conclusive that it was written by Captain Matthew Arbuckle whom General Lewis had left in command of the garrison and charged with the care of the wounded at the Pt.

“Outside of Captain Arbuckle’s camp, there was absolutely not a white man within one hundred miles of Point Pleasant, or nearer than the armies then out on Pickaway Plains. I assume, therefore, that the letter was written by Captain Arbuckle, possibly by order of General Lewis, to be forwarded to the State Capital. It was probably sent by runners to Camp Union, forwarded thence to Williamsburg, and published in the little weekly ‘Virginia Gazette’ published by Purdie & Dixon, and the only newspaper then published in the State.

“This report of the battle is quite meager, but as far as it goes, it is evidently a true and accurate account of what transpired, as seen by the writer, himself an active participant throughout. The style of the letter is plain, simple and clear, with no wish to be sensational. It was written on the ground, just one week after the battle, with all the facts fresh and clear upon his own mind, and the memories of his garrison and wounded with whom, doubtless, he had discussed the exciting events over and over, and compared notes, day by day, during the week past.”

* * * *

DURING WAR OF 1812 . . .

I do hereby certify and attest upon honour that the foregoing account amounting to twenty three dollars and forty cents is accurate and just and that I have not drawn rations in kind from the United States or received money in lieu thereof for or during any part of the time so charged and that during the time so charged I did not keep or employ as servants soldiers from the time of the Army -- Signed duplicates hereof . . . Wm. B. Arbuckle, Ensign.

I certify that the calculations and additions of this account have been by me examined and that the sum of twenty three dollars and forty cents appears to be due thereon -- Signed duplicate hereof . . . M. Caruthers, P.M.

Received of Madison Caruthers, Paymaster of the 5th Regiment, Virginia Militia, this third day of January, 1815 the sum of twenty three dollars and forty cents in full for my subsistence from the 3rd of September 1814 to the 14th of October, 1814. Signed duplicate hereon . . Wm. B. Arbuckle, Ensign.

No. 5486 -- \$25.75. Baltimore, 14 December, 1814 -- I hereby certify that there is due from the U.S. to Wm. B. Arbuckle an Ensign in the 5th Regt. Va. Militia, in the service of the U.S. twenty five dollars and seventy five cents, being the amount of his pay from the 3rd of Sept. 1814 to 11 Oct. 1814 as it appears from the muster rolls of the said regiment now in my possession, payable to him on his order . . . Sat. Clark, Paymaster, 10th Military District.

Virginia -- "A" McDowell's Militia; William B. Arbuckle (1 Ensign) in Captain Thomas N. Burwell's Company of Infantry, 5th Regt. Va. Militia; War 1812 -- Appears on Company Muster Roll for Sept. 3 to Nov. 30, 1814. Roll dated November 30, 1814. Commencement of Service, 3 September, 1814. Expiration of Service, October 11, 1814. Place of Resident, Botetourt, Va. Remarks: Cashiered Oct. 11, 1814. (He was on Botetourt Co. tax lists in 1815.)

5 Virginia -- "A" McDowell's Militia; William B. Arbuckle (1 Engisn) in Capt. Thos. N. Burwell's Company of Infantry, 5th Rgt. Va. Militia. War 1812. Company pay roll for Sept. 3 to Dec. 14, 1814. Roll dated December 14, 1814. Commencement of service, 3 Sept. 1814. Expiration of service, 11 October, 1814. Term of service, 1 mo. 9 days; Pay per month \$20.00. Amount of pay, \$25.75.

Subsistence account of Ensign William B. Arbuckle, 5th Regt. Va. Militia in the Service of the United States. Commencement: 13 Sept. 1814. Expiration: 10/11/1814. Total No. Days: 39. Roll Price Per Day: 3. Amt. No. Rations: 117. Dated Rations: Camp Mitchell, 20, \$23.40.

"A" Book of the Land Tax Greenbriar County, 1783-1803. The Return made by the examiners. 1785, 400 acres, William Arbuckle. 1787, 1,120 acres, William Arbuckle. 1789, 950 acres, William Arbuckle. Note: The 400 acres tract was assessed against William Arbuckle from 1785 to 1801.

* * * *

LAND GRANTS TO WILLIAM ARBUCKLE

See Dyer's Index to West Virginia Land Grants and also Virginia Land Office Records . . .

GREENBRIAR COUNTY -- 950 acres, Greenbriar River, 1786; 1112 acres, Great Kanahawa, 1786; 99 acres, Elk River, 1787; 293 acres, Elk River, 1787; 150 acres, Elk River, 1787; 1239 acres, Elk River, 1787; 320 acres, Great Levels, 1787; 150 acres, Elk River, 1792.

KANAWHA COUNTY -- 333 acres, Thirteen Mile Creek, 1797; to Isaac Tyler and William Arbuckle -- 243 acres, near Tylor Creek, 1799; 200 acres, on Tylor Creek, 1799; 200 acres, on Tylor Creek, 1799. Kanawha County was made out of Greenbriar County about 1788. Mason County was formed from Kanawha Co. in 1804.

There are many references to William serving on the jury.

Matthew Arbuckle marched his company to Point Pleasant and took command of Fort Randolph in the Spring of 1776. There he remained for three years. In his book "Frontier Defense of the Upper Ohio," by Kellog, the following letter is given. It is written to General Hand of Fort Pitt by Matthew Arbuckle who is on leave . . .

"I must beg the garrison may get proper supply in time, otherwise we shall be greatly distressed. Capt. McKee dispatched two soldiers to give notice of the approach of Indians on this place which passed them at the Meadows within 20 miles. The people were in the utmost confusion, everyone flying to forts and no men here, on ye 29th May they attacked Col. Donnally's Fort guarded only with 25 men who made a brave defence from sunrise until three o'clock in the evening when Col. Sam Lewis and myself with a party of 66 men, determined to relieve them, marched up, fired on the enemy who gave way on every side and let us pass in, every man unhurt. Seventeen of the Indians were killed dead on the spot. They continued their siege till night when they hauled nine of their men away, the remainder we scalped in the morning. They came well equipped, with pack horses and driving cattle, but the campaign I believe is partly broken up. No mischief has been done since the Battle. Three men were killed that day by their imprudence and one shot through a port hole in the fort as their attack was violent and had at first possession of the most of them, but was soon obliged to retreat. Your Obedient Servant . . . Matthew Arbuckle."

* * * *

ADDENDA

The following was given by Mrs. John Gilmer Miller (Frances Morris Miller), Montgomery City, Missouri. "I am the great granddaughter of Margaret Arbuckle Jones of Virginia and Benjamin Jones who was the son of William Jones and Mary Lewis Jones, both of Wales who settled in Augusta County, Va. Benjamin Jones was a member of a government surveying expedition in Virginia with Astor. Also he was a member of the Lewis and Clark expedition. He became a large land and slave owner in St. Louis Co., Mo., had private tutors for his children and arranged special classes for the boys of the neighborhood who had limited educational advantages. Ulysses S. Grant attended the night classes with the boys of the neighborhood, and Julia and Ellen Dent were invited to attend the day classes with the Jones children."

MARGARET THOMPSON ARBUCKLE, daughter of William and Catherine (Madison) Arbuckle of Mason Co., Va. was born March 28, 1782. She died Aug. 28, 1837 in St. Louis Co., Mo. She married first to Colonel Robinson, U.S.A. and had three daughters:

1. Mariah Robinson, married Zeno Mackay. They had 4 children:
 - a. Kate Mackay, married Colonel Burke.
 - b. Elizabeth Mackay, married Ben Meade.
 - c. James Mackay.
 - d. Zeno Mackay.
2. Araminta (Jane) Robinson, married Orr. They had three sons:
 - a. James Orr.
 - b. William Orr.
 - c. Walter (Perry) Orr.
3. Roena Robinson, died young.

MARGARET THOMPSON ARBUCKLE, after Col. Robinson's death married second, Benjamin Harrison Jones, born 1772, died June 8, 1834. He was guide to the Lewis and Clark expedition in 1804-6. After leaving Virginia, they settled near St. Louis, their estate at Carondelet being named "Pembroke Farms." He was given land grant No. 935 in St. Charles Co., Mo. Cuivre Twp. of 640 acres as part pay for his services. They had five children -- Alvira, Melinda, Wilson Price Hunt, Ramsey Crooks (did not marry) and William (did not marry). Wilson Price Hunt and Ramsey Crooks were twins and named for the sponsors of the Hunt and Crooks expedition, who were Benjamin Jones' dearest friends.

1. Alvira Jones, married George Schaffner. They had four children:
 - a. Isabella (Belle) Schaffner married George Cassell, and died when her first child was born.
 - b. Mary E. Schaffner died unmarried, age about 18.
 - c. George Schaffner went West.
 - d. Anna Schaffner married Will Botts and lived in Nashville, Tenn. Two children: Howard and Mary.
2. Malinda Jones, born Kanawha, Va., Feb. 16, 1817, died at her home in Kimmswick, Mo., Jan. 28, 1893. She married Oct. 14, 1835 at Penbroke Farms, St. Louis Co., Mo. Franklin Raborg born Hanover, Germany, Oct. 16, 1795, died St. Louis, Mo., Oct. 31, 1854. Five children:
 - a. Margaret Arbuckle Raborg, born Dec. 17, 1836; died Aug. 11, 1839.
 - b. Christopher Raborg, born Mar. 16, 1839; died 1862 in a battlefield of the War between the States, near Fulton, Ark. Unmarried.
 - c. Franklin Raborg, born July 19, 1841; died Nov. 24, 1911 at Tanapah, Nev. He married June 1, 1869 to Sophie Cooper. One son, Benjamin O'Fallon Raborg, born Aug. 4, 1871.
 - d. Catherine Raborg, born Mar. 21, 1845; died Feb. 13, 1846.
 - e. Mary Rebekah Raborg, born Aug. 12, 1848; died at Kimmswick, Mo., May 17, 1917. She married Mar. 21, 1869 to William M. Pipkin. They had three children:
 1. Frank Raborg Pipkin, born March 10, 1869. Married Ella Williams who died 1911. Two children: a. Mary Kathryn Pipkin, born Dec. 10, 1901. b. Albert Newton Pipkin, born Feb. 23, 1904.

2. Philip William Pipkin, born Sept. 7, 1871; died May 6, 1873.
3. Mary May Pipkin, born March 17, 1878. Married Jan. 24, 1900 to William L. Pipkin, born June 10, 1875; died Jan. 11, 1913. They had four children:
 - a. Ida May Pipkin, born Feb. 2, 1901. Married June 2, 1926 to Jerome Warren Schilling, M.D. who graduated from Wash. Univ. Medical School, St. Louis, Mo., June 1923. They live in Los Angeles, Cal. A son, Jerome Warren, Jr., born Feb. 19, 1928.
 - b. John William Pipkin, born Dec. 30, 1902. Married Mar. 17, 1921 to Pearl Sutton. Two children: John Leonard, born Apr. 14, 1922 and Patricia Louise, born Sept. 2, 1924.
 - c. Thornton Earl Pipkin, born Dec. 28, 1904. Married Aug. 6, 1933 to Agnes Hegmes.
 - d. Mary Elizabeth Pipkin, born Nov. 17, 1907. Married June 9, 1929 to Leonard Schlenker, M.D. who graduated from Wash. Univ. Medical School, St. Louis, Mo., June 1929. They live at Monroe, La. Two children: Betty Jo, born Mar. 4, 1931 and Leonard Jr., born Oct. 19, 1934.

WILSON PRICE HUNT JONES, twin of Ramsey Crooks Jones and son of Benjamin Jones and Margaret Arbuckle Robinson Jones was born May 18, 1819, perhaps in Virginia and married first to Miss Garner and had two children -- Margaret and George. He married second time to Mary (Polly) Quick and had five children -- Helen, Laura, Arah Agnes, Alice and Idale. He was educated at St. Charles College, St. Charles, Mo., at that day the largest and best seat of learning in the state, many St. Louisians being educated there. The Jones family was always a family of means until the generation following the Civil War. He was six feet in height, wore a number six shoe and a number seven glove. He did not believe in secession, although he sympathized with the South and was a slave holder. He served with Gen. Price during the Civil War, and was a member of the State Guards, but when Gen. Price went South, out of the State, W. P. H. Jones did not go. The above statements were made by his daughter, Alice Jones Ball. Children of Wilson Price Hunt Jones and his first wife, Miss Garner:

1. Margaret Jones, married John Hutts, both deceased. Three children, all married and living in the West -- Frank, Elizabeth, and Elmer.
2. George, died young.

Children of Wilson Price Hunt Jones and his second wife, Mary Quick:

3. Helen (Ellen) Jones, died of fever, Aug. 8, 1863, age 5 yrs., 8 days.
4. Laura Jones, born Sept. 1, 1858; died June 7, 1876. Married A. Herman Kallmeyer, a teacher who later became a banker in Mo., and still later went West and engaged in real estate. He re-married, has a family and lives in Los Angeles.
5. Arah Agnes Jones of Westminster, Orange Co., Cal., born Jan. 30, 1864; died Feb. 17, 1902. Married Henry Edward Morris of Redondo, Cal., born July 13, 1862; died Oct. 19, 1927. They were married Aug. 4, 1889 in Los Angeles. They had nine children, all born in Los Angeles:

- a. Mary Alice Morris, born June 22, 1890. Married Sept. 1817 to Guy Pitman Hensley. They live in Gustine, Calif.
 - b. Anna Laura Morris, born Jan. 22, 1892. Married Mar. 7, 1915 to Don Gilmer Magruder, Springfield, Mo., who graduated from Mo. Univ.; died Los Angeles, Feb. 1927. Anna Laura is a high school teacher in L.A. Two children: Don Gilmer, Jr., born Dec. 1915, graduate of Univ. of Los Angeles, and James Wm., born Nov. 30, 1918; died Pullman, Wash., Jan. 25, 1923.
 - c. Frances Lillian Morris, born Mar. 7, 1893. Married John Gilmer Miller, born Feb. 27, 1888 of Montgomery City, Mo., graduate of Mo. Univ., 1911. They were married June 20, 1917 at Montgomery City, Mo. Mr. Miller is a Ford distributor and operates two farms. Two children -- John Gilmer, Jr., born May 3, 1917, and Mary, born March 9, 1920.
 - d. John William Bryan Morris, born July 13, 1895. Lives in Chicago. Attended Mo. Univ. Enlisted in Navy, 1917. Was injured at Norfolk, Va. in a plane crash and so prevented from going overseas.
 - e. Arthur Joseph Bland Morris, twin, born July 3, 1895; died April 23, 1898.
 - f. Helen Ruth Morris, born July 19, 1897. Married Earl Ericson. Residence: Los Angeles.
 - g. Henry George Morris, born Apr. 16, 1899. Married Dorothy Pfeffer of St. Louis. Residence: Kirkwood, Mo. He is a graduate of law from Washington Univ., St. Louis. In 1934 he was Asst. Dist. Attorney of St. Louis district.
 - h. Catherine Morris, born Aug. 28, 1901 at L.A.; died Montgomery City, Mo., Oct. 23, 1902.
 - i. Paul Morris, twin, born Aug. 28, 1901; died March 5, 1902.
6. Alice Jones, born Oct. 19, 1865. Married Apr. 17, 1889 to James Franklin Ball, born Feb. 2, 18---. They were married at home of her parents at Best Bottom, Montgomery Co., Mo.
 7. Idale Jones, born Aug. 6, 1875; died 192-. Married Anthony Duley. Both deceased. Two children: Beulah; died at age of 6. Nadine, married Mr. Provo and lives in Chicago.

* * * *

REVOLUTIONARY WAR PATENT

WILLIAM ARBUCKLE. Book 2, page 584. Private three years Continental Line, warrant No. 5346 for 100 acres. Delivered to Robert Gamble 24 Nov. 1807. Power of attorney dated 6 Nov. 1807, Mason Co., Va. Signed: William Arbuckle -- Witness: Sam'l McKee.

Nov. 24, 1807. Received a warrant on the above certificate in the name of William Arbuckle for 100 acres No. 5346 -- Ro. Gamble. Sent the warrant thus obtained to Chas. A. Stuart for said William Arbuckle by M. S. McKee. Copied from original manuscript by Nell M. Nugent, Land Office Clerk, Richmond, Va., April 27, 1932.

ORDER BOOK "A" Greenbriar County Court (West Virginia), Aug. 22, 1761. Frances Arbuckle, William Arbuckle, Archer Matthews, John Stewart and Andrew Donnally, with Samuel McClung, Alexander Kelly, and Henry Hunter, their security, this day entered into and acknowledged their bond to the Court in the sum of four hundred thousand pounds conditioned as the law directs for the due and faithful discharge of their duty as ad'tre of the estate of Capt. Matthew Arbuckle, dec'd., whereupon they, the said Frances Arbuckle, William Arbuckle, Archer Matthews, John Stewart, and Andrew Donnally took the oath of adm'tors according to law -- Page 27.

Aug. 22, 1782 -- William Arbuckle, Jacob Lockhart and Henry Hunter were jurymen -- Page 72.

June 21, 1785 -- Ordered to be certified to the Auditor that Mrs. Catherine Arbuckle produced sufficient proof to this Court that she remained the widow of Capt. Robert McClenachan, deceased, from the 11th day of October 1774 till the 9th day of January 1777 -- Page 374.

* * * *

DESCENDANTS OF

CAPTAIN MATTHEW ARBUCKLE

Capt. Arbuckle married first, Jane Lockhart, daughter of Jacob Lockhart of Augusta Co., Va. and had two sons, Charles and John:

1. Charles Arbuckle, born 1769; died 1846. Married Esther Skyles and was a leading citizen and merchant of Greenbrier. Their son, Col. Charles Lockhart Arbuckle who died in Seguin, Texas in 1894, had two sons, Charles Lockhart, Jr. and Peyton, neither of whom married.
2. John Arbuckle, born 1771; died 1845. Married first Nancy Stodghill of Monroe Co. and moved to Madison Co., Ohio -- married second, Elizabeth Bishop. Some of his descendants now live in that county on the military lands granted on account of the service of his father, Captain Matthew Arbuckle, as captain in the Continental Line.

Captain Matthew Arbuckle married second in 1774 to Frances (Hunter) Lawrence, daughter of John Hunter of Augusta Co., Va. and widow of James Lawrence, Jr. of Botetourt Co. and had four sons:

3. James, born 1776; died 1869. Founder of the Greenbrier Co. family, who married Jan. 2, 1798 to Catherine Alexander of Augusta Co., Va., granddaughter of Andrew Alexander (Amer. Rev.) They had 11 children.
4. General Matthew Arbuckle, died unmarried in 1851 at Ft. Smith, Ark.
5. Thomas Arbuckle, born 1780; died 1838. Married Jane Davis, daughter of John and Jane (Clendenin) Davis of Greenbrier, in 1804, and moved to Christian Co., Ky. in 1809 and to Henry Co., Mo. in 1830.

Mrs. Carl M. Anderson of McPherson Kansas is a descendant and the late John Davis Arbuckle, the attorney general of Arkansas (of Ft. Smith, Ark.) was also a descendant; Samuel Arbuckle moved to Christian Co., Ky. and died there in 1831. Among his descendants are Samuel E. Arbuckle of Vickery, Texas, and Mrs. Helen Winsett Barham of Henry, Tenn. Capt. Mathew Arbuckle's widow married the third time -- Alexander Welch of Greenbrier, March 11, 1783.

- A. Alexander Welch Arbuckle, a son of James and Catherine Alexander Arbuckle, was sheriff of Greenbrier Co. He was also a colonel of militia. In 1833 he married Julia H. Bell. They had eight children:
1. Martha Jane.
 2. James William.
 3. William Henry, all of whom died young.
 4. John Davis, a Confederate officer and a farmer in Greenbrier Co. He married Elizabeth Van Lear in 1869. Their children were Howard Bell Arbuckle, Prof. Chemistry in Davidson College. He married Ida Meginniss and has two children, Howard Bell, Jr. and Adele Taylor.
 5. John Alexander Arbuckle, M.D. of Richmond, Ky. who married Jessie Marshall and has two children, Virginia and Marshall.
 6. Julian Davis Arbuckle, M.D. who married Anna McLaughlin and had seven children: Elizabeth Van Lear, Mary Price, Janet Randolph, Margaret Davies, Anna Laura, Emily Massey and John Davis.
 7. Newton Stuart Arbuckle who married Mabel Leach and has three children: John Brownlee, Mary Stuart and James Van Lear.
 8. Hale Houston Arbuckle married Lulu McLaughlin and had six children: Anna Davies, Julia Bell, Mary Mathews, John Davis, Millard Fillmore and Hale Houston.
- B. Andrew Pearis Arbuckle, son of Alexander W. and Julia Arbuckle married in 1881 Elizabeth Stuart and moved to Colorado. Their children are Julia, Price, Alexander Stuart and Hunter.
- C. Alexander W. Arbuckle, Confederate soldier and resident of Greenbrier, son of Alexander W. and Julia Arbuckle, married in 1875 to Elizabeth Creigh. Their children are:
1. Charles Creigh Arbuckle of Birmingham, Ala., who married Julia Neville and had two children, Emily Creigh and Charles Creigh, Jr.
 2. Julia Bell Arbuckle who married Lee P. McLaughlin and had five children, Elizabeth Price, Andrew Wayt, Alexander Arbuckle, Lee Preston and Margaret Lynn.
 3. Emily Creigh Arbuckle married in 1923 to John B. Sydenstricker of Lewisburg; Mary Lynn Arbuckle of New York, James Edward Arbuckle died young; Alexander Wayt Arbuckle married 1920 Carrie Botts and has Thomas Alexander, Virginia Wayt and Lockhart Francis; Lockhart Davis Arbuckle, U.S.N. married 1919 Glayds Whitehead and has Margaret Elizabeth.
- D. James Edward Arbuckle, M.D., son of Alexander W. and Julia Arbuckle married 1885 to Nannie Patrick and has a daughter Marian Dabney of Waynesboro, Virginia.

- E. Andrew A. Arbuckle, born 1801; died 1827. He was the son of James and Catherine Arbuckle. He married Martha Ann Davis.
- F. Matthew Arbuckle, born 1803; died 1801, son of James and Catherine Arbuckle. He married Jane C. Bell. No children.
- G. Elizabeth Arbuckle and James Arbuckle, children of James and Catherine Arbuckle, died young.
- H. Elizabeth H. Arbuckle, daughter of James and Catherine Arbuckle, married first in 1825 to Robert A. Pearis and second in 1832 to Col. Samuel McClung of Greenbrier. Samuel H. McClung of Renick, W. Va. is a grandson.
- I. Martha A. Arbuckle, daughter of James and Catherine Arbuckle married in 1831 to John Bell.
- J. John Alexander Arbuckle, son of James and Catherine Arbuckle, married first in 1839 to Caroline C. Handley and second in 1866 to Mrs. Hardina Luck. His son, John Handley Arbuckle, married Elizabeth Brown and moved to California. Their daughter, Mrs. Guy V. Thayer, lives in Hollywood, Cal. Another son, Junius Steele Arbuckle, married Lucy McClintic of Bath Co., Va. and their son is Junius Hunter Arbuckle, a rancher of Clovis, Cal. Other children of John A. and Caroline (Handley) Arbuckle were Robert Pearis Arbuckle, James Harvey Arbuckle of Glenville, Millard Fillmore Arbuckle of Richmond, Ky. and Martha McClung Arbuckle of Delta, Pa.

James Harvey Arbuckle, son of James and Catherine Arbuckle, was born near Lewisburg, Jan. 1, 1818 and died April 3, 1898. Married Dec. 2, 1841 to Mahala Frances McPherson, daughter of John and Sarah (McDonald) McPherson of Upperville, Va. Their children were: Sarah Jane Arbuckle, born 1845; married in 1868 to Henry H. Hannan of Swain Creek O. Their children were Mary Maud, Kate Arbuckle, James Henry, John Christmas and Rose May.

Andrew A. Arbuckle, born 1847, married Wrightie Estill and lived at Fayette, Mo. Their children: Estelle, William F. Sallie, Mary Annie, Myrtle, Bettie, Wrightie, and Virginia.

John William Arbuckle born April 26, 1850. Lived until grown at the home place two miles from Lewisburg. He then studied law and was admitted to the bar in 1875. Lived in Lewisburg. Was mayor for years. Was in the State Senate. A Mason married first Mary Tate Finley of Augusta Co., Va. Their children were Finley McCue of Lewisburg; James Edward, lawyer, died 1919, unmarried; Mary Hale, Lewisburg, and Tate of Charleston who married Virginia Adair Murrell and has one son, John W. Arbuckle.

John William Arbuckle, married second time April 28, 1892 to Mary Withers Young, daughter of Charles Edward Young of Staunton, Va. He was the son of David Steele Young, a lawyer of Staunton, who was the son of Lieutenant Hugh Young of the War of 1812, who was the son of Captain John Young of the American Rev. from Augusta Co., Va. who was the son of Hugh Young who came to Augusta Co. from the north of Ireland in 1741. Their children were William Withers Arbuckle, who married Margaret McIntosh and has a

daughter Margareth Withers; Agnes Atkinson Arbuckle who married June 6, 1918 to Joseph C. Jefferds of Charleston. Their children were Joseph C. Jefferds, Jr., John Arbuckle Jefferds, Caroline Blanchard Jefferds and Agnes Arbuckle Jefferds; Frances McPherson Arbuckle married Aug. 31, 1926 to Arnold A. Barnes of Charleston and has a son, Arnold A. Jr.; Minnie Bidgood Arbuckle married Jan. 31, 1928 to Luther J. Dempsey of Lewisburg and has a daughter, Mary Withers.

James Harvey Arbuckle born 1852; died 1929, son of James Harvey and Mahala Arbuckle. Married in 1881 to Bettie Eastham. Residence: Buffalo, W. Va. Their children are Frances M. John Waggoner, Kate also married John Waggoner, John Gallatin married Bernice Pitchford, Andrew A. married Helen Whiteside, Mary Elizabeth, died 1869, age 14.

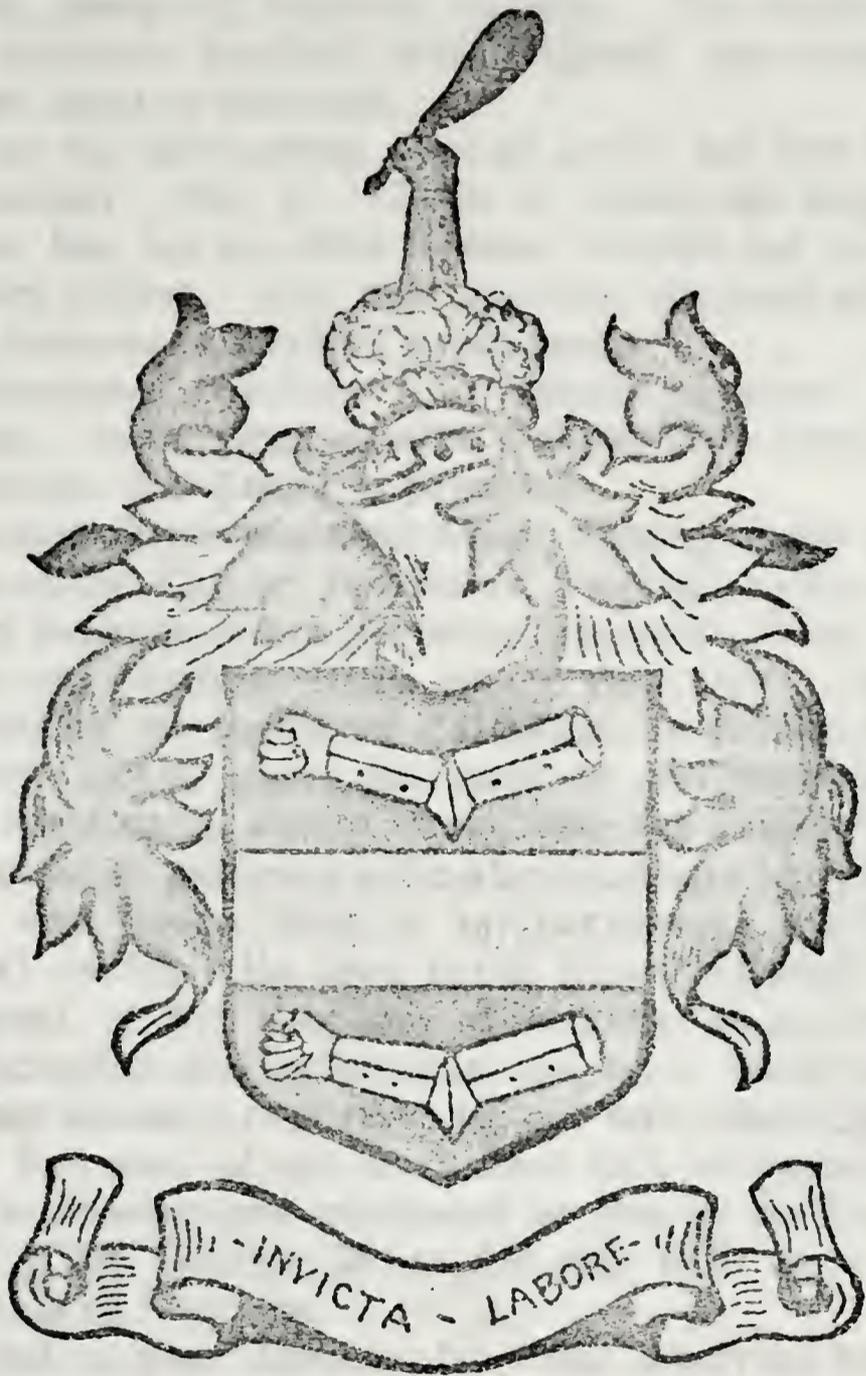
Amanda McPherson Arbuckle, born 1857, died 1909. Married 1881 to Samuel McNeill of Moorefield. Children: Mary Hale married Robert Kuykendall; Inez married Russell Allen; Edna Arbuckle married Maclin Inskip; Irene, Daniel Renick, Samuel Stuart, James Overton married Margaret Lorrick and was killed in France World War I; Frank Arbuckle.

Joel Austin Arbuckle, son of James Harvey and Mahala Arbuckle, died, unmarried, 1921.

Mary Frances Arbuckle, born 1821, died 1847, daughter of James and Catherine Arbuckle. Married May 7, 1944 to Johnson E. Bell. Their son, Frank Bell, married Helen Leivasy.

Catherine Agnes Arbuckle, born 1826, died 1897, daughter of James and Catherine Arbuckle. Married April 16, 1846 to William Q. Smith. Children: Kate and Mattie.

Note: Mr. Joseph C. Jefferds gave valuable assistance in collecting this material. Also I am indebted to papers written by Mrs. Lydia Simpson Poffenbarger, Mrs. Robert Scott Spillman, Mrs. Josephine B. Easley, and Mrs. John Gilmer Miller. The pictures of Catherine and Polly Arbuckle were furnished by Miss Nellie Hollowell.



Armstrong

On the Armstrong coat-of-arms, a knight's arm grasps a piece of an oak tree. The motto "Invicta Labore" means "Unconquered by Fatigue."

THE ARMSTRONG FAMILY

Family tradition says the following Armstrongs are descended from Johnnie Armstrong, hero of Scottish ballads. He established himself as king of the land between Scotland and England, but considered himself a Scot and was always loyal to that land.

For account of the Armstrong coat of arms and how won, see Journal of American Genealogy, Vol. I. Given in brief: the king of Scotland was about to fall from his horse when a man reached out his strong arm and prevented him from falling. For this service, the king gave him the name of Arm strong and bestowed upon him much land.

Our first Armstrong ancestor in Virginia of whom I have record is Thomas Armstrong. At the present time I do not have proof that the following were his ancestors. But I think it probable.

James Armstrong (who married Mary Yeates) made his escape from Annandale, Dunfrisstaire Castle, border of Scotland to the north of Ireland. This was necessary because of his participation in the rising of the Covenanters in the battle of Portland Hills in the year 1666. He was the first of the family who settled on Lands of Ballykine, in parishes of Mayhera and hamlet of Maghera Droll, near the town of Ballynahineh, County Down, Ireland -- on the Henalearty estate, then under Sir George Rawdon. Having been proscribed, he never returned to Scotland to claim his property, although in King William's and Queen Mary's 1st parliament, held at Edinburgh in 1690 (George, Earl of Malville then being their Majesties' Commissioner) under the great seal of the Kingdom of Scotland an act was passed on the 4th July 1690 rescinding the forfeitures and fines incurred since the year 1665. But of this act James Armstrong did not take advantage. (He probably did not believe it for none of our ancestors took advantage of it.) Some of James Armstrong's descendants continued to live on the Lands of Ballykine until the death of King George III in the year 1820 when the last renewal expired. Others came to America.

This James had a son, James, Jr., who married Mary Campbell on April 26, 1704. James Jr. had (1) John who married Elizabeth Bleakey on July 21, 1725 and (2) William who married Lily Jewett. I think it probable that they had a third son, Thomas. (Perhaps some other descendant can do research work on this and see if my theory is correct.) This John and Elizabeth Bleakey had a son James who married Elizabeth Trumbull in 1775 and among their children were Mary who married Rev. James Waddell, Jane who married Richard Baxter, and a son David who married Ellen Baxter.

I. Captain Thomas Armstrong. His will was written April 29, 1776. First marriage to (name unknown to me), who was the mother of all of his children. Second marriage to Ann ---, widow of James Stewart. (James had died in 1757, leaving a small son, John.)

That he was one of the foremost men of the western part of Virginia is shown when Waddell's History says "A council of war was held at Augusta Courthouse July 27, 1756 to consider and determine at what

points forts should be erected along the frontier for the protection of the inhabitants. The Council was composed of Capt. Robert Scott, Capt. Robert Breckenridge, Capt. James Lockhart, Capt. Thomas Armstrong."

He seems to have lived several years after his will was written. For his Revolutionary War Record see Captain Thomas Armstrong -- 2nd Va. Regiment in the continental line. War Dept. Vol. 40, p. 1-2 V.R.W.D. Through him descendants can join the D.A.R. and also the Colonial Dames. (See Wadell's History.)

Thomas lived on a farm between Jennings Gap and Churchville (Augusta Co.). His son Abel lived in the same home and Abel's daughter Polly (Mary) was married to William Clayton in that home. Thomas Armstrong was an early settler on the lands granted to Dr. Thos. Walker in Fincastle Co. known as Wolf Hill. But he returned to Augusta. More can be found about him, I believe in Fincastle Co. History, and in the Court House at Christiansburg, Va.

There were two families of Armstrong living at Jenning's Gap, Thomas and Archibald. Each had a son, William, and both Williams fought in the Revolutionary War. But I can find no relationship nor even remote connection between them.

"On 17th Feb. 1762, Henry Murray's bond with Thos. Armstrong as guardian (chosen) to John Stewart, orphan of James Stewart." Henry Murray was Thomas' son-in-law so this would indicate that the Armstrong children were grown and married prior to their father's second marriage.

II. Children of Thomas and ----- Armstrong.

- A. William Armstrong. Ensign in 2nd Battalion, Revolutionary War. So far as I can learn, he never married.
- B. Sarah Armstrong married Ed Rutledge.
- C. Jane Armstrong married Robert McKetrick.
- D. Rosanna Armstrong married Henry Murray.
- E. Abel Armstrong married Mary Wandless about 1784. She was the daughter of Ralph Wandless Sr. and Margaret Adams Wandless who, as a widow, married John Carlile. Mary W. Armstrong died before December 15, 1821. Abel's Revolutionary War Record: 2nd Regiment in the Continental line. War Dept. Vol. 40 V. p. 1. (Photographs of pay roll are referred to by Vol. 40 or Folder 40.) Abel and his wife, and I think his father also, were buried on their farm at Jenning's Gap.

III. Children of Abel and Mary Wandless Armstrong.

- A. John Armstrong. A very handsome man. All relatives claimed their children looked like him. He married Polly ---. (Could she have been Polly Crawford? Only Polly I can find who married a John Armstrong.)
- B. Ralph Armstrong. Went to Lincoln Co., Ky. about 1806. Post-office was Stanford, Ky. Spent first winter there in home of Joseph

Spraul. He writes in 1806 "This is the most beautiful land I have ever seen in my life." Believe he died soon after this -- unmarried. Yet many years later there was a Ralph Armstrong in Missouri. It may have been the same man.

- C. William Armstrong. Moved to Illinois while his children were small and did not return to Virginia.
- D. Mary (called Polly) Armstrong, born 1795, died 1841. Married her first cousin, William Clayton. (See Clayton line III-1.) She had what was called a "triumphant death" -- that is, she saw angels before her death; and on her tombstone is carved, "She was beloved in life, and in death triumphant."
- E. Nancy Armstrong, born 1809, died 1868. Married William Clayton as his second wife. Called "Auntie" by William's children.

IV. Children of John and Polly Armstrong. John Armstrong and his wife died within a week of each other, leaving eleven children, four girls and seven boys ranging in age from two to seventeen years. The eldest girl was married to a Mr. Knowles. She took two sisters, one about eight years old. Six of the boys went to their uncle, William Armstrong in Illinois and none of them returned to Virginia. William Clayton took two of the children, Rebecca (Becky) Armstrong, age five, and James Armstrong, age two. James graduated in medicine in 1860. He was in boarding school in 1853, perhaps before, and after practicing a few years in Bath Co. where he married a Miss Wallace, he moved to Mo. and did not return to Virginia. He had one child, a daughter, Mary, who married a Mr. McRae, a newspaper publisher in Colony, Mo. "Becky" Armstrong married John H. Clippinger of Indiana.

- V. Children of Rebecca (Becky) Armstrong and John H. Clippinger.
- A. Rev. Clayton Clippinger, a minister in the Methodist Church for fifty-five years. Died at age 84.
 - B. Walter Clippinger, born 1866. Still living in 1948.
 - C. Sallie Clippinger, born July 1869. Still living in 1948.
 - D. Ella Clippinger, born July 1873. Living in 1948. Married James F. Ensle. Residence: Rural Route 3, Oak Hill Rd., Evansville, Ind.
 - E. Warren Clippinger. Died when a young man.
 - F. Dr. Will Clippinger (M.D.) Lived at old home place at McCutchansville, Ind. -- a few miles out from Evansville.

- VI. (See V.A.) Children of Rev. Clayton Clippinger.
- A. Mary Clippinger. Married Brig. General Stanley Scott. There were other children.

- VII. (See V.D.) Children of Ella Clippinger and James Ensle.
- A. Mary Ensle. Married Pursell. She is Hall Co. Librarian in Gainesville, Ga. Her husband is engaged in business there.
 - B. Ruth Armstrong Ensle. Married John Kuster, a civil engineer. Residence: Dayton, Ohio.
 - C. A daughter -- married Neil Pierce, principal of Reitz High School in Evansville. Lives with Mrs. Ensle.

- VIII. Children of Mary Ensle and --- Pursell.
- A. Mary Pursell.

- IX. Children of --- Ensle and Neil Pierce.
- A. James Ensle Pierce, born 1938.
 - B. Rebecca Jane Pierce, born 1942.

For more information see Chalkley's "Abstracts from Records of Augusta Co." -- Kegley's "Virginia Frontier" -- Sumner's "Southwest Virginia."

THE BELL FAMILY

I GENERATION

William Bell is believed to have been born in North Ireland of Scottish parents about 1685-1690. He came to Pennsylvania with his four older children and in 1738-1740 located in Augusta Co., Va. where his youngest son, Joseph Bell, was born May 25, 1742. He was baptized by Rev. John Craig. William Bell left a will dated July 25, 1757 and probated Aug. 17, 1757. In this four sons and one daughter and her husband are named.

II GENERATION

Joseph Bell, Sr., born May 25, 1742; died March 4, 1823. Married May 8, 1765 to Elizabeth Henderson (born July 25, 1746; died Sept. 13, 1833). She was one of the younger daughters of William Henderson (1693-1770) and his wife Susannah. They lived at the Bell "Homeplace" which was left to him by his father's will. They are buried at the Old Stone Church, Fort Defiance, Va. in the "Old cemetery" (as are Joseph's parents) and their graves are marked. They had seven children of whom the youngest was --

III GENERATION

Joseph Bell, Jr., born May 25, 1778; died April 18, 1855. Married June 1, 1800 to Mary Ann (Polly) Nelson (born April 14, 1785; died April 25, 1841). She was a daughter of Alexander Nelson and Ann Matthews (daughter of Sampson Matthews and Mary Lockhart). They lived most of their married life in Bell's Valley between Goshen and Craigsville, and died at "Cameron Hall" a fine old brick house three-fourths of a mile east of Goshen. They were parents of fifteen children, eleven of whom reached maturity and married. Among those children were --

IV GENERATION

1. Mary Caroline Lockhart Bell.
2. Joseph George Washington Bell, III, born Feb. 22, 1813; died Oct. 23, 1855. Married Oct. 2, 1834 to Harriet P. Dickinson (born March 21, 1817; died June 9, 1848). They had six children as follows --

V GENERATION

1. Mary Elizabeth Bell (1836-1902). Married November 15, 1855 to Austin Handley.
2. Sarah Ann Nelson Bell, born 1838. Married Dec. 3, 1862 Thos. N. Burke.
3. Adam Dickinson Bell, born 1840; died 1903. Married to Lucy Davidson.
4. Joseph X. Bell, born 1842; died 1915. Married to Louise Steers.
5. Alexander Nelson Bell, born 1843; died 1919. Married Martha Pilkington. Second marriage to Elizabeth F. McCurdy.
6. Margaret Susan Bell, born 1848; died Feb. 19, 1917. Married Dec. 7, 1865 to Archibald Kerr Clayton. She was 17 when she married and he was 34. Married in Goshen, Va. by Rev. I. Wm. Jones. Witness -- John S. Guy. (See Clayton Line IV, 20.)

For more information about the Bells see the book "Renicks of Greenbrier," published by B. F. Harlow, Lexington, Va. The author is a brother of Mrs. J. H. Bell of Staunton, Va. Also a book on the Bells is being prepared by Dr. Harry Handley, 18 Idlewood Road, White Plains, New York. I am indebted to him for a part of this information.

VI GENERATION

Children of Elizabeth Bell and Austin Handley were as follows --

1. George. Unmarried.
2. Phill.
3. Jane. Unmarried.
4. Bessie. Married Mr. Bratton.
5. Mary Lewis. Married Edward Burton Tyree of Greenbrier Co., W. Va. Children: Sabina (Mrs. Charles Rees) and Creig Tyree who married Miss Wood and lives on a farm near Millboro, Va.
6. Lucie. Unmarried.
7. Henry. Unmarried.

THE BRIGHT FAMILY

Michael Bright of German descent grew to manhood in Pennsylvania, came to Greenbrier Co. in 1796. He married Sallie Price. They raised ten children -- six sons and four daughters: David, Margaret (Peggy), wife of Elisha Collison, Jesse, Samuel, Elizabeth (wife of Robert Calhoun), Michael, Sarah (wife of Patterson), Mary Ann (wife of Dr. Ephraim Howe), Kyle and Washington. David married Fannie Welch, daughter of Alexander Welch on Oct. 28, 1817. They raised five children, John W., Michael, Sarah Frances, Betsy Ann and David Mortimer. (See Welch Family.) Alexander Welch's wife was the daughter of Henry Hunter of Scotland. Her mother's maiden name was Mortimer of England. She was born on the ocean, was married at 15 years of age to a Mr. Lawrence who was killed by the Indians. She then married Capt. Matthew Arbuckle who had two sons by a former wife. Capt. Arbuckle was killed by a falling tree in a storm on Jackson's River, June 27, 1781. By her marriage to Capt. Matthew Arbuckle she had the following children: James, born Nov. 17, 1776; Matthew, born Dec. 23, 1778; Thomas, born Jan. 29, 1780; Samuel born Feb. 15, 1782. Her step sons: Charles, born Feb. 26, 1769; John, born Oct. 2, 1771.

On the 11th of March 1783 she married Alexander Welch. They had one son and three daughters: John Welch, born Jan. 26, 1784; Agnes, born Jan. 8, 1786; Frances, born Oct. 26, 1788; Martha, born May 16, 1792. She lived only four days.

THE CARLILE FAMILY

I GENERATION

Robert Carlile (Carlyle) the Pioneer.

II GENERATION

James, his son, was desperately wounded at battle of Guilford Court House, March, 1781, but he recovered. Bought a farm. Had 8 sons, all of whom moved to Kentucky. Died in 1802.

III GENERATION

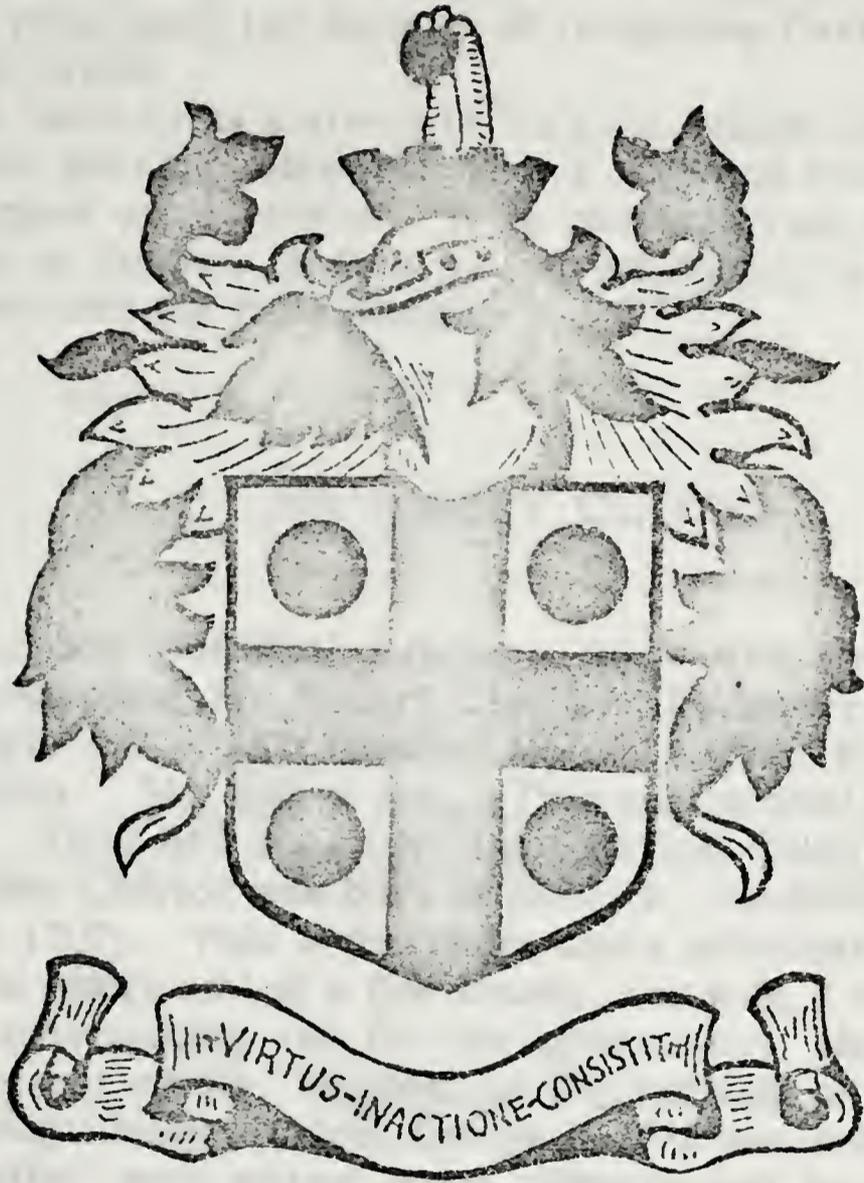
Eldest was John, called Kentucky John. Married Elizabeth McClure. They returned to Virginia and had a farm on the Calf Pasture. Second marriage to Margaret Wandless. (See Clayton Line.) Died 1796.

IV GENERATION

John had two sons, one of whom was Robert who went to Kentucky. He married first to Miss Guffin of Connecticut, a school teacher. Second marriage to a Miss Thompson (sister of Wm. Thompson who taught in Kentucky 1838-58.) Robert was more than 40 years old in 1823. No idea how much more.

V GENERATION

Robert's son was John Griffin Carlile (Carlyle) of Mr. Cleveland's cabinet.



Clayton

On the Clayton coat-of-arms, the lion's claw is holding a shell found on the coast of Palestine, worn by returned pilgrims. The motto "Virtus in actione consistit" is "Virtue consists in action." A lion on a crest denotes a connection with royalty.

THE CLAYTON FAMILY

Robert de Clai (sometimes spelled de Clay) went from France to England with William the Conqueror. He participated in the great battle of 1066, and for his services was given a large estate and a title. He called his estate the manor of Clayton and the family henceforth called themselves by that name. The main line of the family was of Marden in Surrey. Closely connected lines possessed the estates of Hedgerley Park, in Buckinghamshire, and near New Castle.

Claytons were early settlers in Virginia and the South. It is thought that most of those bearing the name have a common ancestor, and that all who came to Virginia were related. It is characteristic of the family to have a keen interest in people, to love the out-of-doors, to be very religious, and to have a great love for their homes.

SIR ROBERT CLAYTON

In the London Guildhall Library, there are the following sources of information regarding Sir Robert Clayton: Dictionary of National Biography II, Archaeologie XII p. 187; Granger Vol. 3, p. 397. First Generation listed: William Clayton. He had a son. This son (second generation) married a Miss Abbott. They had sons (third generation) Robert, William and others. This Sir Robert Clayton was born at Bulwick, Northamptonshire on Sept. 29, 1629 (died in 1707). Was a merchant and a politician. He lived part of the time in London where he had a fine house. His wife, Lady Clayton, was noted for gracious entertaining and for her generosity. He also lived part of the time on his great estate, Marden, in the borough of Bletchingly in Surrey. This home, bought from Sir John Evelyn in 1672 was described as "a solitude among the hills" with walnut trees, flowers and an orangery. It was said "Clayton has great plantations and he forces nature to obey him."

Clayton was (1) a director of Bank of England; (2) a governor of the Irish Society; (3) a vice-president of the London Workhouse, 1680; (4) president of St. Thomas Hospital and (5) one of the governing body of Christ Hospital, 1691. He suggested to Charles II the foundation of a mathematical school at Christ Hospital and thus the school obtained a royal charter and opened in 1673. He was Lord Mayor of London, sworn in on Oct. 29, 1679.

He was a Protestant and a Whig. He was in Parliament for the City of London in 1678. At other times he represented the borough of Bletchingly in Surrey. While in Parliament he helped introduce a bill excluding papists from succeeding to the English throne. This made him very obnoxious to James II and for several years he devoted his time to his estate.

On arrival of Wm. and Mary in 1688, Sir Robert headed a large procession from Henley on the Thames to meet the new monarchs as they landed. He came with his supporters wearing on their caps the words "No popery, no slavery!" Clayton lent the king 30,000 lbs.

In 1675, Sir Robert, grateful for recovery from a long illness, rebuilt the southern front of Christ hospital which had been injured in the great fire -- at a cost of 10,000 lbs. It was finished in 1682. His liberality was commemorated by an inscription under the statue of the founder, Edward VI, in a niche over south gateway.

There is a marble statue of Clayton in the third court of St. Thomas Hospital, put up in 1701 (now near school buildings of new hospital). A portrait of Clayton by Jonathan Richardson hangs in Governor's Hall at the Counting House of that institution and in the livery room of Drapers' Company -- this is a three-quarter length.

He is buried at Bletchingly, Surrey, south chancel of church. The frame of his portrait was carved by the famous Grinling Gibbons. (This portrait shows long, straight nose, high forehead.)

Sir Robert's child died in infancy. So his nephew, William Clayton, second son of his brother William Clayton of Hambledon in Buckinghamshire, inherited all of his uncle's estates. As his heir he is classed as a son.

William Clayton (fourth generation), Sir Robert's heir, was created a baronet in 1732. He married Miss Kenrick, sister of D. F. Scawen Kenrick. Their son was (fifth generation) Edward Clayton. (Note: I am not certain that I have not omitted a generation here -- perhaps another William or another Edward. Hereafter I have, in the following records, classed Edward as the First Generation.)

It is interesting to note that the present holder of the title is Sir Harold Dudley Clayton, 10th Baronet of Marden. Part of the estate was sold, but Marden stayed in the family. Information on Sir Robert has been furnished by Ellen Clayton Garwood, who looked it up while in England.

CLAYTON I GENERATION

Edward Clayton married Ann, a Scottish "Lady." (In Guildhall Library in London see "Christening and Baptismal Records of St. James Church Picadilly, Records 1740-60 list some of their children. See next volume for others.) Edward lived in St. James Parish, London.

CLAYTON II GENERATION

John Clayton, born June 4, 1756, St. James Parish, London. We have a picture of his ancestral castle, painted by his granddaughter, Margaret Clayton, as described in detail by him and from sketches made by him. He married Margaret Wandless (the Widow Rice, Daughter of Ralph and Margaret (Adams) Wandless who became Margaret Carlyle (see Wandless Line). Family

Note: He came to America in 1774.

tradition says they were childhood sweethearts. The marriage date is given as Dec. 20, 1785 and as Jan. 2, 1786. (Often I find records differing this number of days. The people were slow to accept the new calendar, I suppose.) The Rev. Samuel Shannon officiated. They were married at Deerfield, called Little Calf Pasture, but went to housekeeping on Stuart's Creek, near Windy Cove Church in what, in 1790, became Bath County. But they came to Deerfield to live after the death of Margaret's step-father, John Carlyle (about 1796). Their home is the house where Clemmer and Ethelyn Clayton Milier now live.

John brought from his ancestral castle a pair of sugar tongs (he must have had great sentimental attachment for them) and considerable wealth. He bought enough land in Deerfield to provide each of his sons with a good farm. In spite of his generosity, however, he and his grown sons waged a constant good-natured battle about money matters. If he owed one of them more than \$5.00 he paid it, but if it were less than that amount, he would not pay. The game was to make him do so. The boys did the same way with each other, and Peggy, whom the whole family adored, was referee and treasurer in this family game.

Margaret Clayton died Nov. 30 (or Dec. 13), 1823. In Aug. of 1823, her son James writes "Mother is as well as usual but has the cough as bad as ever." John died Oct. 30, 1824. They are buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery. On John's tombstone is written:

Sacred to the Memory of
JOHN CLAYTON
who departed this life on the 30th day Oct 1824
aged 68 years
Tread softly o'er this hallowed ground
Pale sorrows chide his bier
Ye who have felt misfortune frown
Here pause and drop a tear.

* * *

John was an Episcopalian, Margaret a Methodist.

John's real reason for coming to America was to locate the woman he loved, but he used to laugh and tell his children that he came just when he did because of a "joke" he and his brothers played on a fussy, elderly titled gentleman who was their neighbor. This old man was very superstitious. He believed if someone hung a red shirt on his clothes line that a member of his family would die. The Claytons were not superstitious but they hung a red shirt on his line. And the old man who was "ailing" promptly died. His family thought John, who was the instigator of the plot, had killed him. And as he was the youngest son, and as he intended to go to America soon anyway, this seemed an opportune time to leave. "A very opportune time!" he would say laughing.

However, when he came to America he must have felt very secure because his brother, William (next to the eldest child) who was very much older than he, had been here for years and was then a very prominent man.

William was a lawyer who settled estates* over Virginia, West Virginia and Ohio and he lived in those three states. He was settling estates as early as 1771 (see Chalkley's Vol. II). This William was evidently a frequent visitor in Deerfield (on the Calf Pasture) and in 1790 he was there for such a long period of time that he was listed as a resident. (So was John's brother, Thomas, but he returned to England. Evidently some of William's sons were in Deerfield from time to time.) We used to have many of William's private papers in our attic. He was evidently a brilliant man and the brothers, one so much older than the other, were very devoted. John named his first son for this brother.

*Note: The William who settled estates must have been his uncle for his brother lived at Point Pleasant, W. Va.

D. A. R.

Descendants of John Clayton who wish to join the D.A.R. can do so. They can "get in" on the record of Rosanna McCausland Henderson who was a member of the Ralph Clayton Chapter in Clayton, Missouri. Said John Clayton served in the Revolutionary War. Heitmons Historical Register of Officers of the Continental Army shows him a 2nd Lt. 1st Virginia from Oct. 7, 1775. And as a 1st Lt. from Feb. 17, 1776 to a date unknown. References -- Adjutant General's Office, War Dept., June 14, 1910, No. 1661254. Chapley Chronicles, page 252. Scotch Irish Settlement in Va., Augusta Co., Rec. 11-252-280-346. The above mentioned chapter was named for John Clayton's son, Ralph, for whom the town of Clayton was named.

CLAYTON

III GENERATION

Children of John and Margaret Clayton:

- A. William Clayton, born Deerfield, Va., Sept. 28, 1786. On Sept. 14, 1811 he and his father bought the land called "the Mill tract" on which his descendants (Craigs) lived until 1919. (Former owners of the farm were: given by the Governor to John Lewis and James Patton, who sold it to John Kinkaid 16th and 17th July 1745, who sold to Samuel Griffin and by said Griffin to Richard Adams and left on record in the General Court office in the year 1771 containing 530-1/2 acres but without courses (corners) or boundaries -- copied from old paper in hands of the Craigs.) The price the Claytons paid was 1200 pounds. Sold by Richard Adams to John Clayton and his son William jointly. It adjoined the lands of Thos. Hugart, John Montgomery, Jos. Gwyn and Thos. Phillips. Five hundred more acres had been granted direct to Richard Adams. The farm had 1000 acres in it at one time but in my childhood it was just one mile square. John Clayton signed over his part of the

farm to his son, William, on March 3, 1820. William built (or moved into) a log house just above the big spring. (There was a much older log house down by the mill -- in the field just beyond the turn of the road.) He moved into the brick house (the brick having been moulded by the slaves on the farm) in 1836. On his house was built an extra room called "the Prophet's Chamber" where preachers could come and stay as long as they chose, and for 75 years they made use of it.

Although a large slave owner, William was opposed to slavery and thought the negroes should be sent back to Africa. He believed their freedom in this land was more cruel than slavery. He never bought nor sold a negro except as an act of mercy -- to get families together.

On March 24, 1818 he was married at Jennings Gap, Va. to his first cousin, Mary (Polly) Armstrong (the author has her lace cap and wedding slippers), daughter of Abel and Mary Wandless Armstrong. After Polly's death, he married her sister, Nancy, but there were no children by this second marriage.

He was in the Mexican War. At least he was in Camp. Whether he took part in any actual battles, I do not know.

He was an ardent Methodist and was the leading spirit in building the Madley Methodist Church on his land for, he said, if he was to have a new home, then the Lord must have one also.

William was educated as a lawyer, studying under General Blackburn of "the Wilderness" -- seven miles from his home. He was called "Proud William" because of his great pride. His farm was named "Spring Field" and later "Spring Farm" because it was so well watered by springs.

His wife, Polly Armstrong, was born Aug. 14, 1796 and died Aug. 15, 1841 after being an invalid with T.B. for fourteen years. His second wife, Nancy, was born in 1808 and died from acute indigestion from eating a raw turnip on Nov. 14, 1868.

William was an invalid for eleven years because of a stroke. He had to lie in bed, but his slaves would carry him out and put him on his horse and then he could ride over his plantation. He died June 2, 1869. He is buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery. It is said that his ghost still appears, trying to point out the place where he buried money when he heard the Yankees were coming. (See IV, 1-5.)

B. Ralph Clayton, born Feb. 22, 1788. Moved to Missouri about 1820 or before, and settled on land near St. Louis which is now the city of Clayton, named for him because he gave the land on which it was built. On May 31, 1831 he married Rosanna McCausland, born Dec. 4, 1800, and died Dec. 4, 1882, of St. Louis. She was the daughter of Alexander McCausland who married his cousin, Elizabeth, who was a granddaughter of Sir Wm. Kyle. (See Kyle Family.) Ralph died July 22, 1883, age 96. His youthful relatives, it is said, were "plain mad at him" for not living to be 100 for they had been promised a great celebration at that time. Both Ralph and his wife are buried in Missouri. He became quite wealthy. (See IV, 6-8.)

C. Peggy, only daughter of John Clayton, was born July 29, 1790. Died March 25, 1826., T.B. Unmarried.

- D. John Clayton, Jr., born Jan. 25, 1792; died Sept. 26, 1849. Married Annis Ptolmy* at Deerfield, Va. on March 24, 1816. Annis was born Feb. 17, 1794; died Feb. 19, 1863. On her tombstone is written . . .

“Dear Mother, thou hast left us.
Here thy loss we deeply feel
But the God that hath bereaved us
He can all our sorrows heal.”

John and Annis are buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery. They lived in John Sr.'s home and raised their children there. That home was called Cherry Farm. He bought a plantation across the river which came to be known as the Summers Place. It was called Pleasant Retreat and three of his children, Billy, Jimmy and Melly, lived and died there but there is no record that he ever lived there himself.

*Note: Ptolmy and Lange came from France with Lafayette and remained when the War was over.

- E. Thomas Clayton, born Oct. 28, 1793; died March 1, 1863. Married Nancy Kincaid on Nov. 7, 1821. Nancy was born July 30, 1799; died Nov. 3, 1860. She was the daughter of Archibald and Sarah (Noland) Kincaid. (See Kincaid Line.)

Thomas was very hospitable and kept an excellent table. His little niece wrote of him; “He weighs 265 pounds and serves the Lord.” He was in the Mexican War. Was in Camp with his brother William. His home at Marble Valley was called Cedar Point.

- F. James Clayton, born Jan. 18, 1799; died March 24, 1825. Married Lavinia Payne, sister of Robert Payne of St. Louis, who lived on Stuart's Creek, one mile from the Windy Cove Church. They were married on the first Thursday in September, 1823. No children. James is buried in Rocky Springs. After his death his widow married Mr. Hunter. (In the Clayton family the mother died in 1823, the father in 1824, this youngest son in 1825, and the sister just one year and one day later -- in 1826.)

- G. Elizabeth Rice, born about 1778, was John Clayton's step-daughter. Her father was killed at the battle of Guilford Court House. She married James Black, June 9, 1800. She was called “Aunt Black” by her nieces and nephews and her husband was called “Uncle Black.” (See Black Line.)

All of these except Ralph and Elizabeth were buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery, Deerfield, Va.

CLAYTON

IV GENERATION

(See III, A) Children of William and Mary (Polly Armstrong) Clayton.

- 1-A Daughter, born Feb. 21, 1819; expired a few minutes later.
- 2-B Daughter, born May 7, 1820; died about 2 hours later.
- 3-C Margaret (Peggy) Ann, born July 29, 1822; died Jan. 2, 1857, T.B. Married Dr. John M. C. Smithee Dec. 13, 1850. She was educated at a Methodist school in a building now used as the Public Library in Staunton, then a Female Institute under Dr. Sheffey. She attended school there for 7 years. (Of course, she always took her personal maid with her.) She was a talented artist. No children.
- 4-D Mary Jane Clayton, born Dec. 14, 1824; died April 2, 1892, T.B. -- following a type of "flu" which took many lives all over the nation. Married in her home at Deerfield on Feb. 28, 1854 to Kennerly Craig (who was born Jan. 3, 1830 and died June 1, 1874, the son of James Kennerly and Kitty Arbuckle Craig). Kennerly was a Baptist and his wife joined that church with him. Both are buried at Rocky Springs. Mary Jane was educated in the same school as her sister. (For descendants see Craig IV, 24-27.)
- 5-E James Franklin Clayton, born Oct. 12, 1827 and departed this life on the 27th of Jan. 1828, age 3 mo. and 15 days.

All buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery, Deerfield, Va.

(See III, B) Children of Ralph and Rosanna Clayton.

- 6-A John Alexander Clayton, born Mar. 16, 1832. Married Bridgett Kelley. (See V, 5-6.)
- 7-B Rev. William Dailey Clayton. Married Delia Moore, who died Jan. 1931. They moved to Albuquerque, N.M. (See V, 7-9.)
- 8-C Mary Clayton, born March 7, 1837; died Sept. 26, 1923. Married Oct. 1, 1867 to Dr. Robert Kyle McCausland, born Mar. 13, 1835; died Apr. 3, 1888. He was a son of John and (Pliny) McCausland of W. Va. and Grim's Landing, and a brother of Gen. McCausland of Point Pleasant, Mason Co., W. Va. (See V, 10-13.)

(See III, D) Children of John Jr. and Annis Clayton.

- 9-A Devisa (or Deniza), born Dec. 18, 1816. Married Alexander Smiley on Nov. 17, 1842. Died June 13, 1851 at birth of her first child. The child died soon afterwards, a boy. "He is a fine child and very much like his mother" a relative wrote.
- 10-B Thomas Armenius Clayton (called Armenius), born Aug. 13, 1818; died June 25, 1884. Married Oct. 10, 1884 by Rev. James Morrison to Mary Jane Fulton, born Sept. 26, 1826; died March 18, 1900. He was a Ruling Elder in Rocky Springs Church. (See V, 14-17.)

- 11-C Ralph Wylam (in Va. pronounced William) Clayton, born May 30, 1821; died Apr. 7, 1900. Married Oct. 6, 1853 to Mirinda Minen Harris. Lived on hill above Rocky Springs Church in Deerfield when first married. Moved to Mo. in 1854. Lived first in a log house exactly where the Conner Hotel now stands in Joplin. There was no Joplin then. Mirinda was the first woman to be buried in Fairview Cemetery in Joplin. She died Jan. 31, 1874. She and three of her children and an old man died the same winter, all of the same disease -- some kind of fever which hit the Camp. That was the beginning of Joplin's Fairview Cemetery. (See V, 18-23.)
- 12-D Mary Ann Clayton, born Dec. 9, 1822. Married Aug. 29, 1853 to John D. Summers, born Sept. 26, 1822; died Aug. 22, 1862. (See V, 24-27.)
- 13-E J. William (Billy) Clayton, born Jan. 14, 1824; died Apr. 18, 1899. Unmarried. About 5 feet tall, Merchant.
- 14-F James A. (Jimmy) Clayton, born Aug. 3, 1826; died June 15, 1898. Unmarried, about 5 feet tall, farmer. (All other Claytons were tall.)
- 15-G Melly D. (Melly S. is on tombstone by error) Clayton, born Nov. 21, 1829; died July 29, 1913. Unmarried. Her sister died and she dismissed her lover whom she was soon to marry and devoted her life to raising the sister's children. When she was ten years old she wrote a most remarkable (in dictation, spelling and penmanship) letter to her Uncle Ralph Clayton. That letter is now in the possession of Mrs. Clemmer Miller as hers is the home in which that letter was written.
- 16-H Brown Clayton, born Feb. 10, 1831. Unmarried.
- 17-I George B. Clayton, born Feb. 29, 1834; died July 29, 1849, age 15 yrs., 5 mo. and 9 days.

All except Ralph Wylam buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery, Deerfield.

(See III, E) Children of Thomas and Nancy Clayton.

- 18-A William Kincaid Clayton, born Aug. 5, 1822; died Apr. 21, 1862. Married Susan Harnsbarger. Residence: Taylor Place (Price Farm), Deerfield. The home in which they lived no longer stands. (See V, 28-29.)
- 19-B John A. Clayton, born July 4, 1832; died July 7, 1862. Killed in War. On stone is written "A weary soldier's peaceful rest." Unmarried.
- 20-C Archibald Kerr Clayton (called Kerr), born May 27, 1835; died Nov. 27, 1886. Married Dec. 7, 1865 to Margaret (Maggie) Susan Bell, born in Rockbridge Co.; died Feb. 19, 1918. They were married in Goshen, Va., which was her home at the time of her marriage by Rev. I. Wm. Jones. Witness: John S. Guy. She was the daughter of Joseph W. and Harriet Dickerson Bell. (See Bell VI, 5.) Kerr and Maggie lived in Marble Valley in Thomas Clayton's home -- Cedar Point. Kerr was an Elder in Rocky Springs Church. (See V, 30-32.)
- 21-D Hettie Ann Clayton, born Aug. 17, 1823; died June 7, 1905. Married to Dr. Cyrus McCutcheon, born Sept. 11, 1813; died May 7, 1890. They lived at the Bartley place -- on hill across road from Gene Montgomery's old home. (See V, 31-33.)

- 22-E Margaret Clayton, born Nov. 19, 1825; died Aug. 24, 1899. Unmarried. (We knew her as "old Cousin Margaret.")
- 23-F Sarah Elizabeth Clayton. Married Anderson Mayse of Bath Co. Her dark hair was so long it touched the floor as she stood up.
- 24-G Martha "Mattie" Clayton. Married George Rustmisse. (See V, 26-38.)
- 25-H Irene A. Clayton, born Jan. 4, 1838; died Aug. 8, 1855, age 17.
- 26-I Jean Clayton, died young.
- 27-J James M. Clayton, born Feb. 18, 1830; died May 5, 1852, age 22.
- 28-K Ralph Y. Clayton, born July 6, 1841; died Nov. 8, 1860, age 19.

All but Sarah and Martha are buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery.

CLAYTON

V GENERATION

(See IV, 4) Children of Mary Jane Clayton and Kennerly Craig - see Craig.

(See IV, 6) Children of John and Bridgett Clayton.

- 5-A Twins, Ralph died at one year old; his twin died at birth.
- 5-B John Clayton, died Aug. 24 or Oct. 12, 1914 when about 17 yrs., T.B.
- 6-C Julia Clayton, died Nov. 5, 1913 when about 20 yrs., T.B.
- 6-D Mary Teressa Clayton. Lives in St. Louis. Auditor. Unmarried.

(See IV, 7) Children of William Dailey and Delia Moore Clayton.

- 7-A William Moore Clayton, died Oct. 21, 1945 in Albuquerque, N.M. Lawyer. Unmarried.
- 8-B Dr. Edmund Mills Clayton, a physician. Married Ella. (See VI, 53-54.)
- 9-C Delia (called De-o), unmarried.

(See IV, 8) Children of Mary Clayton and Robert K. McCausland.

- 10-A John McCausland, died in 1891. Killed by an electric car in St. Louis. Unmarried.
- 11-B Rosanna (Rose) McCausland, born in Point Pleasant, Mason Co., W.Va.; died in St. Louis. Married Judge Wm. Walter Henderson. Residence: Henderson ancestral home at Bridgeton, Mo., near St. Louis. Now bought by the airport. (See VI, 15-16.)
- 12-C Robert Kyle McCausland. Married Josie Douglas of Charles City, Mo. Residence: moved to Seattle Washington. (See VI, 17-18.)
- 13-D Mary McCausland, born Oct. 28, 1874; died 1948. Married Sept. 28, 1897 to John Bell Clayton, born Apr. 18, 1871; died Oct. 12, 1923, son of Archibald Kerr and Maggie Bell Clayton. Married in Rocky Springs Church. Residence: Marble Valley on farm of ancestor, Thomas Clayton. Buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery. (See VI, 19-22.)

(See IV, 10) Children of Thomas Armenius and Jane Fulton Clayton.

14-A Martha (Martie) A. Clayton, born Sept. 29, 1845; died Mar. 31, 1900. Married John S. Beck. (See VI, 23-26.)

15-B John H. Clayton, born Oct. 24, 1847; died June 8, 1901, Typhoid. Married Dora Wise, born Apr. 16, 1863; died May 8, 1932, daughter of Wm. Wise and Anna Brown (Harnsbarger) Wise of Fauquier Co. Wm. Wise was Elder in Mossy Creek Presbyterian Church. (See VI, 27-28.)

16-C William Brown Clayton, born March 5, 1851; died Sept. 19, 1917. Unmarried. When he was a boy he loved animals and he had a pet deer which would come in the house and sleep on the beds -- also a pet coon which would catch fish and bring them in the house to eat. His mother must have been very good-natured about animals and boys! But she would not consent to his going from home to do a line of mechanical work in which he was peculiarly gifted. He stayed on the farm, but hated it. I always think of him as "The Boy Whose Wishes Came True." He wished the Cherry Trees on the farm would die (there were so many that the place was called Cherry Farm), because so many people came to pick them and always spent several days while doing so, and he was tired of company. And straightway all of the trees died. And he wished the peach trees would die because as he had only one sister, the boys were pressed into service to peel and prepare the peaches for drying, and he was tired of the job. Those trees too died.

Once his father sent him out to plant beans in the garden. Instead, he threw them all in a fence corner, thinking his father would imagine they just didn't come up. Of course, they all grew where they were thrown and told on him.

Old "Mammy" ruled the kitchen, aided by her son Jake. Often in the evenings the white children would sit before the great kitchen fireplace while Mammy and Jake would tell them ghost stories.

After the War Jake took his mother away. Mammy was homesick and she was hungry. She got word to her "white folks" to send for her. They were glad to do so, but there were necessary delays and their help came too late! She had starved to death with visions of the bountiful cupboard (built in the corner of the room) "back home" before her eyes, and wishes to be there on her lips. From the time of her death on for the next fifty years, that cupboard door was frequently found open. The other darkies on the place said "Mammy" came back every night for food. Apparently it took her fifty years to get enough to eat. At any rate now the cupboard doors remain closed.

17-D James Howard Clayton, born Feb. 6, 1852. Married Cora Hyde. Residence: Richmond, Va. Buried in Richmond. No children.

All except James are buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery, Deerfield.

(See IV, 11) Children of Ralph Wylam and Marendra Harris Clayton.

18-A Josephine Arminta Clayton, born July 18, 1854, Deerfield, Va.; died March 9, 1937, Springfield, Mo. Married April 5, 1873 to Amos

Sargeant Knight. Mr. Knight was born in New Hampshire and her brothers greatly disapproved of her marrying a Yankee. He was educated in Ohio Wesleyan College. They settled on a farm in Laclede Co., Mo. and reared eight children. (See VI, 29-36.)

- 19-B John William Clayton, born June 4, 1856; died Sept. 20, 1904. Married Nov. 14, 1878 to Cordelia Logan. No children.
- 20-C James W. Clayton, born Nov. 22, 1858. Married June 29, 1883 to Irene Pixley. (See VI, 47-51.)
- 21-D Rosa A. Clayton, born Sept. 29, 1861; died Sept. 29, 1881 in Chicago of small pox. Married June 9, 1880 to Will H. Wilder.
- 22-E Mary E. Clayton, born June 20, 1868; died June 16, 1875.
- 23-F Ralph Harwood Clayton, born Feb. 28, 1870; died Apr. 23, 1949. First married Jan. 3, 1893 to Ella J. Cossy at Wichita, Kansas. She is buried in Twilight Cemetery, Conway, Mo. Second marriage to Edith Day Carver; died 1942. Ralph's home was in McDonald Co., Mo. The house in which he lived was used during the filming of Jessie James to represent the home of the James family. 9,000 tourists visited this Clayton home. For thirty years he was manager of Thomas Fruit Co., and lived during that time in Lanagan and Noel, Mo. He was buried in Fairview Cemetery in Joplin, Mo. "A gifted poet and prose writer." (See VI, 52.) There were three other children. They died the same winter as their mother, in 1874.

(See IV, 12) Children of Mary Ann Clayton and John D. Summers.

- 24-A Ida Summers, born Dec. 21, 1854; died Jan. 17, 1923. Married Feb. 10, 1912 to J. T. McCormick. (No children.)
- 25-B Etta Summers, born Dec. 18, 1856; died Feb. 18, 1925. Married John Brown. No children.
- 26-C Alberta Summers, born Aug. 19, 1861; died Apr. 7, 1888. Married Scott A. Shiplett. (See VI, 37-40.)
- 27-D Melvina B. Summers, born 1859; died 1862.

All are buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery, Deerfield, Va.

(See IV, 18) Children of William K. and Sue Harnsbarger Clayton.

- 28-A Bess (Bettie) Clayton. Married Mr. Firebaugh. No children.
- 29-B William K. Clayton, Jr., born Oct. 15, 1862; died Apr. 16, 1869. Fell off a foot log near Swoope and was drowned. At his grave Kennerly Craig sang a solo "Come Ye Disconsolate." All others were too affected to join in. The beautiful way he sang the comforting hymn was frequently mentioned for years. He was buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery. (By second marriage to Mr. Newman, Sue had two children, Azalea Newman who died at the age of three and Bob Newman, who never married.)

(See IV, 20) Children of Archibald Kerr and Maggie Bell Clayton.

30-A John Bell Clayton, born Apr. 18, 1871; died Oct. 15, 1923. Married Sept. 28, 1897 to his cousin, Mary McCausland, daughter of Mary Clayton and Robert Kyle McCausland. (See VI, 19-22.)

31-B Nelson Clayton, born May 18, 1883. Unmarried.

32-C Nannie Clayton, born June 28, 1867; died Oct. 3, 1878 of diphtheria while visiting in the home of W. C. Craig.

All were buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery, Deerfield, Va.

(See IV, 21) Children of Hettie Clayton and Dr. Cyrus McCutcheon.

33-A Sadie (Top) McCutcheon. Married Ed McCutcheon. (See VI, 41-42.)

34-B Nannie McCutcheon. Married A. D. S. Beck. Residence: Cloverdale, Bath Co., Va. (See VI, 43-45.)

35-C Margaret (Maggie) McCutcheon. Married Andy Beck. (See VI, 46.)

All were buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery, Deerfield, except Sadie.

(See IV, 24) Children of Martha Clayton and George Rustmissel.

36-A William Rustmissel, died when about 17 years old.

37-B Nancy Craig Rustmissel, died in childhood.

38-C Sadie Rustmissel.

CLAYTON

VI GENERATION

(See V, 1) Grandchildren of Mary Jane Clayton and Kennerly Craig. (See Craig VI, 32-45.)

(See V, 11) Children of Rosanna McCausland and Judge James Henderson.

15-A James Alexander Henderson. Married Gertrude Mosley. Lt. in World War I. Medals for bravery. When badly wounded he drove an ambulance of wounded men to the hospital. Collapsed when arrived. He took an American born and reared German boy home with him whose mother had disowned him for fighting against her country. Residence: Bridgeton, Mo., near St. Louis. (See VII, 8.)

16-B Virginia Henderson. Married Francis Xavier Pavesich. Residence: Maryland. (See VII, 9-10.)

(See V, 12) Children of Robert Kyle and Josie Douglas McCausland.

17-A Robert Douglas McCausland.

18-B Lelan McCausland. Married LeRoy McAdams. Residence of both: Washington State.

(See V, 13 and 30) Children of Mary McCausland and John Bell Clayton.

19-A Raymond Clayton, born Mar. 3, 1900; died Apr. 7, 1949. Residence: Washington, D.C. (See VII, 14.)

20-B Robert Kerr Clayton, born Aug. 20, 1901; died July 10, 1902. Buried in Rocky Springs, Deerfield, Va.

21-C John Bell Clayton, Jr., born Oct. 28, 1906. First marriage Jan. 24, 1930 to Millicent Pearsal of West Field, N.J. Second marriage to Martha Carmichael; died Aug. 7, 1958, heart attack. John died Feb. 10, 1955, heart attack following flu. Buried near San Rafael in Marin Co., Calif. Residence: Mill Valley, Calif. (near San Francisco). Spending winter in Los Angeles at time of death. Occupation: writer. Author of several novels -- "Six Angels At My Back," "Wait Son, October Is Near," "The Strangers Were There." (All by Macmillan Pub. Co.) Numerous stories in such magazines as Harpers, Esquire and Collier. Received the O'Henry Award for having written the best story of the year. Wrote much about Deerfield, Va. (See VII, 15.)

22-D Mary Margaret Clayton. Married to Julian Bartley, born Feb. 28, 1909. Residence: Deerfield, Va. (See VII, 16-22.)

(See V, 14) Children of Martha (Clayton) and John S. Beck.

23-A Albert C. Beck, born Sept. 15, 1878; died at age 15. Buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery.

24-B Samuel Beck, born Nov. 4, 1885; died in infancy.

25-C Mary Melvina Beck; died Apr. 14, 1959. Married Jan. 31, 1903 to Lloyd Coiner. Residence: Crimora, Augusta Co., Va. (See VII, 26-29.)

26-D Harry Thomas Beck; died May 25, 1957. Married Myrtle Riner. Residence: Deerfield, Va. (See VII, 26-29.)

(See V, 15) Children of John H. and Dora (Wise) Clayton.

27-A Blanche Clayton. Occupation: secretary to lawyer. Residence: Staunton, later Deerfield, Va.

28-B Ethelyn Clayton, born Nov. 15, 1897. Married June 30, 1915 to Clemmer Lange Miller, born Oct. 10, 1893, near Swoope, Va., son of Samuel David and Florence (Clemmer) Miller and grandson of Geo. Lewis and Letitia (Lange) Clemmer. These grandparents attended school at Shemariah Boarding School between Staunton and Middlebrook. (See VII, 30.)

(See V, 18) Children of Josephine Arminta (Clayton) and Sargeant Knight

- 29-A Ida Elizabeth Knight, born Feb. 4, 1874; died Sept. 29, 1939. Married Aug. 30, 1900 to Alfred Oscar Rich. Residence: Lebanon, Mo. (See VII, 31-35.)
- 30-B Ellen M. Knight, born July 10, 1876. Married May 27, 1903 to Wm. F. Roberts. Residence: Spokane, Washington. (See VII, 36-37.)
- 31-C Mary Jane Knight, born July 5, 1878; died Dec. 2, 1922. Married Jan. 27, 1902 to G. Henry Weber: (See VII, 38-41.)
- 32-D Wm. Haven Knight, born Mar. 12, 1881. Married Dec. 24, 1903 to Mary Jane McKiney. Both died in auto accident July 4, 1933. (See VII, 49-52.)
- 33-E Cora Malissa Knight, born May 6, 1883; died June 2, 1927. Married June 6, 1911 to Charles Arthur Baird. (See VII, 49-52.)
- 34-F Lucille Cordelia Knight, born Apr. 3, 1885; died June 11, 1947 in Spokane, Wash. Occupation: stenographer for real estate company. Unmarried.
- 35-G Martin A. Knight, born Nov. 21, 1887. Married June 25, 1913 to Harriet M. Lewis. Retired mail carrier. Residence: Spokane, Wash. (See VII, 53-54.)
- 36-H Errol Luther Knight. Married Mar. 2, 1921 to Helen Galbraith. (See VII, 55-59.)

(See V, 26) Children of Alberta Summers and S. T. Shiplette.

- 37-A Ernest C. Shiplette, died age 21. Buried in Rocky Springs Cemetery.
- 38-B Clayton Shiplette. Married Sept. 21, 1920 to Pauline Bajamin.
- 39-C Charles A. Shiplette. Married Sept. 22, 1909 to Lottie Ramsey.
- 40-D Summers Shiplette. Married Myrtle Plecker.

(See V, 30) Children of John Bell and Mary McCausland Clayton. See VI, 19-22. These children are descended from two lines.

(See V, 33) Children of Sadie (Top) and Ed McCutcheon

- 41-A Pattie McCutcheon. Graduate Stuart's Hall. Unmarried.
- 42-B Estelle McCutcheon. Graduate Mary Baldwin College. A teacher. Unmarried. Residence of both: Staunton, Va.

(See V, 34) Children of Nannie McCutcheon and A. D. S. Beck.

- 43-A Lyn Beck, died 1951. Married Marian Wendell. Residence: Cloverdale. No children.
- 44-B Stanley Beck. Residence: Unknown.
- 45-C Morris Beck, deceased. Unmarried. Buried in Rocky Springs.

(See V, 35) Children of Maggie McCutcheon and Andy Beck.

46-A May Beck. Married Ed Coiner. Buried at Tinkling Springs. (See VII, 60-63.)

(See V, 20) Children of James W. and Irene Pixley Clayton.

47-A Jess Claude Clayton, born Apr. 14, 1884. Married Marie. Occupation: oil man. Residence: Texas. (See VII, 71.)

48-B Edwin Clayton, born July 30, 1886; died 1948 in Calif., heart condition. Married Margaret. (See VII, 64-66.)

49-C Belva Vilas, born Oct. 15, 1888. Buried in Fairview Cemetery, Joplin, Mo. T.J. writes "Belva and a young man named Welford (Bill) Rutherford were buddies. Belva has been dead for 35 years. For 34 of those years, Bill on each Decoration Day has placed flowers, usually red roses on Belva's grave. Now Bill and his wife have been killed at a railroad crossing in Joplin."

50-D Mabel, born Dec. 6, 1891; died in Calif., 1949.

51-E Thomas Jefferson Clayton, born Jan. 12, 1894. Married Edith Mae Roberts, born Feb. 22, 1902 in Springtown, Parker Co., Texas. Residence: Van Buren, Ark. Tom was in World War I. Tom reports that among his branch of the Claytons no one is ever bald and no one turns gray until late in life. (See VII, 67-69.)

(See V, 23) Children of Ralph Harwood and Ella Cossey Clayton.

52-A Alfred Cossey, later called Jack Alfred Clayton, born Apr. 3, 1894; died Feb. 1939, heart trouble. Married July 30, 1916 to Media Irene (Johnnie) LaNear, with the Rev. John Clark, a Christian minister of Joplin, Mo. officiating. Media was born Dec. 21, 1891. Jack is buried in Forest Park Cemetery at Joplin, Mo. (See VII, 70.)

(See V, 8) Children of Dr. Edmund Mills and Ella Clayton.

53-A Edmund Clayton, Jr.

54-B Ella Clayton. Married Mr. Gwinn. Two children, boy and a girl.

CLAYTON

VII GENERATION

(For Craig descendants, see Craig VII, 42-48.)

(See VI, 15) Children of James A. and Gertrude M. Henderson.

8-A William Walter Henderson.

(See VI, 16) Children of Virginia Henderson and Frances X. Pavesich.

9-A Frances Elizabeth Pavesich. Married Apr. 1, 1945 to Thomas Theodore Witkowski, Lt. in the Air Force. Married at Litchester, Md. Residence: Elkridge 27, Md.

10-B James Pavesich.

(See VI, 17) Children of Robert Kyle and Josie McCausland. (There are descendants but I do not know their names.)

(See VI-18) Children of Leland McCausland and LeRoy McAdams. (There are descendants but I do not know their names.)

(See VI, 19) Children of Raymond Clayton.

14-A Raymond Clayton, Jr., born 1941. Residence: Washington, D.C.

(See VI, 21) Children of John Bell, Jr., and Millicent Clayton.

15-A John Bell Clayton, III, born Oct. 4, 1931. Graduated from West Point June 7, 1955. Married same date in the West Point Chapel to Joan Pleitch from Iowa. She graduated from Iowa State College. She is a Congregationist. (See VIII, 36-37.)

(See VI, 22) Children of Mary M. Clayton and Julian Bartley.

16-A Harold.

17-B Jacqueline.

18-C Gary.

19-D Betty Lou

20-E Nelson.

21-F Leon.

22-G Charles Frazier.

(See VI, 25) Children of Mary Beck and Lloyd Coiner.

23-A John Harold.

24-B Conrad (Connie).

25-C Willard.

(See VI, 26) Children of Harry and Myrtle Beck.

26-A John Thomas Beck. In World War II. Graduate in Commercial Art.

27-B Richard Beck. Graduate V.P.I.

28-C Howard Beck. Graduate V.P.I.

29-D Mary Frances Beck. Graduate, Longwood College. Married Wilson Murray Carr III.

(See VI, 28) Children of Ethelyn Clayton and Clemmer Miller.

30-A Eleanor Lois Miller, born Aug. 6, 1916. Married John Hankins Ramsey (from near Craigsville, Va.), son of Charles Ramsey and Lillian White (of Howardsville, Va.), and grandson of Samuel and Mary (Hughes) Ramsey; great grandson of Samuel and (Lyle) Ramsey, and great great grandson of Dr. James Ramsey, a surgeon in Washington's Army. (See VIII, 8.)

(See VI, 29) Children of Ida E. Knight and Alfred O. Rich.

31-A Blanche Armanda Rich, born July 15, 1901; died Oct. 15, 1910 at Luther, Okla.

32-B Ruth Malissa Rich, born Apr. 29, 1903. Married Aug. 13, 1938 to Rex Smith. Residence: Washington, D.C.

33-C Paul Josephus Rich, born Sept. 29, 1906. Residence: Kansas City.

- 34-D Leslie Alfred Rich, born Mar. 5, 1909. Married to Lola Rhoten. Residence: Fort Smith, Ark. (See VIII, 9-11.)
- 35-E Ellen Cordelia Rich, born Mar. 6, 1912. Married June 26, 1933 to Rolland Hill. Residence: Hawthorne, Calif. (See VIII, 12-13.)

(See VI, 30) Children of Ellen Knight and Wm. Roberts.

- 36-A Marvin Clayton Roberts, born Oct. 3, 1905; died when a child.
- 37-B Georgia Beryl Roberts, born Feb. 22, 1910. Teaches at State College, Pullman, Wash.

(See VI, 31) Children of Mary J. Knight and Henry Weber. Residence: in or near Springfield, Mo.

- 38-A Katherine Weber, born Feb. 26, 1903. Married Nov. 5, 1924 to Carl Dickensheet. (See VIII, 14-17.)
- 39-B Matilda Marie Weber, born Feb. 20, 1905. Married Oct. 2, 1930 to Hershel Kennemer.
- 40-C Logan Weber, born June 2, 1907; died May 14, 1941.
- 41-D Beulah Weber, born Sept. 14, 1914. Married May 18, 1941 to David Stellwagen.

(See VI, 32) Children of Wm. H. and Mary McKiney Knight.

- 42-A Clara Knight, born Sept. 26, 1904. Married July 1, 1927 to John Lee Huffman. (See VIII, 18.)
- 43-B Josephine Knight, born Dec. 1, 1906; died Feb. 14, 1930.
- 44-C Nadiene Knight, born Mar. 14, 1909. Married May 18, 1935 to Eugene V. Whalen. Residence: El Dorado, Kan. (See VIII, 19-20.)
- 45-D Dorothy Knight, born Aug. 18, 1912. Married James Monroe Roberts on Nov. 26, 1936. Residence: Portland, Oregon. (See VIII, 21.)
- 46-E Wm. Howard Knight, born Oct. 16, 1915. Married June 14, 1947 to Audrey Marie Pollock. Residence: Pullman, Wash. Graduate from college in Pullman, Wash. Became an army captain in World War II. Served in European Theatre of War.
- 47-F Walter Eugene Knight, born Feb. 14, 1918; died July 4, 1933.
- 48-G Mary Juanita Knight, born Jan. 6, 1921; died July 4, 1933 in an auto accident with three other members of this family. The parents and two children were killed. They are buried in Old Mission Cemetery, Wichita, Kansas.

All of Wm. Haven Knight's family were born in Sedgwick Co., Kansas.

(See VI, 33) Children of Cora M. Knight and C. A. Baird.

- 49-A Paul Franklin Baird, born June 13, 1912.
- 50-B Kenneth Knight Baird, born Apr. 24, 1914. Married Nov. 2, 1941 to Lois Esse Miller. Kenneth was a Lt. in the Navy in World War II. (See VIII, 22-25.)
- 51-C Mary Josephine Baird, born Feb. 28, 1919. Married Aug. 25, 1946 to Kenneth Lewis Hobson. Residence: Laverne, Okla.
- 52-D Warren Eugene Baird, born Aug. 21, 1921. Graduate of Stanford University, Calif. Was a Lt. in Navy in World War II.

(See VI, 35) Children of Martin A. and Harriet Lewis Knight.

- 53-A Elizabeth Knight, born July 29, 1914. Married June 14, 1941 to Matthew Sabadin. (See VIII, 26-27.)
- 54-B Doris Knight (adopted), born Nov. 26, 1923. Married Apr. 26, 1942 to W. F. Kenworthy. (See VIII, 28.)

(See VI, 36) Children of Errol Luther and Helen Knight.

- 55-A Robert Knight, born Jan. 16, 1922. Married June, 1948 to Fern Snider.
- 56-B Marian Knight, born Aug. 7, 1924. Married Oct. 17, 1942 to Frank Melton.
- 57-C Shirley Knight, born Mar. 29, 1930.
- 58-D Marvin Knight, born Feb. 21, 1933.
- 59-E Donald James Knight, born June 6, 1936.

(See VI, 46) Children of May Beck and Ed Coiner.

- 60-A Frank Coiner. Married Elizabeth Garber. (See VIII, 29-30.)
- 61-B Lucy Coiner, burned to death. Buried in Tinkling Springs Cemetery.
- 62-C Edna (Pink) Coiner. Married Richard Houston. Residence: Washington, D.C. (See VIII, 31-34.)
- 63-D Joe Carlyle Coiner. Residence: Detroit, Mich.

(See VI, 48) Children of Edwin and Margaret Clayton.

- 64-A Edwin Harwood Clayton, born March 27, 1921.
- 65-B Doris Jean Clayton, born Aug. 21, 1926.
- 66-C William James Clayton, born Oct. 31, 1928.

These children were born at Ft. Worth, Texas.

(See VI, 51) Children of Thomas J. and Edith Clayton.

- 67-A William Thomas Clayton, born Aug. 26, 1924. Officer in U.S. Navy. Flyer. Shot out of air twice in World War II. Wounded 3 times.
- 68-B Marie Clayton, born Aug. 15, 1931. Residence: Fort Worth, Texas.
- 69-C Thomas Jefferson Clayton, Jr., born Aug. 2, 1934. Married 1958 to Janet. (See VIII, 38.)

(See VI, 52) Children of Alfred (Jack) and Ella Clayton.

- 70-A Maurine Winifred Clayton, born Dec. 25, 1917. Married Nov. 25, 1937 to Charles Laurel Legg, born Sept. 12, 1913. Married at Joplin, Mo. with Rev. Kelley officiating. Residence: Webb City, Mo. (See VIII, 28.)

(See VI, 47) Children of Jess Claude and Marie Clayton.

- 71-A Elva Irene Clayton.

CLAYTON

VIII GENERATION

(For Craig descendants, see Craig VIII, 34-40.)

(See VII, 30) Children of Eleanor Miller and J. Hankins Ramsey.

8-A Ethelyn Lois Ramsey.

(See VII, 34) Children of Leslie A. and Lola Rich. Residence: Springfield, Mo.

9-A Donald Lee Rich, born Oct. 30, 1934.

10-B Virginia Mae Rich, born Nov. 12, 1939.

11-C James Earl Rich, born Dec. 18, 1943.

(See VII, 35) Children of Ellen C. Rich and Rolland Hill.

12-A Loretta Sue Hill, born Sept. 4, 1937.

13-B Lorraine Adele Hill, born Nov. 12, 1938. Her picture appeared in Glamour Magazine, Sept. 1958.

(See VII, 38) Children of Katherine Weber and Carl Dickensheet.

14-A Mary Lou Dickensheet, born Nov. 13, 1925. Married March 9, 1944 to Gordon Mayfield. (See IX, 1.)

15-B Maurice E. Dickensheet, born July 5, 1927.

16-C George F. Dickensheet, born Sept. 8, 1931.

17-D Ruth Ellen Dickensheet, born Sept. 8, 1934.

(See VII, 42) Children of Clara Knight and John Huffman.

18-A Jo Ann Huffman, born June 5, 1932. Residence: Sedgwick Co., Kansas.

(See VII, 44) Children of Nadien Knight and Eugene Whalen. Residence: Eldora, Kansas.

19-A Marilyn Jeanne Whalen, born Feb. 20, 1938.

20-B Jane Ann Whalen, born Sept. 13, 1943; died June 27, 1946.

(See VII, 45) Children of Dorothy Knight and James Roberts.

21-A Mary Ann Roberts, born Aug. 16, 1948.

(See VII, 50) Children of Kenneth and Lois Baird. Residence: Alna, Okla.

22-A Stephen Miller Baird, born Apr. 18, 1944.

23-B Patrick Baird, born Mar. 17, 1946; died Mar. 17, 1946.

24-C Patricia Baird, born Mar. 17, 1946; died Mar. 18, 1946.

25-D Janet Lorraine Baird, born Jan. 31, 1948.

(See VII, 53) Children of Eliz. Knight and Matthew Sabadin.

26-A Carol Ann Sabadin, born Dec. 22, 1943.

27-B Martin Nicholas Sabadin, born Aug. 12, 1946.

(See VII, 54) Children of Doris Knight and W. F. Kenworthy.
28-A Judy Lynn Kenworthy, born Feb. 16, 1947.

(See VII, 60) Children of Frank and Elizabeth Coiner.
29-A Betty Coiner. Married William Lynn.
30-B Helen Coiner.

(See VII, 62) Children of Edna Coiner and Richard Houston.
31-A Edna Louise Houston. Married, no children.
32-B George Richard (Dick) Houston, Jr. A lawyer, married, two children.
33-C Robert (Bob) Coiner Houston. Married, two children.
34-D Warren Edward (Jack) Houston. Married, two children.

(See VII, 70) Children of Maurine Clayton and Charles Legg.
35-A Jonne Sue Legg, born Dec. 1, 1946.

(See VII, 15) Children of Joan (Pleitch) and John Bell Clayton, III.
36-A John Bell Clayton, IV. Born Feb. 27, 1961.
37-B Mark William Clayton. Born Dec. 5, 1958.

(See VII, 69) Children of Janet and Thomas J. Clayton.
38-A Mark Thomas Clayton, born May 29, 1959 in Massachusetts.

CLAYTON

IX GENERATION

(See VIII, 14) Children of Mary Lou Dickensheet and Gordon Mayfield.
1-A Margaret Beth Mayfield, born Mar. 3, 1947.

* * * *

MARGARET WANDLESS CARLILE

John Clayton's Mother-In-Law

All family records give her maiden name as Adams, a sister of Thomas Adams, except one branch which gives it as Wiley. If correct, this would indicate she was the Widow Wiley when she married Ralph Wandless.

She was a highly educated woman who, according to old letters, was sent from Virginia to relatives in England where she received her education. There she married a Scotsman, Ralph Wandless who was a widower with two children, Thomas and Martin. They lived near New Castle on the Tyne. There, family tradition says, the young John Clayton, son of Lord Edward Clayton, met their daughter Margaret while he was visiting relatives

in that city and, although she was only a child, he fell in love with her. Her parents objected, not only on account of their youth but because the Wandlesses were ardent Methodist while young John was an Episcopalian, and they regarded him as very worldly.

The Wandless family had been well-off but they lost their money through some economic disturbance and decided to come to America. But just as they were to sail, Ralph became ill and when he died after a long illness, all of their money was gone. There was no Travelers' Aid in those days nor other such organizations and, according to the laws of the time, Margaret's children were taken from her and placed under whoever would promise to teach them a trade. This greatly distressed her and she was determined to get them away from their guardians (at that time called "Masters") and rear them herself. Mail service was not as efficient then as now and, although Thomas Adams was in England, it was some time before she could contact him as he was moving around; and he, knowing nothing of her husband's illness and death, thought she had long since sailed for America. When at last one of her letters did reach him, he replied at once offering her aid. But she, not realizing her first letters had not been received, was hurt and she refused any help except his influence in securing her a position to pay for hers and her children's passage. After she reached America she wrote to her step-sons (who being older than her own children preferred to remain in England), "I had better of put my pride under my feet, for Thomas had not heard of our misfortunes and he meant well."

Thomas did what he could under the circumstances and sent his friend or business manager, Richard Hylton, to help her get her children away from the "Masters" and to sail. Her position was looking after the children of several gentlemen who were bringing their families to America. Evidently she did not have an easy time on the voyage for on arrival she writes of those children, "They were worse than my own!"

She had asked that her employers advance her money to buy suitable clothes for her children so they would make a good impression when they reached America. It is interesting to note that to buy these clothes she went to the "Rag Fair" which had been in existence then for a hundred years and is still being conducted. Then as now only second hand clothes were sold but they ranged from very cheap clothing to the exquisite gowns of famous persons. Margaret must have found good bargains for the parents of one family of "bad" children were sufficiently impressed to take her and her four children home with them, and there they lived until arrangements were made to get them to Deerfield where Thomas Adams owned land (bought from John Carlile whom Margaret afterwards married). Established in their own home, Margaret writes joyfully, "I have my children alone to myself at last!" One feels that in truth she had earned it!

One of her descendants, Dr. Henry Wandless, a distinguished eye specialist of New York City who had many of her letters, greatly admired the courage and intelligence of his ancestress and called her "The Perfect Mother." He said her struggle to keep her children and raise them as she pleased, required a heroic soul. And she evidently did a good job raising them. But Episcopal John was to follow them across the ocean and marry his childhood sweetheart. And Margaret was to spend her last days loved and gently cared for by him and his family. For while her brother, Thomas

Adams, had left the land on which she had reared her children to her eldest son, Ralph, with the stipulation that he was to take care of his mother, she, when all of her children were married, chose to marry also. (I think the date of her second marriage was 1789.) And after the death of John Carlile in 1796 she and her daughter's family lived together in what is now the Clemmer Miller home.

Margaret Wandless was one of the best educated women to come to America at that period (evidently much better educated than Richard Hylton who made glaring errors in his letters, while hers, though often expressed quaintly, were always correct). And such a strong character was she that her influence for good in that pioneer country was felt for several generations.

She organized what probably was the first Literary Society or Book Club in Augusta Co. (or perhaps in America). She writes in 1784 "I called all within traveling distance to come last week to talk about books, and the writers of them."

While most of her children and grandchildren, all deeply religious, joined the Presbyterian church which was the only one in the community, so strongly had she imbued them with Methodism that one of her grandsons, William Clayton, became the guiding spirit in building a Methodist Church in Deerfield which flourished as long as he lived.

Some have disputed that Margaret was a sister of Thomas Adams as she is not mentioned by name in the list of his brothers and sisters, though the omission in our genealogies of a member of a family is not uncommon. They claim she was a cousin who came to America to visit the family and then returned to England. But her children called Thomas Adams and his wife "Aunt" and "Uncle" -- not "Cousin." And in Thomas Adam's will (Chalkley, Vol. III, p. 182), while Ralph Wandless is not acutally designated as a nephew, he is mentioned between those who are so designated and the niece, showing he was looked upon as a nephew. I can but think the omission of the words "my nephew" was an oversight. And in 1777 when Richard ends his letter to his brother Thomas "with love to my Sister," there is no evidence that any of his other sisters were on the Calf Pasture, so it is logical to believe he referred to Margaret.

Richard Adams too helped to look after the welfare of the Wandless family, and Richard's daughter, Tabitha, was a frequent visitor to the third generation. William Clayton wrote rather wearily in 1818 "Our Cousin, Tabitha Adams, is with us again!" But Tabitha was a loyal friend to her relatives and, being quite wealthy, would have done still more for them, but they frequently refused the help she offered. They were doing well themselves. And moreover they had inherited the independent spirit of their courageous grandmother who became -- in modern lingo -- a "baby sitter" on a long voyage in order to become "The Perfect Mother."

(From notes taken from letters found in our attic and from letters owned by Dr. Wandless. Margaret evidently made a habit of keeping a copy of her letters.) This family came to America in 1772.

(A most incorrect article was written about Margaret a few years ago by a member of a historical society. When I asked the author why she had so misrepresented this educated lady she replied she had been told to write the article, and, knowing nothing about her, she had just made it up.)

John Carlile's will was dated June 15, 1796 (see Chalkley Vol. III, p. 209). Also in Court House in Will Book No. 5, p. 233. This will was proved in July Court in 1796 by Thomas Clayton and John Ferrell. His estate was appraised Aug. 16 by Stephen Wandless and John Clayton of Bath Co. (for John Clayton lived near Windy Cove Church until he came to Deerfield to live with his mother-in-law after Carlile's death.) John Carlile lived on the Calf Pasture (Deerfield). Witnesses were Samuel Black and William Moore.

Margaret sued her step-son (see Chalkley, Vol. II, p. 252), and he brought a counter suit. Then all the Carliles sued each other, but there seemed to be no point in any of the suits as far as I could see. Margaret won her suit.

Margaret's will was dated Dec. 1806 and was witnessed by J. Ramsey, her physician, and by William Clayton.

Margaret was buried in Deerfield but, like Thomas Adams, she lies in an unmarked grave. As the Presbyterian Church was organized in 1745, it is probable that all of these first settlers were buried in the church yard. And as the oldest graves marked are about 1815 and are at the back fence (near the Manse) and the newer ones are toward the road, I surmise that the older graves are beyond the fence -- in the lot surrounding the Manse and that only a small part of the actual cemetery is fenced in.

THE WILL OF MARGARET WANDLESS CARLILE

In the name of God amen. I, Margaret Carlile of Augusta County and State of Virginia, being at present far advanced in years, and calling to mind the shortness and uncertainty of life; and being at present of a sound and disposing mind and memory, do make and constitute this my last will and testament in the following manner. After the payment of all my lawful debts, I leave and bequeath to my granddaughter, Elizabeth Black, as much money as will purchase her a good black gown. To my granddaughter, Peggy Clayton, I give ---- pounds to be paid her in money. And to my daughter, Peggy Clayton, I leave all my clothes and household furniture that I now possess, except my bed and the furniture belonging to it, I leave to Ralph Clayton, my grandson.

The remainder of my estate I wish to be equally divided between my four children Ralph Wandless, Stephen Wandless, Margaret Clayton, wife of John Clayton, and Mary Armstrong, wife of Abel Armstrong -- upon their accounting for what they have already received from me. That is -- Ralph Wandless is to account for twenty dollars that he received from me. Stephen Wandless is to account for forty dollars which he received from me. My daughter, Peggy Clayton, is to account for twenty pounds which her husband received from me, and Abel Armstrong is to account for fourteen pounds which he received from me. These -- when put with the remainder of my estate, is what I mean to be equally divided among my four children aforesaid. I appoint the Rev. John Montgomery Executor of this my last will and testament, hereby revoking all other wills and testaments by me made, and declare this alone to be my last will and Testament. In witness whereof I hereunto Set and affix my Seal this Sixteenth day of December, 1806. -- Margaret Carlile (Seal) . . . J. Ramsay, Wm. Clayton.

TAXES ON JOHN CLAYTON'S FARM

John Clayton for the tax of 1807 (Alex Nelson, Sheriff):

2 Levies	\$1.66
11 horses	1.32
Land, 504 acres	2.83
	\$5.81

John Clayton for the tax of 1810 in cents:

4 County Spanish Levies at 58-1/5 each	\$2.33-1/3
16 horses at 12	1.92
165 acres land . . . . .	.36
128 acres land . . . . .	.88
55 acres land . . . . .	.09
80 acres land . . . . .	.19
241 from Fulton	1.67
	\$7.44-1/5

In 1811, he paid on 11 levies, 2 slaves, 11 horses and 589 acres of land. Total \$12.00. In 1812 he owned 647 acres of land divided into 5 parcels. This does not include the Mill tract of land which he and his son, William bought jointly in 1811. He gave his part to William and William paid taxes on it. His taxes in 1812 were \$11.31-1/2.

In 1817 he is back to 589 acres which I believe remained stationery. As William was the executor of his father's estate we had all these early tax tickets in our attic. I believe the first was 1800, but I have lost that one.

He had given a good farm to each of his sons, and had provided for his daughter. Truly he had done well for a younger son!

* * *

William Clayton acquired his first slaves in this way: He was riding along the road and saw a negro woman named Lucy standing by the roadside with two children. The woman was crying. She looked at the man who was coming towards them and, observing his kind face, cried out to him, "Oh, Mister, please buy us! Please buy us, Mister!" Seeing that she was in great trouble he stopped and talked to her. Her master had died and his estate was being settled and they were being sold "down South." Right then they were waiting for the wagon and the man who was to take them. Her husband belonged to another plantation near the Claytons.

The kind hearted young man bought them (with his brother Ralph's help) and took them home with him -- although he did not believe in slavery and had planned not to have any. The woman became his housekeeper. She and the most promising of the children she would have in the future would be house Negroes. The others would be field hands. There was a great social distinction among the Negroes. The house servants considered themselves far better than the field hands and often would not associate with them.

Mary became the nurse for William Clayton's child, Mary Jane, and for her children; and though she could not nurse the next generation, she loved to hold Mabel in her arms. It was Mary who hid the meat from the

Yankees, and who refused to leave the family after the war, and her grandchildren worked for the author's family until we were grown. William never bought a slave except as a deed of mercy and he never sold one. Yet when the war ended he had fifty grown Negroes and many children. He always spoke of them as "my people," and he saw to it that they had regular church services. He never struck one nor allowed anyone else to do so.

Know all men by these presents that I, David Kincaid of the County of Bath and State of Virginia have bargained and Sold unto William and Ralph Clayton of the County of Augusta and State aforesaid, one negro woman named Lucy, twenty five years of age with her two daughters, the one named Sarah four years of age and one named Mary eight months of age, for and in consideration of six hundred dollars Virginia currency, and I the Said David Kincaid do for myself my heirs etc. warrant and defend the right and title of the above mentioned Negroes from the claim of all manner of person or persons to serve the Said William and Ralph Claytons and their heirs for during life, and to the true performance, I do hereby and in testimony have set my hand and seal this fourth day of July 1817 . . . David Kinkead (seal)

Ages of some of Lucy's children: Sarah was born August 4, 1813; Mary was born October 1, 1816; Albert was born August 9, 1818 (died at 5 years); Racel born Sept. 8, 1820; Billy on the 19th Dec. 1822 (a twin); Harriet on the 25th May 1825 (a twin); and Sharlott on the 29th July 1827.

June 4th 1819 for value Recd I assign my right and title of the within mentioned negroes to William Clayton together with Lucy's son Albert who has been born since we purchased her. Witness my hand and seal the day and year above written, Ralph Clayton. Test -- James Clayton. (On back of paper is written "D. Kincaid Bill of Sale to Clayton, 3 Negroes.")

EXCERPTS FROM CLAYTON PAPERS

The letters written to Ralph Clayton in Missouri were returned to me a few years ago by Mrs. Rose McCausland Henderson, a descendant of Ralph. When they had sold their home in which the family had lived for several generations, they found these letters in a huge hollow gourd in the attic. The other papers were in our attic at Deerfield.

To Ralph Clayton, St. Louis, Mo. (Ralph paid 25 cents to receive this letter as in those days the one receiving the letter paid the postage. Of course, there were no stamps. The price was written in the corner where we now place stamps.)

Spring Field. June 23rd, 1821
(This home was later called Spring Farm.)

Dear Brother,

Your note in Mrs. Rees' letter came straight to hand which Brother James answered on sight. It entirely put to flight the anticipated pleasure your friends had of seeing you this summer. I have nothing worth writing

to you therefore must give a little of the chit chat of the times. Markets are very dull with us and money very scarce. Wheat from 37-1/2 to 30 cents pr bu; corn 33-1/3 cts; rye the same; oats 25 cts; whiskey 25 cts pr gal. Butter 7 cts pr lb. and the cash rarely to be had at those prices. Milch cows about \$12.00, stock cattle \$3.00 pr hund. yet we have produce in abundance and spring crops fine but wheat and rye not so good.

We have had much rain with some heavy hail some of which measured 5 to 7 inches round. I did not measure any but I think I saw pieces at my door that were 2 inches long and 1 inch broad. This fell on the 30th of May, and the evening of the 31st there fell the most tremendous rain that we have experienced which did considerable damage to crops and water works. Mr. Beck in Staunton lost 3 vats full of leather with considerable other damage. Mrs. Brees had her fulling mill swept off with the freshit with many other incidents of the same nature. And what makes it more memorable with us was the celebrating of Mr. Moses Guin's marriage to Miss B. Kincaid on that day. We have hopes that Miss Isabela Montgomery will shortly be married to a Majr. Erwin of Rockingham.

I am in great hopes of getting what Mr. Laporte owes as information states that he has obtained a patent right for the invention of a bridle bit to break or hold wild horses which is supposed to be worth several thousand dollars. I remain your loving brother till death . . . W. Clayton.

Calfpasture. October 8th, 1821
(This was later called Deerfield.)

Dear Brother,

I with pleasure drop you this line communicating some of the joyful news of the times with us. But what gives mirth to us may not be so pleasing to you as it particularly relates to the removal of most of the fine girls out of reach, girls you were formerly acquainted with, though perhaps the communication will not be disagreeable as you may have bestowed on your Missouri girls those fine feelings you once had for the ladies here. At all event, should you not return sooner than you state in your letter you had better bring a wife with you as there will not be one left here for you. As proof of this assertion, let me tell you that John McGill is married to Betsy Ruddell, Mr. Dixson of Carolina to Janett Ramsey; Rennex Hodge to Polly Sterret, also Joseph Gwinn to Nancy Swink all the same day, with a half a dozen more in hearing. I wish you also to take notice that on Thursday next our Billy Kincaid is to be married to the great Miss Betsy Tempel. There is great preparation for the infair but I don't expect that we shall be at it. But what concerns me most, there is a ladder to climb at the bride's house when going to bed, and I fear that he will be scarce of help as there is to be but few at the wedding. Therefore I doubt much whether he gets to bed the first night. And on the following Tuesday Miss Isabela Montgomery to Mr. Erwin of Rockingham which I expect we shall get shared of. Franklin Nelson is about to marry Eliza Guy but probably not until spring.

I have nothing more important to write. Perhaps you may not have heard of the death of old Mr. McGlamerry who died in March last. The rest of our acquaintances are all well except Aunt Molly Gwinn who has a very sore ankle which is considered dangerous, occasioned by a very slight hurt.

Our mother has her health better this summer than she had the last. The rest of our relations are all well. Annis and Nancy have two fine boys. Nancy calls hers William. I now conclude by saying I enjoy that great blessing -- good health and a contented mind which of all is the greatest blessings. I still remain your loving and affectionate sister until death . . . Polly Clayton. Please accept a pair of pantaloons of my own weaving.

She was writing to her brother-in-law, Ralph Clayton, who was also her first cousin.

St. Louis. Dec. the 16, 1821

Sister Polly,

You could not guess the displeasure that your note gave me when I read it, particularly when you mentioned the scarcity of the girls and the numerous weddings that have taken place, yet I hope that it is agreeable to those who have the pleasure of partaking of the festivals; and as for myself, I think it is high time for me to look out when my friend, Billy Kinkaid, has broken the old bachelor line and betook himself a wife.

As for myself I have scarcely taken the second thought on one of the girls here as I would not give one of you Va. girls for a half dozen here. We have nore bachelors than's good, and more married than do well.

I am much obliged to you for your present and Sister P. I'm in hopes that I may some day be able to return the compliment.

As for my situation I have no reason to complain, only the sickness of the country which renders it disagreeable in the summer season and for this reason, were I on the Calpasture again I should stay there. Give my compliments to your father and sister Nancy who I understand is living with you . . . R.C.

R.C. was Ralph Clayton of St. Louis. Addressed to Polly Armstrong Clayton, William's wife.

St. Louis. Decm the 16, 1821

Dear Brother,

With pleasing satisfaction I can inform you that my friend, Samuel Black arrived here on the 12 day of Novm. As for the pleasantness of his journey I leave that for him to state which I expect he has done in his letter.

I received your account which rather staggers me. As for the balance of your acct I have no reason to dispute except your charge of horse and saddle. The saddle I think stiff at the price; and I am sorry to say as for your horse I regret that you sent the very one that I despised of all on earth except his mother. We have worked him and find him as false as ever, and with all, I consider him the tuffest bargain that I ever made.

I am well and in perfect health and in hopes that this line will find you in like manner. Give my compliments to father and mother and all the family, to all my brothers and family, to all my friends who think of inquiring. Nothing more but in hopes to remain your loving and sincere brother until death . . . R. Clayton.

Ralph Clayton to William Clayton. Addressed to Augusta County, Va. favored by Mr. Holdeman. Mr. H. mailed it from Hillsborough, Pa., having carried it there from St. Louis. Wm. Clayton paid 37 cents to receive it.

August 4th, 1823

Dear Brother,

I once more attempt to inform you of the news of this country though I have but little that is worth your attention. There has been a remarkably dry season in this country this summer except in a few places. We have had a fine season in this neighborhood. Wheat crops have been very indifferent in every part that I have heard from but rye is better than common. The fly and smut destroyed the wheat. Grain has been very scarce here this spring and summer. Corn has been selling at 48 pr bu and very little to be got at that. The fluse is raging smartly about Lexington this summer again and some have it on the little Calfpasture. Mr. Joseph Guin, the son of James, has been sick for some time and is thought to be the consumption. He isn't more than able to walk across the house. Doctor Montgomery has very little hopes of his recovering. He is living on the place that his father in law got from Hicklin. There have been no deaths in this neighborhood since I wrote to you. But there has been a good deal of sickness but very little at the present. Mother has been as stout this summer as she has been for some years -- but has the cough as bad as ever. The family is all well. Thomas has no family yet but won't be long. There have been no weddings either and very little talk of any. As for that courting race that I proposed running with you -- for my part, I have got through and expect to get married in September to a Miss Lavine Payne, a sister to Robert Payne in St. Louis. She lives on Stewarts Creek one mile from the Windycove Church. They are a family that has been well raised and once very wealthy but their father was very near broke up. She is worth some property but that says nothing. She's thought to be a smart girl and is said to be handsome. The parties appear all satisfied or if they aren't they say nothing that I have heard. I rather expect it will be the first Thursday in September.

We have no preaching to go to. Mr. Ewin is gone above Lexington and there is no preaching at the Windycove, Lebanon nor Rocky Spring. There have been two young preachers preached at Rocky Spring this summer, one was a Mister Duglass the younger brother of Alexander Duglass and the other was a son of Parson Calhouns and he is thought to excel his father in preaching. He only commenced this spring, and Mr. Duglass preaches well for a young man.

We have been expecting you to come in this fall but you have said nothing about coming so we don't know what to think.

I forgot the death of old Mrs. Hodge. She departed this life in May. We all join in sending our love to you and Samuel. Nothing more but hope to remain your sincere Brother until death . . . James Clayton.

To Ralph Clayton in St. Louis. James married, but lived only a few months.

Deerfield. 3d April 1826

Dear Brother,

Under the dispensation of providence I once more take up my pen to address you. The frailty of human nature is such that man only knows man in sorrow. The last letter I wrote to you would give reason to fear the fast approach of time with your sister. Yes my Brother, that time has come and

she has gone the way of all the world. I need not tell you the worth of the treasure we have lost. You well knew the worth of our sister, and can only wish you here to mourn with us. But my dear brother, there is one consolation; we should not mourn as those do without hope. She gave us the strongest assurance of a faith unshaken and expired with the smiles which of a reality proves that . . .

Jesus can make a dying bed
Feel soft as downy pillows are
When on his breast we lean our head
And breathe our life out sweetly there.

She was much afflicted with the cough and we much feared she would strangle with the phlegm which idea much distressed her, but it pleased God to relieve her of that difficulty for about eight hours before her death when she appeared to sink away as if dying in the arms of the Saviour. She desired me to remember her to you with much affection and said she had the brightest hopes of going to heaven where she hoped you and all of us would prepare to meet her where parting is no more and there is but one shepherd and one fold. It is only about one month since I wrote to you and in that short space of time we are not the only distressed family here. About the 2nd of March Robt. Kinkaid died and about the 8th poor Polly Wise also left us. She had a son on the 3d which also died the 24th; and our much esteemed friend Dr. Montgomery on the 28th. Thus you see how uncertain life is and how sure is death. O let us all prepare for that day.

All are in usual health and desire to be remembered to you with warm respect and believe me to be as usual your loving brother . . . W. Clayton.

Letter to Ralph Clayton. Apr. 1826.

Deerfield Augusta. 7th August 1826

Dear Brother,

I received yours in 30 days from New Orleans, and guess from the state of markets there that your profits will be easier calculated on the trip than the loss. Brother John also received your letter in due time. You had better shipped your corn to Lynchburg as you were out. Corn meal was selling there a few weeks past a 9 pr bushel owing to a prodigious fresh (freshett) there about the 1st July which swept off their mills near by, root and branch. Your account on the market of corn I understand to be three bits as pr statement in your letter, but there being the fipenny and eleven penny -- but the only terms I know leave me as much in the dark as if you had left the price blank. Grain has been something better price here than usual except flour which is very low. Crops are tolerable here but it is said they are very light in many parts of this country.

I have written you very little as yet with respect to settling of the estates of our Decd friends, neither do I suppose you wish for a full detail on that subject. Let it suffice then to say that the administration of the whole is in my hands and that there will be about seven or eight hundred dollars

coming to you when all is settled. There is some land in the estates of our Decd Brother and Sister and also some slaves the right of which the brothers are equally interested in. Brother Thos. wishes to purchase the land and our right of bill all of which I expect he will get in case you will let him have yours, and if you are disposed to sell I would deem it advisable if you do not intend coming to this country soon for you to send a legal power of attorney to someone here to enable them to dispose of your right. We then could fix on some time to have the money ready for you. I have proposed taking \$536 for my part of the land . . . William Clayton.

To Ralph Clayton from William Clayton. Peggy had willed much of her estate to her nieces. Her brother John apparently had inherited the home place in which she lived.

APPRAISEMENT

JAMES CLAYTON'S PROPERTY

2 yearling heffers	\$ 6.50
1 spotted sow and 8 pigs	6.50
8 shoats	16.00
1 sorrel mare	47.50
1 sythe and hangings	1.25
1 sleigh	6.00
1 pair of gears	1.25
2 baskets	0.61-2/3
1 shot gun	5.00
1 pistol	3.50
1 riffle	20.00
1 tommyhawk	0.75
1 saddle	8.00
1 bridle and martingale	2.00
1 Do . . . . .	.50
1 asplitt (or asslitt)	4.00
1 watch	12.00
6 winsy chairs	8.00
bed bedstead and furniture	55.00
1 sword	5.00
1 woman's saddle	15.00
1 bureau	12.00
books, spoons, pitcher and basket	37.00

This young man died soon after his marriage. The couple lived with his mother. His books are still in the home of Mrs. Ethelyn Clayton Miller, James' home. The author had the tomahawk, but it was stolen.

In 1834 the Methodist were using Rocky Springs Church while they built their own house of worship. The first school in Deerfield as elsewhere was run by the Church and evidently in 1834 this was still the case for William Clayton was making the following order:

New York, June 28th, 1835 . . . Rev. E. H. Barry, for Rocky Spring S. School. Bought of B. Waugh & T. Mason

1 doz. S.S. Spellings	\$ 1.00
1 doz. New Amer Primers . . . . .	.40
1 S.S. Minute Book . . . . .	.38
1 Recording Book . . . . .	.30
6 Class Books . . . . .	.36
6 S.S. Bibles 12 mo. 45 c	2.70
12 S.S. Testaments 9 c	1.08
1 doz Hymns	1.00
25 Alphabet & Sessions . . . . .	.19
1 doz Wes Cat no 2 . . . . .	.50
1 S.S. & Y Library 90 vols	16.87
	<u>\$24.78</u>

* * *

Madley was the Methodist Church. In 1930 the original stove, pews and pulpit were still in it. There were outside steps going up into the gallery for the slaves. It has now been destroyed. A bill of work done at the brick meeting house dated 1835 is as follows: (Wm. Clayton thought prices too high in 1835 -- note his comments inserted on this bill.)

To facing 14 windows and doors at 75 cts each (high)	\$10.50
To chear and wash boards 3 cts chear boards (high)	8.82
Striping and fiting sash in 11 windows 37-1/2 each (too much)	4.12-1/2
To glaseing 100.5 lights of glass at 2 cts per light (very high)	3.00
To fiting and hung 3 doors	1.50
To 8 days dring plank at 75 per day (too much)	5.00
To flooring 768 feet at 32 per 100 (too high)	14.80
Gallery floors 454 (still worse)	8.00
	<u>55.80-1/2</u>
Over charges	5.80-1/2
	<u>50.00</u>
6 seats at 1.75 (balance due on Becks order)	1.00
	<u>51.00</u>
To balance	12.20
	<u>38.80</u>
1836 May both by D. Gwin Subscription	2.00
August 17th Paid on yr note to Bratton 17.27	36.80
Paid your subscription to Stove .50 . . . . .	.50
	<u>\$36.30</u>

Nov. 29th, 1841

Dearly beloved Uncle,

The melancholy duty devolves on me to inform you of the death of my dear Mother. I know you will sympathize with us all in this our sore bereavement. On the 15th of August she bade adieu to earth and her pure spirit took its flight to Heaven. It affords much pleasure to her mourning friends to reflect that she is now where "fears and doubts can never come and sorrow is not known." The morning before her decease she remarked to Aunt Annis that "an angel of light" awaited her. Cousin Samuel tells us that her obituary was in your Methodist papers; therefore I need not write further on this painful subject as you may rest assured I find it a task that gives me pain to perform.

Cousin Samuel did not stay with us long. However he stayed long enough to give us an idea of his character and disposition, and his friendly affable manners, and his kind attentions to and desires for his parents and family's welfare has made and will leave impressions in his favor on the minds of his friends that will do him credit while memory lasts. Father sends his love to you and family and unites his entreaties to mine that you may come and see us all. Aunt and Sister also send love to you and your family.

Father says from all he can learn good hands (negroes) sell at from 650 to 700 in Richmond. Uncle Thos. Armstrong's address is Near Springfield, Ill. I correspond with his second daughter, Sarah Jane. Your affectionate niece, Margaret A. Clayton.

Margaret was the eldest daughter of Wm. Clayton. The Samuel mentioned was Samuel Black.

Deerfield, Jan. 19, 1843

Much esteemed Uncle,

We have again this winter had a mild winter and indeed the last few days are very much like spring.

We received a letter from Cousin Samuel Black. In it we learn that "Hard times" is the cry of Mo. as well as Va. As for this country the people seem to have made up their minds that they need not look for aught else and are resigned to what is unavoidable. I am happy to state though that we thus far have escaped the wreck and I hope ever shall. Your affectionate niece, Peggy Ann.

To Ralph Clayton. Margaret Clayton, daughter of William.

Figarts Creek, February 13, 1854

Uncle Billy,

Received your letter the 8th. Was glad to hear from you. Went straight to see Fd Temple. Found him well. He has manifested the principles of a gentleman in every degree with me and says his reason for not calling on you when in Highland was he had to buy two small Negroes to keep them out of the traders hands which took all the money he had and he did not want to see you when he could pay you nothing.

Father and Mother are well, and well satisfied, living within 60 yards of my door. Left William. Could not agree. Too much trouble to some, but not to me. Shall have a comfortable living so long as I am worth anything. You have my word for that.

Everything is so high. Flour worth \$8.00 pr barrel, pork 4-1/2 pr lb. Coffee 16 pr lb. Butter 16 pr lb. Railroads building on all sides of us is the cause of these high prices.

Brother Wm. lost one of his sons (John William). He died of croup. The third of Feb. he took his bed and died the 5th. His dying testimony was he was going to a better world than this.

You made a charge on Wm. for 75 cents. Let the right horse carry the saddle. That was my bill, not his -- a tavern toll and ferry bill. Friends all well here. Give our love to all friends and relations. Yours respectfully, Ralph Black.

Addressed to Wm. Clayton, Deerfield P.O. Augusta Cty., Va. It was from Claysville, Va. Delivered Feb. 18th. Wm. paid 3 cents.

ROCKY SPRING'S CHURCH

For years the Claytons were staunch supporters and leaders of the Rocky Spring's Presbyterian Church. Therefore I give this brief history. Reverend John Blair organized this church in 1746. Only in 1743 did the first settlers start into this Valley. They came up from Goshen, through Marble Valley. As John Kinkaid was the first settler of the center of Deerfield, and he did not purchase the land until July 16th, 1745, we can see that these religious Scot Presbyterians did not wait long to provide themselves with a Church body. No doubt they first met in the home of this Kinkaid, probably in the log house which, until recent years, stood near the turn of the road on land now belonging to Harry Beck. Then they built a log church in the middle of the cemetery. This was sometime before the church was officially organized. But no deed was made until March 17, 1773 at which time they built a better church and at the present site -- across the road from the cemetery. It is said Rev. John Craig dedicated the church but whether that was the log one built about 1744 or the one in 1773 I do not know. Probably both. He had been coming to Deerfield baptizing infants long before Rev. Blair arrived.

"The high pulpit of the old log church was filled by such eminent divines as Rev. George Baxter, Rev. Henry Ruffner, Rev. Conrad Speece, Rev. John Henderson, Rev. Wm. Calhoun, Rev. James Pyre, and Rev. Samuel Brown."

Rev. Samuel Carrick was ordained and installed pastor of Rocky Springs and Wahab Meeting House the 4th Wed. in Nov. 1783. (Later he organized 1st Presbyterian Church in Tenn. and called it Lebanon.) He also started a classical school that later evolved into the University of Tennessee.

Pastors of Rocky Springs Church were Rev. Samuel Carrick, 1783-1789; Rev. John Montgomery, 1789-1816; Rev. John D. Ewing, no date in record; Rev. John Paxton; Rev. Thos. Caldwell; Rev. Alexander Templeton (his wife and child are buried in R.S.); Rev. James Kerr; Rev. John S. Blain, 1839-1869; Rev. J. H. H. Winfree, 1871-1902; Rev. R. D. Carson, 1903-1905; Rev. W. J. King, 1905-1907; Rev. Robert E. Fultz, 1908-1909; Rev. J. F. Gorrell, 1909-1912; Rev. T. H. Daffin, 1913-1920.

Evidently from 1746 until 1783 the congregation had only "supplies" -- preachers who would come occasionally during the week, such as Rev. John Craig who traveled many miles administering to churches.

As with all other early Presbyterian churches formed in the Valley of Virginia, a school was promptly organized. They paid the teacher \$20.00 a month and boarded him around.

NAMES ON TOMBSTONES
in
Rocky Springs Cemetery
Deerfield, Virginia

From right to left. From near road which runs by church towards fence where stands a house which used to be the Manse. Between the road and our lot there are unmarked graves.

ROWS I, II, and III
Craig-Clayton

Grave 0 Vacant space, no grave.	
<p style="text-align: center;">Grave 1</p> <p style="text-align: center;">Mary Jane Wife of Kennerly Craig Died April 2, 1892 in the 67 year of her age. Mother at rest.</p> <hr style="width: 20%; margin: 10px auto;"/> <p style="text-align: center;">Foot of Grave 1</p> <p style="text-align: center;">Nannie D. Dau. of Kerr Clayton Died Oct. 3, 1878 Aged 11 yr. 3 mo. 5 da.</p>	<p style="text-align: center;">Grave 2</p> <p style="text-align: center;">Kennerly Craig Died June 1, 1874 in the 45 yr. of his age. Blessed are the dead who die in the Lord.</p> <hr style="width: 20%; margin: 10px auto;"/> <p style="text-align: center;">Foot of Grave 2</p> <p style="text-align: center;">Margaret Clayton (Sister of Kerr Clayton) Born Nov. 19, 1825 Died Aug. 24, 1899</p>

<p style="text-align: center;">Grave 3 William Clayton Craig June 16, 1855 Sept. 22, 1916</p> <hr style="width: 20%; margin: auto;"/> <p style="text-align: center;">Foot of Grave 3 (one row further down) John Bell Clayton Born April 18, 1871 Died Oct. 15, 1924</p>	<p style="text-align: center;">Grave 8 In Memory of Mary Clayton Born Aug. 14, 1796 and departed this Life August 15, 1841 Aged 45 years & 1 day She was lovely and beloved in life and in Death triumphant.</p> <hr style="width: 20%; margin: auto;"/> <p style="text-align: center;">Foot of Grave 8 (no known grave)</p>
<p style="text-align: center;">Grave 4 Mattie McCoy Wife of Wm. C. Craig May 8, 1857 - May 21, 1930</p> <hr style="width: 20%; margin: auto;"/> <p style="text-align: center;">Foot of Grave 4 (beside John Bell, his son) A. Kerr Clayton Born May 27, 1835 Died Nov. 19, 1886</p>	<p style="text-align: center;">Grave 9 In Memory of James Franklin Son of Wm. & M. Clayton Born Oct. 12th, 1827 and departed this Life Jan. 27th, 1828 Aged 3 months and 25 days</p> <hr style="width: 20%; margin: auto;"/> <p style="text-align: center;">Foot of Grave 9 (no known grave)</p>
<p style="text-align: center;">Grave 5 William Clayton Died June 2, 1869 in the 83d year of his age. How blessed are the dead who die in the Lord.</p> <hr style="width: 20%; margin: auto;"/> <p style="text-align: center;">Foot of Grave 5 Maggie Bell Clayton Apr. 1845 Feb. 19, 1918</p>	<p style="text-align: center;">Grave 10 Infant Daughter of Wm. & Mary Clayton Born and Died May 7, 1820</p> <hr style="width: 20%; margin: auto;"/> <p style="text-align: center;">Foot of Grave 10 There is a grave but the inscription is illegible. This must be Jean Clayton, dau. of Thomas.</p>
<p style="text-align: center;">Grave 6 Nancy Clayton Died Nov. 14, 1868 in the 60th year of her age. Peaceful while on earth But now at rest in Heaven.</p> <hr style="width: 20%; margin: auto;"/> <p style="text-align: center;">Foot of Grave 6 (no grave as far as is known)</p>	<p style="text-align: center;">Grave 11 Infant Daughter of Wm. & Mary Clayton Born and Died 21 Feb. 1819</p> <hr style="width: 20%; margin: auto;"/> <p style="text-align: center;">Foot of Grave 11 Thomas Clayton (Son of John Clayton, Sr. Brother of Wm.) Oct. 28, 1793 - March 1, 1863</p>
<p style="text-align: center;">Grave 7 Margaret A. G. Smithee Died Jan. 2, 1857 in the 35 year of her age. Jesus is my comforter.</p> <hr style="width: 20%; margin: auto;"/> <p style="text-align: center;">Foot of Grave 7 (no grave)</p>	<p style="text-align: center;">Grave 12 In Memory Sacred to Margaret Clayton (Wife of John Sr.) Died Nov. 30, 1823, Age 64</p> <hr style="width: 20%; margin: auto;"/> <p style="text-align: center;">Foot of Grave 12 Nancy Clayton Wife of Thos. Clayton July 30, 1799 - Nov. 3, 1860</p>

Grave 13
 In Memory Sacred of
 John Clayton
 who departed this life
 30 day October 1824
 Aged 68 years
 Tread softly o'er this Hallowed
 ground; Pale sorrow chides us
 here. Ye who have felt mis-
 fortune frown, Here pause and
 drop a tear. ———

Foot of Grave 13
 Irene Clayton
 D. Aug. 8, 1855 - 17 years

Grave 14
 James Clayton
 24th day March 1825
 in 26 yr. of life.
 (illegible - B. Jan. 18, 1799)

Foot of Grave 14
 James M. Clayton
 Feb. 18th, 1830 - May 5, 1852
 Aged 22 yrs.

Grave 15
 Peggy Clayton
 Born July 29, 1790
 Died March 25, 1826
 (illegible)

Foot of Grave 15
 Ralph Y. Clayton
 July 6, 1841
 Nov. 8, 1860

Grave 16
 George B. Clayton
 B. Feb. 20, 1834
 D. July 29, 1849
 Age 15 yrs. 5 mo. 9 da.
 (son of John Jr.)

Foot of Grave 16
 (rock tombstone - illegible)
 Nancy Craig Rustmissel
 Gr. Dau. Thomas Clayton
 D. in childhood.

Grave 17
 Annis L. Clayton
 Born Feb. 17, 1794
 Died Feb. 19, 1863
 Dearest Mother, thou hast left
 us. Here thy loss we deeply
 feel. But the God that hast be-
 reaved us. He can all our
 sorrows heal.

Foot of Grave 17
 (rock stone - illegible)
 I think this must be . . .
 William Rustmissel
 son of Martha Clayton and
 George Rustmissel
 Grandson of Thomas Clayton
 D. at age of 17.

Grave 18
 John Clayton
 Born Jan. 25, 1792 and
 departed this life Sept. 26, 1849.
 (This was John Jr., bro of
 Wm. and Thomas.)

Grave 19
 Mary Ann Summers
 Wife of John D. Summers and
 Dau. of John & Annis Clayton
 Dec. 9, 1829 - Aug. 22, 1862

Grave 20
 Melvina Summers
 B. 1859 - D. 1892

Near these graves but not in the
 same row:

Sarah Kincaid
 June 17, 1769 - June 20, 1852
 (Papers say Jan. 20)
 She was Sarah Nolan Kincaid.
 Stone put up by Marquis and
 Kelley. Her husband is buried
 beside her.

<p>Archibald Kinkaid (note difference in spelling) Born Nov. 27, 1770 Died Feb. 27, 1845 (Their daughter Nancy married Thomas Clayton. Her twin brother William died when he was 18 years old, B. July 30, 1799, D. 1817. He must be buried near them. Their older dau. Polly Wise (wife of Michael Wise) and her infant son must be buried near by. She died in March 1826.)</p>	<p>ROW VI</p>
<p>Tombstones 10 through 17 are hewn rock, not monuments.</p> <p style="text-align: center;">ROW IV</p>	<p>Wm. Brown Clayton Mar. 5, 1851 - Sept. 19, 1917 (son of Thomas A.)</p>
<p>John A. Clayton July 4, 1832 - July 7, 1862 A weary Soldier's peaceful rest. (A carved tree is on the monument. Son of Thomas.)</p>	<p>Dora Wise Wife of John Clayton Apr. 16, 1863 - May 8, 1932</p>
<p>Wm. K. Clayton Aug. 5, 1821 - Apr. 21, 1862 Aged 40 yrs. 8 mo. 16 da. (Thomas' son)</p>	<p>John Clayton Oct. 24, 1847 - June 8, 1901 (son of Thomas A.)</p>
<p>The next two graves have only rocks for tombstones. No inscription visible. Could these be Martha (Mattie) Clayton, dau. of Thomas, and her husband, George Rustmissel?</p> <p style="text-align: center;">ROW V</p>	<p>Thos. A. Clayton Died June 25, 1884 Aged 64 yr. 10 mo. & 12 da.</p>
<p>William K. H. Son of Wm. K. & S. Clayton Oct. 15, 1862 - Apr. 16, 1869</p>	<p>Mary J. Wife of Thos. Clayton D. Mar. 18, 1900 Aged 73 yrs. 5 mo. & 20 da. (Wife of Thomas Armenius)</p>
<p>Nannie Azalia Dau. of Wm. W. & S. Newman Oct. 3, 1866 - July 1, 1869 (little Wm. K.'s half sister)</p>	<p>J. W. Clayton Died Apr. 18, 1899 Aged 75 yrs. 2 mo. & 25 da. (Son of John Jr.)</p>
	<p>J. A. Clayton Died June 15, 1898 Aged 71 yrs. 6 mo. & 25 da.</p>
	<p>Alberta T. Wife of S. A. Shiplette Died Apr. 7, 1888 Aged 26 yrs. 7 mo. 19 da.</p>
	<p>Mellie S. Clayton Died July 29, 1913 Aged 82 yr. 8 mo. 8 da. In heaven (Her middle initial was D. but it was put on her stone incorrectly. Daughter of John Jr.)</p>

VIRGINIA - TEXAS

CLAYTONS

This branch of the Clayton family came to Jamestown, Virginia about 1690, bringing the same coat-of-arms as the others, and later moved to Richmond. The first one I know was named

- I. John Clayton.
- II. John Clayton, Jr.
- III. Charles Collier Clayton, Sr., born about 1780. (He may have married a Miss Lockhart, thereby introducing the name; his eldest grandson was named Lockhart.) He had sons (A) Charles, Jr. (B) Berry and (C) Ben. Ben and Berry born in Spring Gap, Alabama, 7 miles from Birmingham.
- IV. (A) Charles Collier Clayton, Jr., born June 21, 1801 in Virginia (just where I do not know). Married Eliza Richey, daughter of George Richey who fought under George Washington at the Battle of Trenton. She was 14 and he 16 years old. They moved to N.C., then S.C., then to Ala., and then to Miss. He died in Tupelo, Miss., Dec. 2, 1881. (They followed the same route as the Hamiltons, Baskins, and Pickens. One wonders if they traveled together and were, perhaps, related.) Charles and Eliza had 14 children. Among them were: 1. Benjamin Lockhart, 2. John, 3. James Stewart, 4. Thomas Jefferson, 5. Washington Lafayette, 6. Andrew Jackson, 7. Gibson, 8. Caroline, 9. Nancy, 10. a son who was killed in War 1861-65.
- V. Son of Charles Collier Clayton, Jr.: Benjamin Lockhart Clayton, born March 24, 1825. Presbyterian preacher. Married his cousin, Rebecca Clayton. Their son was:
- VI. James Monroe Clayton. Married Martha Fletcher Burdine, a stately French lady who was born at Andrews Chapel, Lee Co., Miss. (The Burdines came from Charleston, S.C. They were French Huguenots who fled France to the Carolinas where John Fletcher or Fleckher Burdine was born in what is now Milledgville, Ga.) Martha Fleckher Burdine lived in Richmond, Miss., one mile to E. of the school she and her future husband attended. He lived at Moorsville, one mile to W. of school. They would write to each other and hide the letters in a hollow tree. They married and had 2 sons and 2 daughters. Their children were:
 - VII. 1. William Lockhart Clayton, born Feb. 7, 1880 near Tupelo, Miss. Later lived in Jackson, Tenn. Assistant Secretary of State in 1945, in charge economic affairs in 1947. The originator and author of "The Marshall Plan." Also head of Anderson, Clayton & Co., cotton factors, Houston, Texas. See "Who's Who in America," Vol. 25, 1948-49. Also see the book "Will Clayton" written by his daughter, Ellen Garwood, published by University of Texas Press, 1958. He married Susan Vaughan who was born Jan. 23, 1881 in Clinton, Ky. She "epitomized the grace and wit of the Old South." She was a philanthropist and was called "The Friend of the Needy."

She left large sums of money "to my beloved country, the United States of America to be used for the retirement of the National debt." She also left large sums to John Hopkins for research, under the direction of her son-in-law, Dr. Benjamin Baker; and she handsomely remembered the Texas Children's Hospital. She died Jan. 7, 1960 in their home at 5300 Caroline St., Houston, Texas. (For children, see further on.)

2. Burdine Clayton, born Mooreville, Miss., five miles South of Tupelo, Miss. Married Frank Anderson of the Anderson Clayton Co. Residence: Houston. (For children, see further on.)
3. Hattie Leland Clayton. Married Dr. John T. Barbee. Residence: Houston. Their children are Leland Burdine Hill, residence in Hanover, N.H., and Ben Read Barbee, residence in Abilene, Texas.
4. Benjamin Clayton. Married first to Julia Scott from Kentucky; and second to Laura Burdene from Florida. He has one child, Wm. Clayton, who lives in Pasadena, Calif. Residence: Houston.

VIII. (See VII, 1) Children of William Lockhart and Susan Vaughan Clayton.

1. Ellen Clayton. Married Judge Wilmer St. John Garwood (son of Hiram Morgan Garwood, who was the outstanding lawyer of the Southwest -- graduated at Sawanee and Valedictorian of his class at age of 16). St. John is a member of the Supreme Court of Texas. Ellen is a proficient linguist and a talented writer. Residence: Austin, Texas.
2. Susan Clayton. Married S. M. McAshan, Jr. Residence: Houston.
3. Burdine Clayton. Married John M. Johnson. Residence: Houston.
4. Julia Scott Clayton. Married Dr. Benjamin Baker, a noted physician of John Hopkins. Residence: Baltimore, Md.
5. Wm. L. Clayton, Jr., died at age of 15 months.

(See VII, 2) Children of Frank and Burdine (Clayton) Anderson.

1. James E. Anderson. Residence: Houston.
2. Frank Clayton Anderson. Residence: New Orleans.
3. W. Leland Anderson. Residence: Houston. Has two sons.
4. Robert S. Anderson. Residence: Memphis. Cotton business. Has three daughters, two granddaughters and one grandson.
5. Tommy D. Anderson. Residence: Houston. Has three children.
6. Benjamin M. Anderson. Residence: Houston. Has two daughters, Burdine and Mary Greenwood Clayton.

IX. (See VII, 1) Grandchildren of William Lockhart and Susan V. Clayton.

1. Mrs. Lucy J. Hadac of Seattle, Miss.
2. Burdine C. Johnson of Houston.
3. Susan V. Baker, Baltimore.
4. Julia May Baker of Baltimore.
5. W. St. John Garwood Jr. of Houston.
6. William L. Garwood of Austin.

7. William T. Johnson, Houston.
8. Benjamin M. Baker Jr., Baltimore.
9. William C. Baker, Baltimore.

IX. (See VIII, 1) Children of Judge and Ellen (Clayton) Garwood

1. Wilmer St. John Garwood, Jr. Graduated from M.I.T. in chemical engineering. Graduated from Univ. of Texas in Law in 1953. Now practices with Fulbright, Crooker, Freeman, Bates and Joworski, a law firm in Houston. Married April 16, 1955 to Jean Elizabeth Forsythe (whose father was from Scotland). She graduated at Kinkaid in Houston and Univ. of Texas in 1955. Majored in English. Their children are: a) Hiram Morgan Garwood II, born July 24, 1956 at Houston; b) Robert Garwood, born May 1958; and c) Susan Clayton Garwood.
2. William Lockhart Garwood. Graduate of Princeton. Graduate of Law, Univ. of Texas in 1955. Head of class. Married Aug. 12, 1955 at Lexington, Ky. to Merle Costlyn Hoffler (daughter of Mrs. Wayne Wilson Hoffler). Graduate of Univ. of Kentucky. Their child is: William Lockhart Garwood, Jr., born Jan. 11, 1957, Charlottesville, Va.

OTHER VIRGINIA CLAYTONS

From "Virginia Magazine," Vol. 4, pages 163-164 . . .

- I. Sir Jasper Clayton of St. Edmunds, Lombard St. London, Mercer. He was knighted at Guildhall, July 5, 1660.
- II. (See I) Son of Sir Jasper Clayton
Sir John Clayton of London and Parsons Green, Fulham, Middlesex, England and of Inner Temple. He was knighted in 1664. He married Alice, daughter of Sir William Bowyer of Denham Bucks, a baronet.
- III. (See II) Children of Sir John and Alice (Bowyer) Clayton
 1. John Clayton Jr., born 1665; died 1737. Studied at Cambridge. He came to Virginia in 1705. Was Attorney General of the colony in 1714. He was frequently a member of the House of Burgesses from James City County. His son - see Cyclopedia of Biography, Vol. I, pg. 212-3.
 2. Jasper Clayton II, Lt. General of the 8th Army. Killed in England in 1743.
 3. Dr. Thomas Clayton, an M.D. He had no children.
- IV. (See III, 1) Son of John Clayton Jr.
John Clayton III, born in Fulham, England. Came to America with his father in 1705. Married Elizabeth Whitney of Gloucester. One of America's greatest botanists. Made his home at Windsor, a short distance from Williamsburg, Va. He studied Virginia's flora and fauna

with such exactitude that his observations are in use today. He was elected in 1773 president of the "Virginia Society for the Promotion of Useful Knowledge." The College of William and Mary to this day has a Clayton Biological Club in his honor.

- V. (See IV) Children of John and Elizabeth (Whitney) Clayton III
1. John Clayton IV (eldest). Married Elizabeth Mills.
 2. Jasper Clayton III of Gloucester Co. (Jasper and William B. were in Albemarl Co. in 1795.)
 3. Arthur Clayton of one of the "upper counties." Probably his son was William B. of New Kent.
 4. Col. William Clayton of New Kent Co. who was a member of the House of Burgesses, 1769-1775 plus.
- VI. (See V, 1) Son of John and Elizabeth (Mills) Clayton IV
John Mills Clayton. Married Mary.
- VII. (See VI) Son of John Mills and Mary Clayton
John Mills Clayton Jr. Married Locinda Douglas.

Much more can be found about these Claytons in the book "Our Kin" by Mrs. M. D. Ackerly and Parker of Lexington, Va. Pub. about 1930. This book not in Roanoke Library, lost, out of print.

Others said to belong to this family:

William Beverly Clayton, clerk of New Kent Co. 1783 plus. He married Lockey Walker. He was clerk of Charles City Co. Usually called William B. (see Tyler, Vol. II). In Tyler's Quarterly, Vol. 8, it said this William probably was son of Arthur. William B. was in Albemarl Co. in 1795. The Claytons from Gloucester Co. in 1740 and those from Matthews Co. in 1791 were doubtless of this family. (Tyler II.)

Major Philip Clayton was a vestryman of St. Marks Parish, Culpeper Co., Va. in 1741. His name also appears on a land patent from Lord Fairfax. He married Ann Coleman, sister of Robert, on whose land the Culpeper Courthouse was built. He was probably the grandfather of Coleman Clayton, born 1786. He was one of those who brought over the Clayton Coat of Arms.

Coleman Clayton, born Jan. 17, 1786 in Rockbridge Co., Va. Died Jan. 25, 1871 at Alma, Ill. He married Phoebe Ann Buchanan, daughter of James Buchanan and his wife Mary on Oct. 11, 1825 in Lexington. Phoebe was born Aug. 15, 1799 and died Mar. 31, 1855 in Alma, Ill.

Reverend John Clayton. Lived in Jamestown, Va. 1684-1686. Returned to England. Was minister at Wakefield in Yorkshire. Member of Royal Society (Cyclopedia of Biography, Vol. I, p. 212-213).

Elisha and Elizabeth (Little) Clayton had a son, David Little Clayton of Frederick Co. (History of Shenandoah Valley, Vol. III).

Virginia County Records:

Spotsylvania Co. mentions many Claytons. A number of references to William, but apparently not the one who settled estates. Jacob Clayton of St. George's Parish had sons, John, William and Thomas (p. 27 of the above).

William and Mary Quarterly, Vol. 9:

Captain William Clayton was "a gentleman in behaviour" in 1783. Another time the word "Gent. for Gentleman" written after his name. There were letters addressed to him in the author's attic at Deerfield. I believe he was the William who was brother or uncle of John of Augusta Co. . . . On page 27 of the above, Jacob Clayton, died 1771. He had sons John, Wm. and Thomas. On page 354, Aug. 1, 1780, Wm., John, Thomas and Sister Eliz. are all slave owners in Spottsylvania in 1773.

History of Pendleton Co., West Virginia:

Jacob Clayton, born 1781; died 1850, tanner. Had sons (a) John (b) a daughter, Mary, born 1808, who married Jacob Wealthy, and (c) Jacob Jr., born 1809; died 1891. Married three times -- first to Mary A. Keister, then to Mary Hartman and then to Julia Dice. . . . Henry 1832, Harvey, Jesse, Samuel, Martin H. Ruhama, Poca, James J. Adam, Andrew (page 188)

Virginia Counties Records:

Claytons, Jasper, John and Wm. (page 44). William was a member of the House of Burgesses 1766-1776, always with Bartholomew Dandridge. This was New Kent Co.

Virginia Magazine, 1929-1937:

Claytons mentioned. Did not copy it.

Clayton - Shakespeare:

In Holy Trinity Church at Stratford-Upon-Avon, Shakespeare lies buried. Opposite his monument is a beautiful stained glass window. Beneath the window are these words: "M. N. Clayton caused to be enriched with stained glass the four compartments of the window above. In memory of his father, the Rev. John Clayton, M.A. Vicar of Stratford-Upon-Avon and of Weston-Upon-Avon, who died Sept. 20, 1848, aged 59 years." This Rev. Clayton is buried beneath the walk as one enters the church. Some Clayton descendants still possess the Manor of Marlowe. There are said to be many Claytons in Northampton, Co. Note: in all probability a relation.

GUY

I GENERATION

Robert Guy, Sr. lived in Ulster Ireland, four miles south of Londonderry, near the western coast. While in Ireland he married Mary Moore Glendy. By this union there were born six sons and one daughter.

Robert Guy was an officer in one of the attempts at Revolution in Ireland, supposedly the one in 1789. The rebellion being suppressed, personal safety compelled him to emigrate to America, which he did in 1804. His brother-in-law, the Rev. John Glendy, D.D., having been engaged in the same rebellion had escaped to America several years prior to 1804, and having been installed as Pastor of the Presbyterian Church in Staunton, Va., persuaded his brother, Wm. Glendy, to locate in Augusta County within four miles south east of Staunton. Their means being limited on account of sacrifices made before leaving Ireland, rendered necessary by the danger of delay, they were compelled to rent the farm alluded to. Robert Guy joined them and the Glendy and Guy families occupied the same premises.

GUY

II GENERATION

Children of Robert, Sr. and Mary (Glendy) Guy

- 1-A George, died in Ireland.
- 2-B Samuel Guy, died in Ireland.
- 3-C John Guy, born May 22, 1780, married Mary Craig Baskin, descendant of Rev. John Craig. (See Baskin IV, 1). Moved from Augusta Co., Va. to Calloway Co., Mo., hence to Dallas Texas, Lancaster Co.
- 4-D Robert Guy, Jr., married in 1825 to Gillie Stephen Rodes of Albemarle Co. daughter of Matthew and Ann Rodes. They had 10 children, 5 sons and 5 daughters. His second wife was Mrs. Hannah Kerr of Lexington, Va. No children by this marriage.
- 5-E William, married Ann Sitlington of Bath County. He lived all of his life at Deerfield.
- 6-F James S. (Unmarried).
- 7-G Eliza, (died July 31, 1831). Married Franklin Nelson who died Oct. 23, 1851. Residence Poplar Groves, 6 mi. north east of Staunton.

(See II, 4-D) Robert Guy, Jr. and James Glendy, his cousin, during the War of 1812, volunteered in the U. S. Army and were stationed at Norfolk, Va. where James Glendy died of yellow fever. After the War Robert Guy formed a partnership with Nathaniel Massie in the mercantile business in the town of Waynesboro, Va. until the year 1839 when he moved to Glen Home, Middle River, eight miles North of Staunton -- the home of the Guys as late as around 1900. Robert died January 21, 1863.

III GENERATION

(See II, 4-D) Children of Robert, Jr., and Gille (Rodes) Guy

- 1-A Ann Eliza, born May 25, 1826. Married Sept. 28, 1852 to Charles Thomas Cochran of Staunton, son of Robert Guy Cochran, who moved to Baltimore. Their children were: Robert Guy Cochran, born July 9, 1855; William Glendy Cochran, born Dec. 3, 1857 and died about 1885; Charles Massie Cochran, born Oct. 13, 1859 and died about 1874.
- 2-B Robert Matthew, born Sept. 9, 1827; died Aug. 22, 1910. Married Harriet Godfrey Wills of Lynchburg, Va. Their children were: Edwin Wills Guy, born May 18, 1870 and died March 1872; Mary Wills Guy, a teacher, born Sept. 18, 1872.
- 3-C Mary Lucinda Guy. Married Johnston E. Bell, Lewisburg, W. Va. No children.
- 4-D Jane Elinor, died very young in Waynesboro.
- 5-E Martha Mildred. Married Mr. M. S. Bright, Lewisburg, W. Va. (Had two sons, Guy and Alexander, and a daughter, Fannie Rodes.)
- 6-F John Massie, graduate of Washington University, then went to University of Virginia. Died quite suddenly at end of year.
- 7-G Wm. Marcellus. Died of yellow fever in Richmond in 1863. Co. E. under Jeb Stuart.
- 8-H James Emmett Guy. Died 1913 in Marion, N.D. Education: Washington College. Studied law with Judge Brockenbrough in Lexington. Practiced in Staunton. Married first Nannie I. Gooch. Their children were: Robert Emmett Guy of Morgantown, W. Va. and Nannie E. Guy. Married second to Lily Fry, daughter of Judge Fry of Wheeling, W. Va. No children. Married third to Mrs. Mattie B. Walker, widow of Dr. Frank Walker and daughter of Wm. Alfred Wright of Essex Co. Their children were: Wm. Wright and Edwin Guy, twins; Lucy, died in infancy; Patsy, married E. S. Daniel of Charlotte Court House, Va.; J. Emmett Guy, Jr.; and Bruce Landis. They resided at Newland, North Carolina.
- 9-I Virginius Rodes.
- 10-J Gillie Augustus Stephens. Died age 7 at Glen Home.

(See II, 5-E) Children of William and Ann (Sitlington) Guy

- 11-A Ann, unmarried.
- 12-B Susan
- 13-C John S. Guy, married Miss Glendy. Children were: Mazie, who married Frank Sommerville, Sr., and Estelle, who married Mr. Carson.
- 14-D Mary
- 15-E James R.
- 16-F Bettie K., who married Dr. J. B. Winston, princ. of The Valley Seminary at Waynesboro.

All of these children, except Ann, married and had families.

(See II, 7-G) Children of Eliza Jane Guy and Franklin Nelson

- 17-A Alexander L., Professor of Math. at Washington and Lee for 50 years.
- 18-B Julia, married her cousin, Marshall Nelson. Residence: Hillsboro, Ohio.
- 19-C Wm. J., a lawyer in Staunton. Moved to Florence, Ala.
- 20-D John. Residence: Kansas. Married there.

There were 5 children. I suppose the other died in childhood.

HANDLEY

The Handleys, William and John, came from North Ireland in 1740, or before, and landed at New Castle, Chester County, Pennsylvania. They were a part of that great exodus of Presbyterians of Scottish descent who left their adopted country and came to America. It is probably that James Handley came with them. The Vestry Book of Cumberland Parish, Lunenburg Co. in 1751 contains the following entry: "Ordered that James Handley Exempt from Parish Levies for the future." This exemption was probably made because of old age. This may have been the father of William and John.

William and John, called the Immigrants, are believed to have been brothers. The old father and his two sons probably came to America together.

HANDLEY

I GENERATION

- 1-A William Handley, Immigrant, brought his wife and two small children with him. They went to S. C. in 1744, thence to N. C. Then they settled on the Staunton River. They came to Augusta Co., Va. about 1753. William died leaving a wife and several children. (See II, 1-7)
- 2-B John Handley, Immigrant, is first mentioned with William in New Castle on the Delaware. In 1746 there is a record of "John Handley of West Nantmill Township and Co. of Chester--weaver." (See II, 8-9)

HANDLEY

II GENERATION

(See I-1) Children of William Handley, the Immigrant.

- 1-A Margaret Handley, married (1st) a Mr. Pawley. Married (2nd) Tridly Michael Erskine of Union, Monroe Co., W. Va. She was an Indian captive in 1799 adopted by Chief White Bark but returned to her people in 1785.
- 2-B John Handley, Sr., born about 1740; died 1811. Married Mary Harrison who according to family data was "a relative of President Wm. Henry Harrison and of Benjamin Harrison, Signer of the Declaration

of Independence." I do not have her genealogy. She was probably the daughter or sister of Capt. Benjamin Harrison who fought at the Battle of Point Pleasant. Mary was killed by a team of runaway oxen which she tried to stop and drive into the barnyard gate. She is buried in Huntington, W. Va. She has a small headstone.

John fought in Capt. John Lewis's Company in the Battle of Point Pleasant in 1774. Also he was a Lt. under Gen. George Rogers Clark in 1782-83. (Record in Virginia State Library). In 1767, "John, son of Wm. Handley" was mentioned in the Augusta Co. fee book. John was one of the first settlers in Monroe Co. (It was formed from Greenbrier in 1799) arriving there about 1770. He is listed as a landowner in that Co. in 1782 with three tithable sons (married sons and the heads of families). He is buried in Green Hill Cemetery at Union, W. Va. His will is on record in the Clerk's Office at Union. He is always spoken of as "John Handley of Monroe" to distinguish him from the other John Handleys. (See III, 1-12)

- 3-C Nancy Handley. Held captive by Indians for 5 years. (Drapers M.S.)
- 4-D Capt. Samuel Handley, the youngest was only 5 years old at the time of of his father's death. He was born in July 1748 near Ashville, N.C. Captured by Indians in Tennessee, obtained his release, had tomahawk scars on back and chest. (This information was found in Draper's M.S.S., 5 XX43 State Historical Society, Wisconsin.

There is some question as to whether the following were children in this family. However, it is my belief that they were.

- 5-E Archibald. Married Jean -----.
- 6-F James Handley.
- 7-G Alexander Handley from Botetourt. (Certainly a relative, probably a son). He had a son, John, who lived on the Cowpasture, Augusta Co. in 1781.

(See I, B) Children of John Handley -- Immigrant.

- 8-A William Handley, died Aug. 27, 1836. Married Kasiah Kales. Lived on land of the Borden Tract on the Cowpasture in 1765. Settled at Lewisburg, W. Va. between 1784 and 1790 (which was some years later than John Handley (II, 2) settled in Monroe Co. (Dr. Harry E. Handley of White Plains, N. Y. is a descendant). (See III, 13-19)
- 9-B John Handley, born 1752; died 1834. Married Sarah Campbell (born 1757; died 1825). Daughter of John Campbell of Augusta Co. who died between 1789 and 1804.

These men, William and John, were the originators of what we call the Greenbrier Handleys.

In 1753 John Campbell contributed to the pastors salary at the New Providence Church. Lived in S. W. Va. then returned to Augusta Co., thence to Falling Springs. Bought land in the Borden tract on the lower Cowpasture in 1762, He and his wife, Grizel, sold it in 1764.

HANDLEY

III GENERATION

(See II, 2) Children of John, Sr. and Mary (Harrison) Handley of Monroe, Co.

- 1-A William Handley, born 1760; died 1840. Married Margaret Henderson.
(As to the Hendersons: "Three brothers, John, James and Samuel Henderson came from Scotland to Augusta Co., Va. about 1740. James had a son named John, born about 1740, who in 1765 married Ann Givens, (sister of the wife of Gen. Andrew Lewis) who then settled in Greenbrier Co. He was at Point Pleasant as a Lt. in Capt. Herbert's Company. Later he was Capt. of the Greenbrier militia, and in the Revolution he served as a Corporal in Capt. Gregory's Company, in Daniel Morgan's Virginia Regiment until 1779. He died in 1787 and his widow died in 1819. James and Ann Henderson had the following children: Samuel, John, Margaret, James, Jean and William. The Margaret who married William Handley was no doubt a daughter of one of these. In 1782 James Henderson owned 3 slaves, 33 horses and 22 cattle and John Henderson owned 4 slaves, 12 horses and 14 cattle). (See IV, 1-15)
- 2-B John Handley, Jr., of Monroe Co., married May 13, 1794 to Precious (also spelled Pensie, Pressis and Preshus) Guthrie Elder at Union in Greenbrier Co., later Monroe Co., W. Va. by Rev. Jacob Cook. They lived near Union. By a deed dated April 11, 1820 John acquired a tract of land in Teay's Valley in Kanawha Co., W. Va. This land lies in the present Putnam Co. which was formed in 1848. By a deed dated Jan. 31, 1821 John and Precious Handley conveyed a part of this land to their son, Thomas E. In the heading of the deed the name of the wife is written "Preshus" and the signature is "Preasus." Both John and Precious died between 1821 and 1829. (See IV, 16-22)
- 3-C Margaret Handley, married March 20, 1786 to Samuel Clark. She was named for her aunt who was an Indian captive.
- 4-D Sarah Handley, married Humphrey Keyes in 1803.
- 5-E Nancy Handley, married Thomas Akins in 1804.
- 6-F James Handley, born 1767; died 1844. Married in 1812 to Mary (Polly) Burke. James is buried at Union, W. Va. His will is on record there.
- 7-G Alexander Handley, no records. (Three others by the same name made it difficult to identify).
- 8-H Elizabeth Handley, married in 1804 to Andrew Walker.
- 9-I Walker Handley.
- 10-J Archibald Handley, married 1801 to Suzanne Kincaid (later to Jean, or her name was Suzanne Jean.) (See IV, 23-28)
- 11-K Samuel Handley, married 1797 to Sarah Walker Harman.
- 12-L Isaac Handley, married Kate Wylie. (One of their descendants is Mrs. Victoria Thorburg Vickers). The Handley farm was in possession of the descendants for over 100 years but has now passed into other hands.

(See II, 8) Children of William and Kasiah (Kales) Handley.

- 13-A John, born March 1787; died Sept. 21, 1875. Married Elizabeth Shanklin on April 6, 1812. (See IV, 29-36)
- 14-B Mary (Polly), no dates. Married Col. William Shanklin.
- 15-C Sarah (Sally), married (1st) John Welch, (2nd) John S. Wilson.
- 16-D Archie, born 1782; died March 17, 1879.
- 17-E Margaret (Peggy), born August 1, 1789; died Dec. 17, 1861. Married to ----- Campbell.
- 18-F William - no dates.
- 19-G (Girl) - no dates. Married ----- Gabbert.

HANDLEY

IV GENERATION

(See III, 1) Children of William and Margaret (Henderson) Handley

- 1-A Zenas, married Emmaline R. Karnes in 1841.
- 2-B Lucinda
- 3-C Rebecca
- 4-D Mary (Polly), married John Gill.
- 5-E Ruth, married Jacob Barger.
- 6-F John
- 7-G Samuel, married Isobel Barger.
- 8-H Lucinda, born 1796; died 1866. Married to Wm. T. Arnott.
- 9-I Logan
- 10-J Lindy, married ----- Weikel.
- 11-K Louise (single).
- 12-L Henderson
- 13-M Constantine
- 14-N Jabez, married Charlotte -----.
- 15-O A daughter (name unknown), married Gene Arnott.

(See III, 2) Children of John, Jr. and Precious (Elder) Handley

- 16-A Samuel H. By a deed of Oct. 30, 1829 the sisters and brothers conveyed their interest in a tract of land to Samuel. At this time Dorcas seems to be the only one of the heirs who is married. This deed is recorded on page 407 in Deed Book "G" in Kanawha Co., W. Va.
- 17-B Mary. Died, unmarried.
- 18-C Thomas E.
- 19-D Dorcas, born Aug. 3, 1800; died Sept. 5, 1851. Married April 11, 1822 to John Craig (grandson of Rev. John Craig). Written on her tombstone are these words "Dorcas, wife of John Craig fell asleep in Jesus Sept. 5, 1851, Aged 51 years, 1 month and 2 days. When will the morning come." (See Craig Line - IV, 1-5)

- 20-E Erasmus (Rosmos)
- 21-F John Elder
- 22-G Augustus A.

(See III, 1) Children of Archibald and Jean Handley

- 23-A Sarah, married ----- Shands.
- 24-B Griselda
- 25-C Ann
- 26-D Jean
- 27-E Mercy
- 28-F James, married Mary -----.

(See III, 13) Children of John and Eliz (Shanklin) Handley

- 29-A William, born Aug. 20, 1813; died Jan. 1, 1848. Single. Killed by a falling tree.
- 30-B Sarah, born Feb. 9, 1816; died June 27, 1836. Married William Bell on June 14, 1832.
- 31-C Harvey, born Oct. 28, 1817; died May 16, 1898. Married Mary C. Bell on Jan. 14, 1832.
- 32-D Caroline C., born Feb. 3, 1820; died July 3, 1863. Married John A. Arbuckle. (See Arbuckle Line).
- 33-E Harrison, born June 10, 1821; died July 31, 1903. Married Susan M. Mann on April 25, 1855.
- 34-F Benjamin J., born Jan. 20, 1824; died (no date). Married Eliz. J. Renick July 3, 1846.
- 35-G Austin, born June 6, 1826; died April 30, 1887. Married Nov. 15, 1855 to Mary E. Bell. (See Bell Line)
- 36-H Mason, born Oct. 28, 1827; died May 4, 1835.

The name Handley is also spelled Handly and Hanley in early records.

SOURCES OF INFORMATION

1. "The Long Gray Trail" by J. Houston Harrison. (This I am told is about the Handley family, but I have not seen it.)
2. "History of Monroe County" by Morton. (Taken from Court Records.)
3. Mrs. Livia Nye Simpson-Poffenbarger's book on "The Battle of Point Pleasant.
4. "Southside Virginia" by Landon Covington Bell.
5. Chalkley's Augusta County Records.
6. Court Records in Greenbrier County, Monroe County and Cabell County.

None of these have been thoroughly searched. I am merely giving the information that I have.

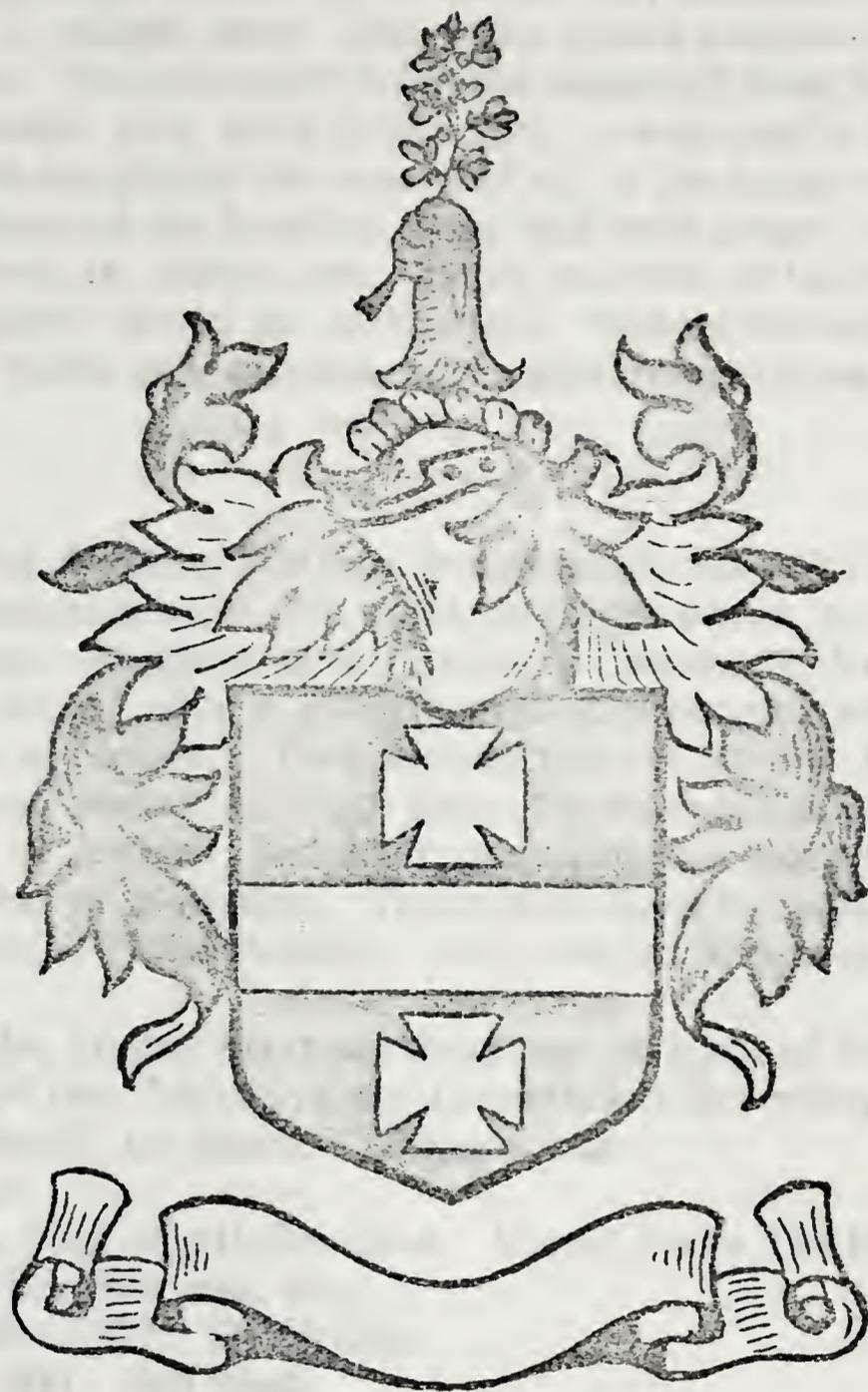
Miss Bertha L. Clark, a descendant of John Handley of Monroe compiled a manuscript of a hundred or more pages on that branch of the family. A copy of this manuscript is in the West Virginia State Library, Charleston, West Virginia.

I understand that Mr. F. B. Lambert, Barboursville, West Virginia is working on the Monroe branches of the Handleys.

Dr. Harry E. Handley, 18 Idlewood Road, White Plains, New York is working on a book on the Handleys, with particular emphasis on the Greenbrier line.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

I am indebted to Miss Bertha L. Clark, Mrs. Victoria Thornburg Vickers and to Dr. Harry Handley for help on this line.



Kennerley
-OR-
Kennerly

On the Kennerly coat-of-arms, a lion's claw holds a laurel branch, showing strength to fight but willingness for peace. The lion on a crest denotes a connection with royalty.

KENNERLY

The Kennerlys are descended from the Kings of Scotland. Of each of their descendants it can be said, "A Scot, the heir of a long royal race."

When the Kennerlys came to America they brought their Family Tree with them and I copied their line from an old manuscript owned by one of the descendants. To trace back from the sister of King Robert Bruce to tell from which kings they were descended -- was easily done through Scottish History. I am not giving the names of all of the kings -- only those of our direct line. Many of the Scottish kings had very short reigns. Sometimes when a king left an infant son, every member of his family would reign before the kingdom would go to his son. And the throne went out of families and, in two or three generations, back again many times.

* * * *

The Greek King, Neoilus Whilom, banished his son, Prince Gathelus (sometimes called Gaethel Glas). He went to Egypt where he married the beautiful princess, Scotia, daughter of the Phaoran Chentres, King of Egypt.

Gathelus and Scotia, with a great company of people, left during the plagues of Egypt (time of Moses.) They settled first in Spain. Then hearing of a Green Island, these people ((called Scots because of Gathelus' love for his wife Scotia) went to Ireland, led by Prince Hiberus (sometimes called Iber, the first Scot), son of Gathelus. There they lived for some years and then under a descendant, Prince Rothsay, they settled in Scotland.

1. Achaius King of the Scots, married daughter of King of the Picts. He began the Order of the Thistle. Only 13 members for many years until king said there should be more. His son was:
2. Alpine, his son was:
3. Kenneth, I. (1st king of all Scotland. United Scots and Picts. Ruled from 844 to 860 A.D.) His son, etc.:
4. Constantine, I. 846 to 877. (3rd king).
5. Donald, II. 889 to 900. (6th king).
6. Malcolm, I. 943 to 954. (8th king).
7. Kenneth, II. 971 to 995. (12th king).
8. Malcolm, II. 1005 to 1034. (16th king).
9. Bethoc, married Crinan, Abbott of Dunkeld.
10. Duncan, I. Married a cousin of Seward, Earl of Northumbria. 1034 to 1040 (17th king). Murdered by Lady Macbeth in Gramis Castle, girlhood home of Queen Elizabeth of England.
11. Malcolm, III, (son of Duncan, I), 1058 to 1093. Married Margaret, sister of Edgar Aetheling, the rightful king of England, from whom William the Conqueror took the throne. (Edgar was next in line after the death of Harold). So the Kennerlys are descended from the old West Saxon line of English kings prior to 1066.

Note: Matilda, daughter of Malcolm, III, and sister of David, I, married Henry, I, King of England. It was their children who were drowned and about whom the poem was written "But he never smiled again."

12. David, I. "The Saint" married widow of a Norman Baron. 1124 to 1153. (24th king).
13. Henry Prince of Scotland, died 1152. His death caused great grief through the kingdom. He was described thus: "Pride of youths, glory of knights, joy of old men. Beautiful to look upon, gentle and humble, chaste and pious, bold and courageous against the foe, beloved of all." (Found in "Scotland" by R.L. Mackie). He left a small son.
14. David, Earl of Huntingdon.
15. Isabella. Married Robert de Brus (later called Bruce).
16. Robert de Brus (The Competitor).
17. Robert de Brus. Married Lady Marjorie, Countess of Carrick, the ward of King Alexander, III who was her mother's cousin. (She and her sister, Helen Marr who married James Kennerly, were orphans). Among their children were King Robert Bruce and Mary who married Sir James Kennerly.
17. James Kennerly, born July 25, 1272 at Dumfries in Annandale, Scotland married Helen Marr, second daughter of the Earl of Carric. (Her sister, Lady Marjorie, Countess of Carric, married Robert de Brus).
18. Sir James Kennerly, born in 1298 at Turnbury Castle, Aberdeenshire, married his first cousin, Mary Bruce, sister of Robert Bruce, King of Scotland. James was knighted in 1328 at Bannochburn by King Robert Bruce.
19. Robert Kennerly, married the daughter of Sir Christopher Seaton in 1370.
20. James K., born 1373, married Mary Douglas (descendant of the Black Douglas) at the Castle of Kildrummie.
21. Robert K., born 1396, married Janette Argyll, (niece of Lord Argyll).
22. Angus K., born 1422, married Ellen Buchan in 1444.
23. Douglas K., born 1450, married Helen Hevill. Knighted at Battle of Haxam. (These could have Nevil and Naxam. Difficult writing).
24. James K., born 1512. Was prisoner of War in Tower of London when he married Mary Lovel in 1542, daughter of Sir Thomas Lovel, constable of the Tower.
25. Angus K., born 1546 at Cardross on the Clyde. Married his cousin, Amy Kennerly.
26. James K., born 1575. Married Mary Douglas of Glencorne in 1603. (Note: Number 20 - same name after more than 200 years.)
27. Douglas K., born 1608. Married Helen Hazelring in 1633.
28. James K., born 1657. Emigrated to America from Scotland in 1683. Married Mary Talbot (daughter of Lord Talbot) in 1687. Settled in Chester Co., Penn. (He had two brothers, Angus and Arthur).
29. James K., born 1708 in Chester Co., Penn. Married Helen Winthrope in 1733. Emigrated to Virginia. (Had three brothers George, Reuben and Charles).
30. James K., born 1734. Married Eliza Winston (James), a close relative of Patrick Henry. (Aunt? Niece? Have not looked this up). Brothers of James were Reuben and Samuel. Sister, Mary.
31. James K., born 1757 in Augusta Co., Va.; died 1797. Married Helen Carnegie in 1778. He was in the Rev. War. (See further on).

32. Kitty Kennerly, married March 1, 1792 to George Craig, only son of Rev. John Craig. (See Craig Line, II).
33. Children of Kitty Kennerly and George Craig:
 1) John; 2) James Kennerly; 3) George Russell; 4) Benjamin Kennerly; 5) William Lockhart; 6) Charlemont. (See Craig, III).

(See 30, above) Children of James and Eliza Winston (James) Kennerly

31. A. James, born 1757; died June 1797, married Helen Carnegie in 1778.
 B. Angus
 C. George
 D. Reuben
 E. William
 F. Samuel, born in Augusta Co., Va. in 1755. Married (1st) to Mary Talbot Hancock Raford, daughter of Gen. Hancock of the Rev. Army and niece of John Hancock, signer of Declaration of Independence and sister of George Hancock of the Rev. Army (Her first husband was Col. Raford and they had one daughter who died young). Samuel married (2nd) to Mrs. Jones and they had one son, Lockhart Kennerly, born May 5, 1816. He married Ann Otey and they had no children. (For Samuel's descendants see further on).
 G. Thomas
 H. Robert
 I. Mary, born 1763, married (1st) to Col. Strothers of Rev. Army in 1784. (Their only daughter Margaret married Gen. George Hancock). Married (2nd) Col. Patrick Lockhart. (Children: Benjamin Lockhart also Suzannah Lockhart married Benjamin Crothers - two sons: Samuel Crothers and Dr. George Crothers, St. Joseph Mo.)
 J. Harriet, born 1761. Married George Page of the Rev. Army in 1783.
 K. Eliza.

Children of Samuel and Mary Talbot (Hancock) Kennerly

32. A. Elizabeth, born July 30, 1785. Married John Beverly Risque.
 B. Harriet, born July 25, 1788. Married (1st) Dr. John Radford on Dec. 23, 1806 at the home of her uncle, Gen. George Hancock. Married (2nd) Governor Wm. Clark.
 C. George Hancock Kennerly, born Jan. 28, 1791. Married Olzine Menara on Dec. 27, 1825. Died Jan. 25, 1867.
 D. James Kennerly, born Aug. 5, 1792. Married Elise Marec Saygrain. Died Aug. 20, 1840.
 E. Augustine Kennerly, born Aug. 17, 1794; died in St. Louis. No children.
33. (See 32-A) Children of Eliz. Kennerly and George B. Risque
 A. Ferdinand, born 1803. Married Oct. 13, 1846 to Caroline L. Pickrel.
 B. Harriet, born 1805. Married 1830 to George Hutter.
 C. Adaline Eliza, born Sept. 18, 1801. Married 1820 to Giles Ward.

33. (See 32-B) Children of Harriet Kennerly and Governor Wm. Clark
A. William, born Sept. 9, 1809. Married Nov. 21, 1848 to Mary Lovel. Died Jan. 8, 1890. They had 12 children: Eliza Clark, born March 12, 1827, married Jan. 20, 1851 to Capt. Mat Stevenson; Pierre Menard, born Aug. 1, 1828, married Flora Whiting; George Hancock; Louis Hancock; Mary Lucretia Preston; Henry Atkinson; Alizre; Josephine; Abbie Frances; Samuel Augustine; James Atnadee.
B. Mary, born March 5, 1812. Married September 5, 1830 to General Stephen Watts.
C. John D., born June 6, 1816. Married Sophie Menard. Died January 6, 1869.

33. (See 32-D) Children of James and Elise (Saygrain) Kennerly
A. Mary Larned, born Sept. 11, 1821. Married Oct. 13, 1841 to Wm. Coleman Taylor.
B. Wm. Clark, born Nov. 2, 1824. Married Florence Mead Brooks.
C. Harriet Clark, born Aug. 2, 1829. Married Oct. 29, 1856 to Edward James Glasgow.

32. (See 31) Children of James (born 1757) and Helen (Carnegie) Kennerly
A. Benjamin. Ensign in 1st Battalion. Rev. War. (No children).
B. James
C. Samuel, married Mrs. Jones (one son, Lockhart);
D. Mary, married (1st) Feb. 25, 1801 to John Ewell of Albemarl. Married (2nd) to Patrick Lockhart, II.
E. Kitty, married George Craig.
F. Elizabeth, married Joseph Poindexter.
G. William
H. Reuben
I. Thomas, went to Kentucky, married Mary Margaret -----.
See Chalkley, Vol. I and II.

(See 20) James Kennerly married Mary Douglas, descendant of Good Lord James, the Black Douglas, in the Castle of Kildrummie. Bruce's Queen, his daughter, Marjorie, the king's sisters and the Countess of Buchan were all in the castle of Kildrummie when it was taken. (They were all sent to prisons in England where they remained many years.) This castle belonged to the Black Douglas.

The Countess of Buchan, sister of the Earl of Fife, placed the crown upon Bruce's head. (For this act she was imprisoned in a cage for four years.) He was crowned in March 1306.

At the coronation of Alex, III, when he was eight years old -- as he sat on the Stone of Destiny, a Highlander recited in Gaelic the king's pedigree beginning with his father and ending with Iber the first Scott who "was the son of Gaithel Glas, son of Neoilus Whilom, King of Athens; and was begotten of Scota, daughter of the Phaorah Chentres, King of Egypt.

Read: "The History of Scotland" by R. L. Mackie. (Among other things it gives the genealogy of the kings.) "Scotland's Story - A History of Scotland for Boys and Girls" by H. E. Marshall. Published by Baker and Taylor, 55 Fifth Avenue, New York.

THE STONE OF SCONE

The Stone of Scone, sometimes called the Stone of Destiny, measures 10 x 16 x 26 inches and weighs about 340 pounds. On each end is an iron ring.

This was the stone (we are told) which Jacob used as a pillow when he had his famous dream. He called the stone Bethel -- God's House. Again at the same place, God spoke to Jacob saying, "I am the God of Bethel." Thus God associated himself with the stone.

Jacob carried the stone to Egypt. (Perhaps this was when the iron rings were put in the ends to make the carrying easier). In the exodus from Egypt the Israelites carried the stone during their forty years of wandering in the wilderness. When they needed water, the Lord told Moses to smite the rock. He did so and out came water. It is believed this stone was that rock, and it was then that the rock received the crack which it now has.

At last the Stone was placed in the Temple at Jerusalem where it was used as the Coronation Seat for the kings of Israel, the last king being Zedekiah. In 578 B. C., Zedekiah and all of his people were captured except his beautiful daughter who was spirited away by a small group of people, led by the prophet, Jeremiah, who carried with them a bell, an ark, David's harp and the Stone. They sought refuge in Ulster, Ireland at the Court of a King who was their kinsman.

This king, their kinsman, was a descendant of Joseph's younger son, Ephraim to whom the Stone and God's Covenant had descended. Ephraim's descendant, Gatholus was a prince and he had married Scota (for whom Scotland was later named) the daughter of Pharaoh Rameses, II. (This Pharaoh seems to have had several names). Gatholus became a great explorer, his son, Iber, finally reaching the part of Ireland now known as Ulster. It was to Iber that Jeremiah took the daughter of the last king of Palestine and the Stone of Destiny. King Iber married his beautiful guest, so David's house which then had the stone, and Joseph's house to whom it had been bequeathed, were united. To both the Lord had made great promises.

The Stone was taken from Ulster, Ireland to Scone, Scotland where it continued to be used as a coronation seat. There was a prophecy that wherever that Stone was, there the descendants of Jacob (now the kings of Scotland) would reign. In 1296 it was taken by King Edward to England and used as the coronation seat for English kings, but in time a Scottish king (James) was sitting on the English throne.

On this Stone, the Kennerly descendants' ancestors were crowned.

Note: I believe I condensed this from two magazine articles, but the names of the magazines and some quotation marks were omitted in typing and I do not remember the source nor the sentences quoted.

(According to "A Short History of England" by Edward Cheyney, page 121).

"This line of descent, with the omission of many intervening links, is as follows:

Cerdic

Egbert

Alfred

Ethelred the Unready. He had two sons:

Edmund Ironside and Edward the Confessor

Edmund Ironside's son was Edward. Among his children were: Edgar Aetheling and Margaret. (This Margaret had a daughter Edith, who married Henry, I, son of William the Conqueror.)

* * * *

BRUCE

"The founder was Sir Robert de Brus, a Norman knight. He came to England with Wm. the Conqueror who granted him vast lands in Yorkshire. His son, Robert, went to Scotland and was made Lord of Annandale by David I whose great granddaughter, Isabella, married Robert Bruce, 5th Lord of Annandale. Through this marriage their son, Robert, 6th Lord of Annandale, Regent of Scotland, inherited a right to the Crown to which he was nominated by Alexander, III before the birth of the "Maid of Norway." Robert, 7th Lord, married the Celtic Countess of Carrick; and their son became that Earl of Carrick who was to wear the Scottish Crown, complete the liberation of Scotland, and be familiarly known as Robert the Bruce. Bruce was born in 1274. He died at Cardross on the Clyde in 1329. His body was buried in Dunfermline Abbey and his heart in Melrose.

"The Earl of Elgin is head of one branch of the Bruces. A Baronetcy of Stenhouse was created in 1629, and of Downhall in 1804."

Copied from "Tartans of the Clans and Families of Scotland" by Sir Thomas Innes of Learney, Lord Lyon, King of Arms. Pub. by W & A. K. Johnston and G. W. Bacon, Ltd., Edina Works, Edinburgh.

The Bruce coat-of-arms represents the two kings of that great house. On it is a lion with a crown on his head and another around his neck. The crest is a mailed arm, the hand grasping a sceptre. The motto is "Fuimus" We Have Been.

Ancestry of Robert Bruce, King of Scotland:

David I, "The Saint"

Henry, Prince of Scotland who died 1152.

David, Earl of Huntingdon. He had 3 children: Margaret, the grandmother of Edward Balliol who disputed Bruce's right to the throne; Isabella, who married Robert de Brus, and Ada. Isabella and Robert de Brus's son was Robert de Brus, "The Competitor." His son was: Robert de Brus who married Lady Marjorie, Countess of Carrick, orphan daughter of the Earl of Carrick. Among their children were: Robert I, King of Scotland; Nigel who was captured by the English and tortured to death; Edward, and Mary who married James Kennerly.

King Robert Bruce was buried in Dunfermline, once the capital of Scotland but now a small country town. Here is the famous old abbey in which the King's body lies; also a lovely palace, now in ruins, which was the home of the early kings of Scotland. (Charles I was born there). "The bed in which he was born is now part of a mantelpiece in Broomhall, the home of the Elgins -- a family directly descended from Robert Bruce; his sword and helmet today hang in their large front hall. They are enormous as he was a very large man. The eldest son of Lady Elgin is Andrew, Lord Bruce. They are said to be charming family, very friendly."

* * * *

KINCAID

In 1747 Thomas Kincaid removed from Lancaster County, Pennsylvania with his family and on November 19, 1747 he bought a tract of land adjoining John Preston, Robert Lockridge and Robert Guinn on the Great Calf Pasture River. In 1750 he died, leaving a widow (Margaret) and several children of whom William was the eldest. (It is believed that two other sons were: Thomas, Jr. and Archibald, D). This William seems to be the one who was born in Ireland on July 29, 1729 and died August 14, 1819, leaving a widow, (Agnes), five sons and three daughters.

According to family tradition he served in the Revolutionary War and brought home a cannon ball which was used in the Battle of Yorktown. His descendants still have this souvenir.

Children of William and Agnes Kincaid:

1. Archibald, born Nov. 27, 1770; died Feb. 27, 1845. Married Sept. 18, 1798 to Sarah Noland (born June 17, 1769; died Jan. 20, 1852).
2. Thomas, married Sarah Guinn on July 6, 1809. Highland Co.
3. Robert, married Peggy Lockridge, April 22, 1806. Married (2nd) to Mary Frankum (?).
4. William, married Elizabeth Temple (called Billy and Betsy). Her ancestor - Temple - was a British soldier who remained in U. S. after the war was over.
5. John, married Polly Ptolmy Sept. 30, 1829 (to W. Va.)
6. Nancy, married Charles L. Kincaid, Feb. 26, 1807 (Highland County).
7. Margaret, married Robert Graham.
8. Virginia, married William Alison.

Children of Archibald and Sarah (Noland) Kincaid:

- A. William, born July 30, 1799; died when about 18 years old, (twin).
- B. Nancy, born July 30, 1799; died Nov. 3, 1860. Married Thomas Clayton.
- C. Mary (Polly), born Jan. 10, 1803; died March 8, 1826. Married Michael Wise. She had a son on March 3rd. He died March 25th. Burial R. S.

KYLE

Sir William Kyle had two daughters -- A Mrs. Sinclair and a Mrs. Gibboney. One of them had a daughter, Elizabeth.

This Elizabeth married her cousin, Alexandra McCausland, and they had the following children:

1. William, married Miss Kyle who died. Later married Miss Julian Gilham.
2. John, married Harriett Price, nee Kyle.
3. Rosanna, married Ralph Clayton. (See Clayton, III, B)
4. Margaret, unmarried.
5. Jane, married a Mrs. Smith, Point Pleasant, W. Va.
6. Alexandra, unmarried.
7. David, married Mary Heald of St. Charles, Missouri.
8. Audley, unmarried.
9. James, married Sarah Well. (Their children were Annaus and Jimmy).
10. Elizabeth, married James Mo-----(can't read name) Rock Hill, St. Louis Co., Mo. Their children were: 1) Ernest, married Fannie Webster; 2) Albert, married May Currie; 3) Lucille; 4) Mary, married Joseph Chipman.

Mary and Joseph Chipman's children were: 1) Addie, who was never married; 2) David, married Mary Avery and had a daughter Gertrude, a son Tom, and a son Alex. Alex died.

LOCKHART

Two Lockhart brothers, of Scottish ancestry, left Ireland and came to America.

James Lockhart had two sons: Patrick and William.

- A. Col. Patrick Lockhart, married Mary Kennerly (born 1763, a sister of Kitty Kennerly Craig). Mary married (1st) Col. Strothers in 1784. Married (2nd) to Col. Patrick Lockhart. Owned land in Beverly Manor, Augusta Co., Va. Sold it. Owned land in Bottetourt Co. Sold it. (Mary Kennerly was descended from Scotland's Kings. The Lockharts are said to be connected with Bruce also. Some Lockharts came from Lough Swilly).
- B. William Lockhart, owned land in Beverly Manor, inherited from his father. Also owned land in Fincastle County,

Children of Col. Patrick Lockhart and Mary Kennerly Strothers Lockhart:

1. Benjamin Lockhart, born about 1787.
2. Suzannah Lockhart, married (1st) Benjamin Crothers. (May have married after that. Could it have been to Charles Collier Clayton, Sr.?) Mary Kennerly and Col. Strother's only child was Margaret who married General George Hancock.

Children of William Lockhart (deceased after 1787 - don't know how much):

1. Elizabeth, married Joseph Switzer (Chalkley, Vol. II., p. 110).
2. Mary, married Joseph Polk.
3. Margaret
4. Susanna

Kitty Kennerly Craig named one of her sons William Lockhart. The son was born about 1801; and her brother Samuel Kennerly named one of his sons Lockhart Kennerly (born 1816, married Ann Otey). So the Kennerly-Craig family must have admired the Lockharts.

CHALKLEY, VOL. I. Lockharts mentioned:

Andrew, Charles, Jacob, James, John, Mary (p. 534), Mathew (367-368), Ranall, Samuel, Sarah, Wm., Patrick (p. 368, 369, 534). (Have not looked up what it said about all of them).

CHALKLEY, VOL. II. Lockharts mentioned:

Agnes, Charles, Elizabeth, Ezekiel, Jacob, James, John Margaret, Mary, Patrick (many times) Rachel, Randal, Samuel, Sarah, Suzanna, (she was the daughter of Patrick or Wm.) and Wm. Found on p. 110, 276, 408 and 456).

CHALKLEY, VOL. III. Lockhart

Catherine, Charles, Elce, Francis, Hanna, Isabella, Jacob, Jane, James, John, Levi, Mary, Patrick (many times) Randal, Rebecca, Samuel, Sarah, Wm. On p. 368 Wm. owned land in Beverly Manor, inherited from his father, James. Part of it belonged to his brother, Patrick. On p. 523 Patrick and Mary were selling land in Bottetourt. In 1774 Wm. Lockhart of Fincastle sold land in Beverly Manor.

I have not looked up the William Lockharts in all three volumes. I have not looked up any others. No record of Benjamin -- yet he was the son of Patrick. This indicates that he left when a young man -- probably going to S. C. with his neighbors.

There is much about Patrick which I have not looked up. In Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol. 7, he is mentioned on December 5, 1770. Some information about Wm. Lockhart.

Were these related to Sir Wm. Lockhart (1621-1678) famous soldier of Cromwell's time or to Sir Wm. Lockhart, Solicitor Gen. to Wm., III?

MADISON

"As shown by their offices and family connections, the Madisons from the earliest date held places with the ruling class in Virginia."

. . . Wm. and Mary Quarterly Review

MADISON

I GENERATION

John Madison, Sr. emigrated from England in 1653. He acquired lands in Virginia on the shores of the Chesapeake between North and York Rivers in Gloucester County near Taylor's Creek.

MADISON

II GENERATION

John Madison, Jr. of St. Stephens Parish was a sheriff of King and Queen County in 1704. He married Isabella Todd.

MADISON

III GENERATION

Children of John, Jr. and Isabella (Todd) Madison:

- A. Ambrose, married in 1721 to Frances Taylor. They had a son James who married Eleanor (Nellie) Conway. Their son was James, Jr., who became President of the United States. They also had a daughter, Elizabeth born June, 1725. Ambrose's will was probated in 1732 and "my brother, John Madison" was named as executor.
- B. James
- C. Henry
- D. Thomas
- E. Roger
- F. John, III, and perhaps others. (John, III is called John, Jr. in most records). This John, III, (born 1709; died 1784) also was sheriff of King and Queen County. The name of his first wife was Eliza Minor. By this marriage he had one son, Humphrey Madison. John's wife

wife died and in 1745 he married Agatha Strothers (whose two sisters married Gabriel Jones, the first King's Attorney in Staunton and Thomas Lewis, son of the Pioneer). John moved to Staunton and on December 17, 1745 he became the first clerk of Augusta County. (Chalkley, Vol. 1, p. 13).

He lived in Augusta on the north branch of Christian's Creek, in the vicinity of the present village of Barterbrook, about six miles south of Staunton (now called the Gilkerson place) until 1751 and here his son, Bishop James Madison was born in 1749. (See Charles E. Kemper in Wm. and Mary College Quarterly, 2nd Series, Vol. 2, p. 185-186). In 1751 he moved to a tract of land near Port Republic in Rockingham where he built his residence, Madison Hall.

In the French and Indian War John Madison was active in the defense of the country, even to recruiting a company of which he was Captain and joining in a frontier campaign. (Kegley, p. 263). It was on this campaign that he became acquainted with the region of the Roanoke. He was in the House of Burgesses five times. "He was a very prominent man in his County in all affairs, social, political and religious." It is probable that he was the first Episcopalian to move into the Valley. He attended Tinkling Springs Presbyterian Church.

"In 1760, before the war was yet ended, he purchased from Ephraim Vause his holdings and options in land on the South Branch of Roanoke and in 1766 he bought more land farther down the river. On the organization of Botetourt County he came to the Roanoke to live and took an active interest in the affairs of the community. He died in 1785." In his will he does not mention all of his children, but this was not uncommon at that time.

Any descendant can join the Colonial Dames of America on John Madison's record. John Madison was Captain of a company under Col. Nash. (Kegley p. 263). He received a military land grant (Kegley, p. 235). "John Madison served as a Captain of volunteers not militia under Col. Nash 1757 and for four months afterwards -- 3000 acres. (Kegley, p. 277). Kegley, on page 213, gives part of John Madison's letter telling the terrible conditions in Augusta County in 1756. In Waddell, page 112, you can find all of the letter.

"Prominent Families of Virginia," page 372 says "It is thought Capt. Isaac Madyson who came to Virginia in 1622 and was praised by Capt. J. Smith in his 'History of Virginia' (published in London in 1629 -- reprinted in Richmond in 1819) was father of John Madison, Sr. who in another record is reported to have emigrated from England in 1653. He may have been sent to England to be educated -- and returned in '53.

MADISON

IV GENERATION

Children of John Madison, III and his first wife Eliza Minor:

- A. Humphrey Madison, born 1730; died Sept. 11, 1756. Married Aug. 17, 1753. (See p. 85 of Early Va. Marriages of Augusta Co. Records in Staunton Court House) to Mary Dickinson "a close relative of John Dickinson, framer and signer of the Constitution of the United States."

An Order Book of Caroline Co., Va. 1746-54, mentions Humphrey Madison as a witness of a deed in November 1749.

Humphrey qualified as Under Sheriff November 15, 1752. (His signature of this date and a number of other times can be found in the Court House in Staunton).

18th April 1755, Humphrey Madison to John Madison, 2 bay mares and 2 colts.

Ensign Humphrey Madison, of Captain John Dickinson's company of Rangers, was killed by Indians at Fort Jackson where Covington, Virginia now stands on September 11, 1756. (Chalkley's Annals of Augusta County, Virginia, Vol. 1, p. 160).

The Land County certificate gives the name of Humphrey Madison (deceased) Ensign in Capt. Dickinson's company of Rangers, in 1756. Lost his life in the service of his country. (Land Bounty certificate for service in the French and Indian Wars).

March 29, 1759. Humphrey Madison's appraisement by James McCoy (and others). From Annals of Bath Co., Va. (p. 197). "Humphrey Madison was a deputy sheriff in 1753, killed by Indians 3 years later." He must have lived on ye Cowpasture, as his estate was appraised by four men of the Cowpasture. Dickenson (with Wallace Estill and Daniel Harrison) was appointed administrator of the estate of Humphrey on March 29, 1759. Humphrey Madison's appraisement was sold to Mary Madison, his wife, by James McCoy, Ralph Laverty and Alex McElroy. (Augusta Co. Records, Vol. II, p. 304).

May 15, 1770, Catherine Madison, age 16, orphan of Humphrey Madison, chose John Madison her guardian. John Madison's bond (with Thomas Madison) was accepted. (Chalkley, Vol. I, p. 160).

December 1780. "It was certified to the Court of Botetourt Co. that Humphrey Madison served in 1757 in Capt. Dickerson's Company of Rangers as Ensign, that he lost his life in service and proof was made that Catherine Arbuckle, wife of William, was the proper heiress-at-large." (See Sumner's Annals, Kegley, p. 272, Some Prominent Families of Va., Vol. IV, p. 373).

Note: I have found one so called "Authority" which erroneously lists Humphrey as the brother of John and Ambrose; and another which lists him as the son of Ambrose. All others list him as the son of John. And as the records of the descendants who lived in Augusta Co. say he is the son of John, and as the records of all descendants scattered over the United States say the same, this is certainly correct.

Also I have found there is confusion about his wife -- that some think she was the daughter of John Dickerson, Captain of Rangers on the Cowpastures. (But this is not true). He had a daughter Mary, but she did not marry Humphrey. And all descendants have Humphrey's wife listed as "a close relative of that John Dickinson who was one of the framers of the Constitution." By "close relative" I do not know whether she was his sister or his aunt. I have not looked this up.

Children of John and Agatha (Strothers) Madison:

- B. Thomas married Susanna Henry, sister of Patrick Henry. They lived at the Stone House Lands on Tinker Creek of Roanoke. He was a distinguished lawyer and a member of the Assembly.
- C. Rev. James Madison married Sarah Taite of Williamsburg. He became President of William and Mary College and the first Bishop of Virginia.
- D. Richard succeeded his father as Clerk of Augusta County. Married Priscilla Bowyer.
- E. Gabriel married Miriam Lewis and went to Kentucky in 1790.
- F. Roland married Ann Lewis, daughter of General Andrew Lewis and went to Kentucky.
- G. George married Jane Smith in Kentucky and became the first Governor of Kentucky in 1816 but died before he entered office. (See American Biography).
- H. John, Jr., (IV) was Clerk of Monongalia County in 1780.
- I. Eliza married Col. Andrew Lewis in 1778 and lived on part of his father's land and at Vause's.
- J. Lucy, married William Lewis, son of General Andrew Lewis and lived on the Roanoke.
- K. William, married Elizabeth Preston, eldest child of Col. Wm. Preston and lived on the lower part of his father's estate where he died in 1782 from smallpox. William served in the Battle of Guilford Courthouse in 1781 and was appointed to receive and guard the prisoners taken at King's Mountain in 1780. He was commissary for George Rogers Clark and purchased many horses for him on the Roanoke.
- L. Margaret, born 1765. Married Gen. Wm. McDowell of Rockbridge Co. (See Chalkley, Vol. I, p. 414).

MADISON

V GENERATION

(See IV, A) Children of Humphrey and Mary (Dickinson) Madison:

- A. Catherine (Kitty) married (1st) to Capt. Robert McClanahan, died Dec. 11, 1774 (1 son, John). Married (2nd) to ----- Pogue (1 son). (Maybe he was 1st). Married (3rd) to William Arbuckle, Jan. 9, 1777. Had 9 children. She died July 18, 1818. (See Arbuckle, III 1-9).

FIRST OFFICIALS OF AUGUSTA COUNTY - DECEMBER 1745

John Lewis - Presiding Justice	Thomas Lewis - Colonial Surveyor
Gabriel Jones - King's Attorney	James Patton - High Sheriff
John Madison - Clerk of Court	William Beverley - Doner of Court House Site.

(Copied from plaque in Court House in Staunton, Virginia)



On the McCoy coat-of-arms is a talbot's head, collared. A talbot is a dog, now extinct, the ancestor of the bloodhound. It signifies "Strength and perseverance."

In "Fairbairn's Crests" the families of McCoy and McCay are treated as one, and the McCoy family is entitled to wear their tartan.

McCOY

Several novels could be written about the McCoys, so interesting is this family! So full were their lives! So rich were their experiences!

First there is Cornelius who came to America about 1750 because he was a younger son and therefore of no particular importance at home. Let his brother have the title! Let him have the castle in which they both had been born! He would seek adventures in America! Yet to leave his home evidently was hard, for he loved the place with all the ardor of a Scotsman; and in America he sought a spot where the mountains looked like his beloved homeland. Such a place he found a few miles from Charlottesville, Virginia. And there he built his home. He called his estate The North Garden because the view was like that from the North garden at his ancestral castle. The community today is called North Garden, but until comparatively recently it was prefixed with the "The." Here Cornelius brought his bride about 1755. (I do not know her name. Perhaps it could be found in the Louisa or Spottsylvania County records but the Albemarl records were destroyed by the British soldiers during the Revolutionary War. There was a Cornelius McCoy in Spottsylvania County in 1780 but he evidently was not ours). About 1757 a little girl was born to them. They named her Fanny. And in 1760 there came a son whom they called John.

This little lad was but two years old when word came that Cornelius' elder brother was dead. His father had preceded him in death, and because there was no heir in that land, the Government had confiscated the estate.

Then Cornelius bade good-bye to his wife and two small children and returned to Scotland to claim his property and title. How the young wife fared, we are not told. But at last she heard from him; he had successfully completed his mission; he was returning to America to sell his estate here, and to take her and the children back to Scotland; his son should be a Lord as his ancestors had been.

But fate had other plans. Cornelius never saw America again. He sailed and there are two accounts of what happened. The one handed down in my family was that pirates captured the vessel and made all on board walk the gang plank (jump into the ocean and drown.) But another descendant says he died of "Ship's fever." I prefer the former version; it is more romantic -- and I was raised on it.

The widow did not know how to make that voyage and to put up a fight for her small son. So, she decided to wait and let the boy make his own fight when he grew up -- and then it was too late. The Revolutionary War came and when it was over his ancestral lands had again been confiscated by the Government -- this time irrevocably.

John grew up on his estate at The North Garden. He was an Episcopalian, a religion which he probably inherited from his mother rather than from his Scottish father.

He was an ardent American patriot and fought in the Revolutionary War for seven or eight years and was wounded once or twice. Family tradition says he was in the boat with Washington when he crossed the Delaware. He was at the surrender of Lord Cornwallis which he described many times to his grandchildren. Their chief recollection of him was sitting

on his knee hearing the story of that Battle. For the Revolutionary War Record of Captain John McCoy, see the "Ninth Annual Report of the Library Board of the Virginia State Library 1911-1912. To which is appended the Ninth Annual Report of the State Librarian--Richmond. Davis Bottom--Supt. of Public Printing 1913. McCoy John (Capt.) in Augusta M. Cal. S.P.V.I. 593. Calendar of Virginia State papers Vol. 1, p. 593."

"He acted in the capacity as an aide to Washington."

(The above is copied from the author's D.A.R. papers and can be used by other descendants of John McCoy.) (See III, 2)

But, busy as John was he found time for romance, and on February 17, 1780 he married Martha Humphreys. His marriage is recorded in the record book of Parson Douglas, a Presbyterian preacher who preached for many years near The North Garden.

(Parson Wm. Douglas was born in Scotland and came to St. James Northern Parish in 1750. He kept records of births, marriages, etc. for many years. This marriage record was taken from "A History of Louisa County" by Malcom H. Harris, p. 279).

Family records say Martha was "a wealthy lady from Edinburgh, Scotland." But in Chalkley's "Augusta County Records," Vol. 2, p. 37, I find a copy of the will of a Mr. Love Stathem who died in 1781 and he mentions his granddaughter, Martha Humphreys, child of his deceased daughter, Mildred. Perhaps Mildred and her husband had remained in Edinburgh when Love Stathem came to America and Martha had come but recently -- after her mother's death. This I do not know; I know only that all family records say she was "a wealthy lady from Edinburgh."

Note: Some of the family records give the date of the marriage as May 22, 1784. But surely there were not two John McCoys who married two Martha Humphreys in the same community! So, we must accept the recorded date of 1780.

John McCoy was a wealthy planter but in about 1800 he went security for a friend who lived in Alexandria, Virginia for twenty thousand dollars -- a very large sum in that day. The friend was killed by being thrown from his horse, and his sons compelled John McCoy to pay the debt. Everything he had was sold at auction and it brought (at forced sale) only \$19,000, a small part of what it was worth. For the other \$1,000 he gave a mortgage on a Negro.

Now this man who should have been a Lord in a castle in Scotland, rented a farm, and he and his sons went to work raising tobacco -- trying desperately to make enough money so they would not have to give up the negro of whom they were all fond. And it has been handed down until this day how hard the negro worked trying to raise the money to pay to keep himself from having to change masters.

At the end of the year John sold his tobacco and got the \$1,000 in cash. There were no banks, so he gave it to his eldest son, Jack, a highly educated young man in Government employ. He took it to the seat of the county court (Charlottesville) and offered it to the lawyer who held the mortgage. The lawyer refused it, saying it was not due until the next day.

Jack went to a tavern to spend the night. Two or three days later his body was found in a well in the yard of the tavern, his throat cut and his head crushed by a blow from an iron bar. A Negro woman saw the lawyer strike him in the tavern yard at night but her testimony was as nothing in those days; the lawyer went free. He wanted the thousand dollars which Jack was carrying. He also wanted the Negro man. He got both. He had robbed Jack before throwing him into the well.

Jack's tragic death was the cause of his mother's death.

The injustice done in the forced sale of their property, and the death of his brother caused Samuel McCoy, the younger son, to leave Virginia about 1803 and go to Kentucky to begin life anew -- now a poor man while he had belonged to one of the wealthiest families in that part of Virginia. He was now glad to accept a position as overseer of a plantation not so large as the one his father had owned.

The owner of this farm was Thomas Graves. He and his wife, who before marriage was Elizabeth Pratt, had come from Wales to America in 1796 when their daughter Elizabeth was two years old. (That is the same year that Senator Pratt's family of New York came to America. I think there is little doubt that they were the same family. You can find more about her ancestry through his. He was a wealthy coal operator who owned and operated all of the Paint Creek (W. Va.) mines. He's in Who's Who of America). The Graves settled in Orange Co., Va. but did not stay there long, but went to "Crab Bottom" Ky. I judge this was Fort Boonesborough, Harlan Co., as one record erroneously says Elizabeth was born at that place. (The Bible record says she was born in Wales).

Samuel must have had many experiences in Kentucky which were strange to a young man who had been reared as he had. Here there were Indians and he learned to become a famous Indian Scout. Here he learned to find his way through unmapped territory which in the future made him able to be a guide for exploring expeditions. Here were dangerous wild animals and he became a famous hunter. During these years, he turned himself into a pioneer.

A log schoolhouse had been built but there was no teacher. Samuel was well educated so he became the teacher of this pioneer school. Elizabeth Graves was one of his students. This man of gentle birth and rearing must have left an indelible impression on the children.

But of all of his experiences in the school room, only one has been handed down, and that was his hand-to-hand fight with a panther. He was sitting in the schoolhouse one warm afternoon; the students had all gone home; the door was open. He looked up from the work he was doing (grading papers, or I imagine - slates) and saw a panther entering. There was no way for him to escape; and he had only his pocket knife as a weapon for his gun was in the corner of the room and the panther was between him and it. He must kill the animal with a knife or be killed. And the animal was giant sized and almost famished. Samuel had time to grab up the table and he held the creature off with that until he could get out his knife. Then the panther leaped for his throat, leaving its stomach exposed. Samuel side stepped and lunged for its unprotected spot. The fight ended with them both rolling over and over on the floor. The teacher was quite badly "mauled" but he accomplished the almost impossible feat of killing the panther.

While Samuel was in the home of the Graves, Mrs. Graves died. Then Mr. Graves and his son decided they would go "West." The daughter, Elizabeth, was only thirteen years old, but Samuel McCoy had fallen in love with his pretty little pupil and wanted to marry her. She was too young, but if her father took her with him, she would never see her lover again. And so Mr. Graves, who had every confidence in the young teacher, gave his consent and they were married.

With his child-wife (whom he continued to teach after they were married) and some negroes given to him by his father-in-law, Samuel bought eight hundred acres of land where the city of Lexington, Kentucky now stands. His cabin was the first erected in that section of the country; near it was a large spring of fine limestone water. In 1876 his old log cabin was still standing, but the logs were too rotten to bear shipping to the World's Fair at Philadelphia where the Kentucky people had hoped to exhibit it. In that pioneer cabin on April 17, 1810, the little fourteen year old wife became a mother. She brought forth her first born and named him John. (When her youngest child was born, John was twenty-seven years old).

It was while they were living here that an incident happened which greatly impressed Elizabeth. She was in her home holding baby John, Samuel sitting beside her, when an owl began hooting in a tree just outside the back door. She had some chickens and feared the owl would get them, so she asked her husband to kill the owl. He motioned to her to be quiet and picked up his gun. But to her surprise he went out of the front door instead of the back door. He slipped around very carefully, and stood in the dense shadow made by the house. The moon came out from behind a cloud for just an instant, but it was long enough. He saw what he expected--an Indian crouched in the forks of a tree, whistling the owl's call. Either he was expecting Samuel to come out to kill the owl, or he was giving a signal to other Indians to come and attack the house. But Samuel fired and the Indian fell dead. When Samuel re-entered the house he said, "Elizabeth, I got the owl for you!" Not until the next morning did he let her know the danger they had been in.

The Indians learned to greatly fear him. They could not understand his weapons. "He's a heap big devil," they said. "He can shoot twice without loading (double barrel gun) and then he can pull out his scalping knife (pistol) and shoot." They feared him because they were sure he was not human.

Soon the Indians became so troublesome that he felt it would be safer to take his family to Ft. Boones Burrough for protection. He tried to get his neighbors to go (for he had several families of neighbors now) but they refused to heed his warnings. He stayed at the Fort until the excitement died down. Then he and his family returned to their home. They found their neighbors dead, whole families wiped out. Some of their houses were burned; others were still standing but with the bodies of the family lying within or outside of them -- all scalped.

Their own house still stood, untouched. But this tragedy was too much for them to stand, so with what they had -- a wagon, a few horses, etc., and their baby son John, they went to Indiana.

Here they built another cabin; here another baby boy was born and they named him William. Elizabeth was sixteen now and felt quite a woman.

John, no doubt, thought his mother gave too much of her time to the baby and he turned for affection to his father who sometimes would take him with him to where he was clearing land -- quite a little distance from the cabin. It was to get to this spot that caused little John to have an adventure that came near costing him his life. He was about two and a half years old at the time he ran off from home and tried to go through the woods to his father. He knew the way, for there was a path and he had been along it many times, but never before alone.

The child grew tired, and going a few feet off the path he laid down on some leaves and fell asleep. Now a panther came along and saw the sleeping child, and wanting her cubs to help enjoy the fine feast, she didn't eat him then, but covered him very carefully with leaves. Then she went on her way to wait until night fall when she could venture back safely with her babies.

Along came the father. He was an Indian scout and noticed everything. He saw this pile of leaves. He remembered no such pile had been there when he passed along that morning, and he knew a panther had covered up something. Idle curiosity prompted him to look to see what it was. Under those leaves was his own little boy, still asleep. Tenderly he laid the child to one side, placed a log where he had been and carefully covered it. Then he carried his child home. When it began to grow dusk he went back to the spot and waited. Soon there came the panther and her two cubs to eat the boy. Samuel stood still until the mother had scratched the leaves aside and saw the log. Then he shot all three of the panthers.

Samuel did not remain in Indiana long. The climate there was very unhealthy at that time because of malaria. And Samuel's thoughts turned back to Virginia. So he, his wife and two sons started back to his old home at The North Garden, Albemarle Co. Of course his father no longer owned the home. But his father and his sisters were still living in that community. It would be good to get back to Virginia again; good not to be afraid every minute of being killed by Indians! And so they started. The month was March. They came through Ohio, thence up the Great Kanawha on their way to Virginia. They had gotten as far as the mouth of Paint Creek, W. Va. when a most remarkable coincidence occurred.

But to return to Virginia and Samuel's father: John had lost everything he had except a few hundred dollars and about eighteen black people. His eldest son who was his namesake, had been murdered, and the shock had killed John's wife; his younger son had married in Kentucky. John was now broken in spirit as well as financially, so he decided to take his single daughter, Nancy, and go to Kentucky and there live with his son Samuel. There were no mails in those days. He had not heard that Samuel had left Kentucky and gone to Indiana, but he had heard where he was in Kentucky, so he started out with all of his worldly possessions. But when he reached the mouth of Paint Creek (which is at the entrance of a narrow gorge through the mountains -- the only place within a long distance where one could cross the mountains) he had to stop and camp for awhile because of the illness of his daughter and of one of the black women.

One evening as he was going to the spring -- from around a bend in the creek, he heard someone singing. It was a clear strong voice and the song was one his youngest son used to sing when he was happy. John recognized his boy's voice! A moment later, around the bend, came Samuel with

a bucket in his hand. He was camping near by and he too was on his way to the spring for water. With the whole vast country to travel in, there father and son met!

They decided that now since they had each other, there was no reason for either going back to Virginia, or for going back to Kentucky. They would buy land right where they were and live there -- which they did.

The daughter, Nancy, did not die from that illness, but evidently she did "die young." No doubt Betsy, the married daughter and her family joined her father and brother after they were definitely settled.

John bought land with his few hundred dollars and here he lived, surrounded by those he loved until his death in 1822. This man, who should have been reared in "marble halls" of a far-away ancestral castle, was laid to rest in an old Indian cemetery. He was the first white man, the third white person, to be buried there. He sleeps on Cemetery Hill at Pratt, W. Va. (Kanawha Baptist Church faces this hill.)

This is the strangest, the weirdest and in some respects the most beautiful cemetery I have ever seen. I went to visit my ancestor's grave, supposing that this was an ordinary cemetery, and since John had a monument (which still stands and is in good condition) that to find it would be a matter of no difficulty. But that cemetery covers miles -- miles of forest land, for the white people followed the Indian custom of letting their dead sleep in uncleared land -- of letting the sons of the forest sleep beneath the trees of the forest. My sister, and Ken and Charles and Blin Rubush went with me. We had no idea where to look -- in which direction to go in such a vast place as that, so we separated, going in different directions, and each of us had our own experiences. Charles parted some thick rhododendron bushes -- and found himself face to face with an angel. For an instant he almost believed it was really a vision, then he realized that here was a statue of rare beauty. (The forest is full of beautiful statues!) Blin and I walked together, with me leading the way. We went across the one cleared spot. Suddenly I stopped. "Blin," I said, "I feel that I am close to his grave!" She looked at me as if she thought I was losing my wits. "We may be miles from it!" she protested. "Something tells me I am very near it!" I insisted. And I was. A few steps further and I came to the grave of his granddaughter, Elizabeth Huddleston. And not far away was the grave I sought -- that of John McCoy. How did I know I was near it? I do not know. (His grave is outside the cleared spot and is privately fenced in).

Samuel continued to live here until all of his children except the youngest was born. There were many wolves in that section at that time and the descendants say that a story written long ago and published in an old school reader was a true account of what happened to one of Samuel's slaves. This negro could play a fiddle and was in much demand at all surrounding parties. Late one night he was on his way home when the wolves got after him. They were about to catch him when he reached an unused schoolhouse -- doors and windows open. He swung up on the rafters where for the moment he was safe. But the wolves began climbing on each others backs to reach him. He had heard they liked music, so he unstrapped his fiddle from his back and started to play. At once they became quiet and sat looking up at him as if they liked it. His hands became very cold, but if he stopped at all they began leaping for him again. So he kept on playing until

daylight and then the wolves left and he went home. I do not know who wrote this story. But so much happened to this family and in this family that the wonder is that more has't been written about them.

Samuel, his wife and children -- Milton, James and Elizabeth (and probably the others) were members of Kanawha Baptist Church at Pratt. All were baptized in Paint Creek which Elizabeth wrote in 1908 "has hallowed memories for me."

In 1833 Samuel bought six hundred acres "up" the creek (Putnam Co.) and moved there. In these two places he raised his large family; but his wife did most of it for he was an Indian Scout, a natural pioneer. He grew irked by the growing civilization around him and would take long journeys into the distant west, acting at one time as guide for Lewis and Clark in their famous expedition. He seemed happiest when he was in danger. It was the love of adventure, the dauntless courage of men like him which won this country for the white man. I wish I could give a more detailed account of his numerous adventures but they have been lost during the years. He should be the hero of a novel, showing forth the life of Americans during his sixty-two years -- in the places he lived!

On September 16, 1846 his eventful, colorful life came to an end. He had been exposed to all the dangers of the wilderness much of his life, yet, strange to say, death came quietly and peacefully to him at his home, and he was buried there on the farm -- in the orchard, beside his son James who had been laid there three months before.

His son, Milton, erected to him a monument of white sand rock from off the farm and engraved on it himself his father's name and the inscription, "Death thou hast conquered me. I by thy dart was slain, but Jesus Christ hast conquered thee, and I shall rize again."

In 1939 the tombstone was still good and although a railroad runs near by, his grave was not then disturbed (and perhaps still is not.) Etta McCoy, (a granddaughter of Samuel's) in speaking of the stone said, "The stone, carved by Milton's own hands stands out a marvelous piece; and tourists, travelling men, miners, friends of past generations admire and praise it." This is the present Putnam Co., W. Va. "up" Paint Creek from Pratt. Although Milton was but 22 years old, he was made the administrator of the estate.

But to go back --- Samuel's wife and children had adventures too. As I have said, much of the management and rearing of the children fell to their mother. But this pioneer mother proved eminently capable of the undertaking. Of her many sons she demanded absolute obedience. It was a belief among them when they were small that she had a seventh sense which told her when they had disobeyed. On one occasion she forbade them to go in swimming, and to insure against disobedience, she sewed their shirts across the collar. That evening every shirt was still rightly sewed but nevertheless she informed them she knew they had been in swimming and whipped them all. Not until years afterwards did she tell them that in their efforts to cover up their wrong doings they had used white thread when she, purposely, had used black. All those years they had believed her knowledge was a miracle. No doubt this mother's keen observation and knowledge of child nature was responsible in many instances for her detecting acts of disobedience which her children thought were carefully hidden.

These children attended a one room school where the teacher was supposed to board "week about" among his pupils, but Mrs. McCoy always boarded him all the session so that he would teach her children in the evenings also. In that way they did double duty with their books and made far more rapid advancement than they otherwise would have done. All of them were such readers that they became well educated men and women.

The boys were allowed to use their guns only on big game such as deer and bear; rabbits they must trap, and squirrels they must kill with a rock. They became expert rock throwers. Of course in the Fall, gathering chestnuts was a pleasure. One frosty morning Milton was the first of the boys to get to a chestnut tree. There were many nuts on the ground and he was soon busy gathering them. He heard a sound on the other side of the tree, but supposed one of his brothers had joined him and for some moments he went on working in silence. Then, wishing to speak to his brother, he looked up and saw a bear gathering chestnuts with him. The animal had not offered to harm him and he, being unarmed, certainly didn't offer to harm the bear. He withdrew from the chestnut-picking contest as quietly as possible, and when there was enough space between them for him to dare to do so, he "heeled it" to the house in a hurry.

When Milton was sixteen he killed the largest bear found in those mountains. True the bear was caught in a trap, but he felt like a great hunter none the less.

At another time a maddened deer chased him, and he had to climb a tree. It was just a sapling and when he climbed too high it bent over until he was so near the ground that the buck could have picked him out with his antlers, had he thought to lift his head. His cry of "Help!" brought a neighbor who killed it. Milton's daughter-in-law, Mary Hester McCoy wrote these two stories and they were published in *The Youth's Companion*.

(Milton so greatly admired David Crockett that his brothers nicknamed him Davey, and that is the name used in the stories. He was always known, when a boy, as strictly truthful.)

Another experience of these boys was when Milton and his brother, Jim, just three years older than himself, went one afternoon to examine their traps. They did not take their dogs with them, and they returned much later than they had expected to. They caught nothing that day but they came near being caught, for as darkness approached, wolves got on their trail. First they could hear one howl -- then another answer him, and they knew the leader was calling the pack. The boys started running. Soon the pack had assembled and was after them. The boys were doing their best at trying to out run them. Their home was not far distant, but they couldn't reach it in time without help. So as they ran they called their dogs -- "Come Shebe and Shep, Britt and Bratt, and Brandywyne!" Over and over they called the names of these five dogs. The dogs heard, though the people in the home did not. When the dogs rushed out, running at top speed, the family, who were uneasy about the two boys being so late in returning, knew something had happened. So the father, the older brothers and a negro man grabbed their guns and ran too. The dogs had slowed down the wolves. And the boys were saved. (The children in the family of each generation since then have played being chased by wolves, and have run wildly, screaming the names of those dogs. If dogs ever return to this world as ghosts, I like to think

that Shebe and Shep, Britt and Bratt, and Brandywyne return in time of need to help the young people of the McCoy descendants!) Such experiences were common to this large, interesting family. Although I know more of Milton's we can be sure that his brothers had similar adventures.

During the winter of 1840 these boys were busy logging -- that is floating logs down the Kanawha River. This is dangerous work, for sometimes men are caught between logs and are crushed. Milton, then aged sixteen, was good help for he was light and agile and could run across the floating logs, jumping from one to the other. But one day he fell into the cold water and then kept working in his wet clothes. He developed "white swelling," a form of rheumatism and was ill for a year and was left lame for life, one leg being about one inch shorter than the other. (He always carried a cane thereafter.) But this year of enforced idleness gave him an opportunity to add to his education, and changed his life plans. His physician became his teacher. The old doctor said he could not make the long trip to see him often enough to effect a cure; he must have him in his own home. So, the boy was put in a boat and rowed down stream to where the doctor lived. Here his studies began in earnest. The doctor had a good library and he taught the boy much. Then, when he was well again, Milton announced that he wanted to be a doctor and the old man began teaching him from medical books. The boy continued to live with the doctor for several years. Milton never spoke of this doctor by name, but most respectfully and affectionately called him "the Old Precept." But from the History of Buffalo, written by Lucy Craig, I judge he was Dr. Henry B. Harvey who had been a surgeon in Capt. Peter Steenbergen's Company during the War of 1812. To him, Milton owed much.

Soon after Samuel's death, the family moved to Buffalo, W. Va. (Buffalo was the third oldest town on the Kanawha. It had been founded by Benjamin Craig who became its first Mayor and first merchant. Here the McCoy's were among the earliest settlers. Erwin was already here, playing an important part in the community, and here Sam McCoy was the first postmaster. Milton was there practicing medicine which he began doing at the age of 24. He was living with Ervin, but when his mother came, he lived with her.) Life would be easier for the mother here and she deserved to have some ease. So great was her influence over her children that she raised them to be splendid God fearing men and women. And not one of her sons used tobacco as long as he lived! And not one of them touched liquor! In her old age all of her children begged her to live with them, but to the end she maintained her own little home in Buffalo, insisting that old people were better off under their own roof. Nor would she visit them, but joyfully she welcomed them when they came to see her. She died on April 7, 1878 at 8:25 in the evening. She was 82 years, 2 months and 7 days old. She sleeps in the old Baptist Cemetery above Buffalo. A small white marble monument, placed there by her son, Ervin, marks her last resting place.

Elizabeth Graves McCoy's Bible, from which the dates of births and deaths for this account have largely been taken, was published in 1799. It is now in the possession of one of the sons of James Walter McCoy. See VII-105). Long before the mother's death, the West was beckoning to her children. John, the eldest, had already settled in Syracuse, Missouri. Why he chose that particular place, I do not know, but that was soon to

become the home of most of the McCoy family. John owned considerable land and a mill besides, so he was doing well. He urged his brothers to join him. Milton went in 1853; William (Bill), Simpson, Martha and Nancy joined him between 1854 and 1857. Perhaps all of these went together. Of course they travelled by covered wagon for it was to be several years before they took their first train ride. Jim and Alexander were dead; Ervin, Elizabeth (Huddleston) and Samuel, Jr. were to remain in W. Va. and their children were to do the same.

The McCoy's in Syracuse all became prosperous farmers. But again, for a picture of how they lived in those first years in this new place, I must give you a word picture of how Dr. Milton McCoy lived, as written by his son John to his sister Martha (Mattie).

My dear Mattie:

Next Wednesday is your 50th anniversary. I thought of it and spoke of it to the family and told them of that May day in 1857 when a lovely little blue eyed baby came to our house away out in Mo. The house was on a hill top of a prairie; on one side --- southwest were some trees but a mile away; due south three-fourths of a mile was the home of Judge Fiaber with a large house and dozens of little negroes running around in slips or shorts; our spring was one-eighth of a mile east down hill to a branch; just beyond was old Liberty Baptist Church and Cemetery (where our little brother, Samuel was buried. He died at only 5 weeks old.)

We had two acres or 200 by 450 feet and the stable was in front of the house -- but across the road and 250 feet from it. Our house was built of wood, the lumber sawed in water mill belonging to Uncle John five miles away. Our father had the logs cut and sawed into plank, etc., then hauled to the place. They were kiln dried by our dear father himself. The house contained five rooms and a back porch. It was well built and plastered but not painted on the outside for it was built of oak and black walnut, two of the most expensive timbers now in use. It was considered a very good house in that place in 1854. The big chimney was torn down by lightning the night Luella was born (Feb. 1855, I think). I remember the fire being thrown all over the room and saying "Bad fire! You mustn't hurt Pa's little man!" And repeating it many times. This is my earliest recollection. That night it snowed so much that the roads were impassable for many days. Over three feet on a level and was cause of much suffering. We had plenty of fuel or we might have frozen to death.

Old Negro Daff was our servant and Aunt Nancy Shrewsbury was at our house. I mean May 8th now. I digressed on account of the storm. Miss Miller was with us when Luella was born and cared for our mother, and also came day after you came. Her name was Martha Miller and I expect you were named for her.

I remember the day May 8, 1857 better than I do October 1888 when I saw you last. I was at breakfast eating buckwheat cakes and maple syrup when Aunt Nancy came and told me I had a new little sister. The air was balmy and the prairie was covered with wild flowers. Later in the day I was permitted to get a glimpse of you as you lay on our mother's breast. I can't say I was very enthusiastic in my remarks. I asked where IT came from and was told Aunt Nancy brought it. I then asked her where she got it and she said at the store several miles away. Now the store was the most wonderful place in the world to me.

We lived in this house for only four years. Then Pa built a house in Tipton which was a much better and larger house, nicely painted and furnished, with an office in the yard. Of course this was pioneering and houses were built under difficulties, but both these homes were built so as to make the work light. But Pa was so good about help in the house. We always had good help, the best that money could hire, not only in the kitchen but a woman to sew and in sickness a nurse. He was a most bountiful provider -- getting sugar by barrel, coffee by one-half sack and flour from the Mill, Domestic and flannel etc., by the bolt. He never came home without something for the children. I am thinking now of childhood days before our mother died.

I wish I could sit by your fireside and tell your children all the above instead of writing it.

With love to all from

Your Brother,

John.

(From Dr. John Craig McCoy to Mrs. William Clayton Craig.)

Dr. Milton McCoy had many interesting experiences as a country doctor but the ones which stand out in my mind were his ghost stories. Always he had been disgusted with those who believed in or were nervous about ghosts. Always he had bragged that if he ever saw anything he thought was a ghost, he would walk right up to it and shake hands with it. Then there came a time when, coming home from a call far in the night, he had to pass a neglected graveyard. A very wicked man had been buried there that day. And now, in the dim moonlight, he saw a tall white figure standing close to that grave. And as he looked at it in wonder, it bowed and waved to him. This was the first thing he ever had seen that resembled a ghost and remembering his pledge, he tied his horse -- which he noticed was not afraid and horses, it is said, fear ghosts -- the young doctor opened the gate and walked into the graveyard. Right up to the grave he went, though as he approached, his heart was pounding loudly. As he drew near, the Thing held out its hand. Just then the moon went behind a cloud. Milton stepped the few remaining feet and took the hand in his. It was clammy cold. And the young doctor fainted dead away!

When he came to, the sun was shining, and standing over him was a very large mullen stalk. In the moonlight it had looked white, and the wind blowing it had made it seem to bow, and an extended leaf being blown by the wind had caused it to seem to hold out its hand. The dew had made it seem cold. Milton arose, went home and told the joke on himself. He thought his neighbors deserved a laugh at his expense.

On another night, in very dim light, he saw what seemed to be a headless man walking in front of him. He would have to pass it. And he determined that when he reached it, if he still thought it was a ghost, he would shake hands again, even though it meant another fainting spell. As he grew nearer, the resemblance to a headless human increased instead of decreasing, but he forced himself on. It was a cow and as he was seeing it only from the rear, he could see but two legs and what appeared like a body. Naturally, there was no head. He never had trouble with ghosts thereafter. But he frequently told these stories, and all of his sisters and brothers, nieces and nephews laughed over them.

He found these night calls were too hard on his health (he developed sciatic rheumatism and riding was too painful) and after his wife's death he studied dentistry. But before he could do so, he took an active part in founding the Missouri Dental College. In 1867, in the Department he had helped to found, he graduated from Washington University in St. Louis. He practiced the rest of his life in Boonville and was accorded an honorable place in his profession.

My sister, and brother and his family and I passed through Tipton, where Milton had been a physician -- 75 years after he left there. We had no difficulty in finding his home for we had been told where it had stood. We stopped in front of the place (not the same house now) and I looked across the street. There sitting on a porch, was an old lady. I went over to speak to her. She remembered Dr. Milton McCoy very well. When she was a child of twelve, he had been her physician through a long case of typhoid fever and she thought he was wonderful and that his wife was beautiful. In all probability this was the only person in the town who remembered them and it had taken us just five minutes to find her!

I do not have a description of any of the McCoy family except Milton. He had very dark hair, was six feet tall, thin and looked very much like Abraham Lincoln. I believe they were all tall, slender men.

The sister, Elizabeth, who married Job Huddleston discovered that under her farm in West Virginia was a vast coal mine. So, she became the wealthiest member of the family. Most of the others of her large family had "gone West" to seek their fortunes! She had found hers at home! Not "diamonds in the back yard," but coal under it!

When this sweet old lady was quite old I asked her to go before a notary and make an affidavit to a statement regarding John McCoy's experiences in the Revolutionary War -- which she had heard him tell. She was insulted! She said she had lived for 85 years and that was the first time anyone had ever asked her to swear to a statement! I had to apologize. And I did not get the affidavit.

Nancy and her husband, Little Berry Shrewsbury went to California about 1858 taking their children with them. What a journey with eight children! But they got along surprisingly well.

Nancy, raised very religiously, would not travel on Sunday! About noon Saturday they would begin looking for a good place to camp, and when they found one they would stop. Then all afternoon, she washed and mended clothes; her husband greased the wagon and mended any part of the harness that needed repair; the children played to their hearts content; the horses rested. Sunday was a day of complete rest for all of them, with an hour of quiet family worship.

The Caravan, with which they started, went on. They didn't have time to rest on the Sabbath. Later on others would pass them and when invited to stop and camp, would decline. They were in a hurry to reach California. And they looked in amazement at this family who preferred to go their way alone with all the risks that entailed, rather than travel on the Sabbath Day. But the time came when the Shrewsburys began to pass the wagons that had passed them. Some had stopped because of illness among the children, some because of exhausted horses, broken wagons or harness. But the Shrewsburys had none of these misfortunes because they had rested on the Sabbath.

On the last day of their travels, Little Berry cut a grapevine for a horse whip. When they reached their destination, Nancy planted it, and it became one of the very large grape vines of California.

Here is an account copied from an old "Silverado Magazine" about their eldest son. (See VI, 20)

"The first white man who chose Canada de la Madera (The Canyon of Timber, later called Silverado Canyon), for a home was Samuel Shrewsbury. Nor did he come directly to the canyon of timber. He filed first upon land in the shadow of Old Saddleback, on the other side of the south range. Here he established a home for his bride. To this mountain cabin he brought Betty Shores Shrewsbury, as dainty a little lady as the first spring blossoms that graced the woodland, but with a spirit courageous enough to face the inevitable hardships of pioneer life.

"A few years later the world-famed Madame Modjeska fell in love with the beauty of this section of Orange County and bought the Shrewsbury place.

"Prior to this time Sam Shrewsbury had tried lime burning in Lime-stone Canyon but found the material unsatisfactory. Canada de la Madera offered stone of better quality, an abundance of rock for building purposes and wood for firing. Another inducement was the wealth of wild flowers that promised a fine grade of honey for his bee apiary.

"Following the sale of the first homestead, he filed upon land in the heart of this canyon, choosing a site for his house on the south slope where the canyon widened into a fertile valley. A never failing spring nearby furnished an abundance of water and the stream in the foreground added beauty to the setting.

"Here Shrewsbury built a second kiln from which lime sold readily in Los Angeles and McPherson.

"The day of the popularity of stucco buildings was far in the future. Although he used rock and cement for the fireplace and the walls of the back rooms, he felt the front must be of wood, even though it must be hauled from some distance over rough roads. A living room, two bedrooms and a kitchen were included in the plans. Water was piped from the spring to the kitchen, a rare convenience in those days.

"Around the new home he set out a fine orchard of fruit (one apple tree had been brought from Mo.) and nut trees, and a large grape arbor adjoined the house. This arbor came to be a chief attraction of the Shrewsbury place and many a guest rested in its shade. Flowers that Betty and the children loved were added, and roses planted then still blossomed in 1940, although the home, long deserted, was but a fragment of ruin.

"Silverado was fifty-four miles from Los Angeles and eighteen from Santa Ana. It was in a part of Los Angeles County, and was made into a township. Samuel Shrewsbury was elected Justice of the Peace."

* * * * *

But to go back to the McCoy's in Syracuse, Missouri. During the War Between the States, they lived in constant fear. This central part of Missouri was borderline territory where some people were on one side and some on the other. The McCoy's were Southern sympathizers but when the Yankees came through they did not want that known. To admit the fact was likely to cause the Yankees to burn their homes, and to commit no telling what other outrages.

At this time kind Uncle Bill McCoy was taking care of Milton's motherless children. The baby, Bettie, was so tiny they never thought they could raise her and spoiled her unmercifully. She learned to walk and talk and sass people at a surprisingly early age, and apparently from birth she was determined to do whatever she was forbidden to do. When she was five years old she weighed only twenty-five pounds so one can imagine her diminutive size three years earlier. It was when she was two and a half that the Yankees came to Uncle Bill's. The daughter, Anne, quickly called the little Mattie and the baby Bettie to her. "Don't tell those men you are Rebels," she warned them. "Tell them you are Union Men." Those were merely words to the children so when the soldiers came and an officer asked Mattie which side she was on, she obediently said, "I am a Union man, Sir." "That is fine!" he said and he gave her ten cents. Then he turned to Bettie "Come, Tiny One," he said as he picked up the wee mite of humanity. "And which side are you on?" It was impossible to believe that she could talk but he asked the question anyway. She looked him squarely in the eye, a beligerent look coming over her baby face and she said, "I'm a Webel! And don't oo forget it!" Then she slapped the officer -- in the face -- as hard as she could. He hastily set her down and stared at her in amazement. Anne and her mother quaked with fear. But the officer threw back his head and burst into the merriest kind of a laugh. He handed the wee Rebel a quarter, and rode away, still chuckling.

* * * * *

As I have said before, all members of this family were Baptist (inherited denomination of their Welch forebears) and all were deeply religious. Wherever they lived, they were leaders in organizing new churches, and were foremost in contributing and in working. Most of them were good speakers who could "expound the Scriptures" if the church was without a pastor. Fifty years after Milton's death, speeches were made in his honor in Boonville Baptist Church. It was said his influence was still felt there. And I have been told that the Christian influence of kind Uncle Bill is still felt in Syracuse. No doubt the same could be said of all the others.

McCOY

I GENERATION

Lord Angus McCoy, Scotland. He had 2 sons.

McCOY

II GENERATION

1. The eldest was Lord Thomas McCoy. Died about 1762. Unmarried.
2. Cornelius McCoy. One record says that both sons were named Thomas and this one was Thomas Cornelius. Came to America about 1750. Married about 1755. Returned to Scotland 1762. Died at sea.

McCOY

III GENERATION

1. Fanny McCoy. Married John Burk of Albemarl Co., Va. (No children).
2. John McCoy, born 1760; died 1822. Age 62. Buried on Cemetery Hill, opposite "Old Kanawha Church" at Pratt, W. Va. Married Martha Humphreys on February 17, 1780. A captain in the Revolutionary War. (Lillian K. Craig's national no. in the Daughters of the American Revolution is 186709. Admitted January 29, 1923. With my number, any descendant can join the D.A.R.)

McCOY

IV GENERATION

(See III, 2) Children of John and Martha (Humphreys) McCoy.

- 1-A John (Jack). Murdered in Charlottesville in 1805. Residence: The North Garden (now called North Garden), Albemarl Co., Va. near Charlottesville. No doubt he was buried there. Occupation: Worked for the Government -- something corresponding to the F.B.I. of today.
- 2-B Nancy. Died young. Unmarried.
- 3-C Thomas. Only one mention of him. Must have died in infancy.
- 4-D Elizabeth (Betsy). Died on Paint Creek, W. Va. Married to William H. Grinstead (born Nov. 13, 1787). (See V, 1-4)
- 5-E Samuel, born May 12, 1786; died Sept. 16, 1846. Age 60 years, 4 mo., 4 days. Buried in the orchard at the old home place on Paint Creek, Putnam Co., W. Va. Married May 30, 1809 to Elizabeth Graves (born Jan. 30, 1796 in Wales; died April 7, 1878 at 8:25 P.M. Age 82 years, 2 months, 7 days) (See V, 5-15)

McCOY

V GENERATION

(See IV, 4) Children of Elizabeth (Betsy) McCoy and William Grinstead

- 1-A John McCoy Grinstead, born Jan. 27, 1811.
- 2-B Ricy Grinstead, born Sept. 15, 1813.
- 3-C Martha Ann Grinstead, born May 17, 1816.
- 4-D Mildred Grinstead, born Nov. 23, 1818.

(See IV, 5) Children of Samuel and Elizabeth (Graves) McCoy

- 5-A John McCoy, born April 17, 1810, in Kentucky. Married Julia Harmon. (For their descendants, see Generation VI, 1-9)
- 6-B William (Bill) McCoy, born April 22, 1812 in Indiana; died Jan. 1, 1898. Buried in private cemetery on his farm at Syracuse, Mo. Married Oct. 24, 1839 to Martha Ann Snell (born Mar. 16, 1816 in Albemari Co.; died Jan. 10, 1889 in Syracuse). Her father kept a Tavern on the Turn Pike between Charlottesville and Nelson's Courthouse. She often spoke of her brother and the Negroes (slaves) taking hogsheads of tobacco to Richmond. They rolled the barrels along the road. (See VI, 10-16)
- 7-C Ervin McCoy, born April 21, 1814 in W. Va. (then Va.) Married Emma Tell, a French lady. Ervin built one of the first houses in Buffalo, W. Va. It is still standing and is still occupied by his descendants. He called himself a blacksmith (he would make nails for his neighbors' houses and tools for them to work with) but he was really an artist who worked with iron. (See VI, 17-19)
- 8-D Nancy McCoy, born May 2, 1816; died Oct. 16, 1901. Married Aug. 31, 1832 to Little Berry Shrewsbury (born Aug. 9, 1800; died Jan. 7, 1869. Son of Nathaniel and Nancy Shrewsbury). They moved to California. (See VI, 20-29)
- 9-E Alexander McCoy, born Aug. 31, 1818; died Sept. 8, 1843. Age 25 years, 8 days. Married Oct. 13, 1842 to Iva Shanklin of Syracuse, Mo. (See VI, 30)
- 10-F James McCoy, born Jan. 24, 1821; died June 4, 1846. Age 25 years, 4 months, 11 days. Married Sept. 15, 1842 in Va. He was baptized by Rev. M. M. Rock in Paint Creek. Baptist. Died same year as his father. They sleep side by side in the old home orchard "up" Paint Creek. (See VI, 31-32)
- 11-G Milton McCoy, born Jan. 24, 1824; died Sept. 22, 1886. Age 62 years, 8 months. Buried in Walnut Grove Cemetery, Boonville, Mo. Baptist. Married (1st) April 8, 1852 to Joanna Temperance Craig (born Oct. 5, 1834 in Buffalo, W. Va.; died July 5, 1862 in Tipton, Mo. Buried in family cemetery of Wm. McCoy, Syracuse, Mo. (See Craig Line IV, 5) Married (2nd) Nov. 5, 1863 to Martha Kinney (Widow Walters). She died June 22, 1898. She was the sister of Capt. Joseph Kinney. (No children).

- 12-H Elizabeth McCoy, born April 1, 1827; died March 30, 1916. Buried at Pratt, W. Va. Married Job Huddleston (born 1814; died 1889) of Pratt. (See VI, 36-47-1)
- 13-I Martha M. McCoy, born April 23, 1829. Married Nov. 22, 1849 in W. Va. to Addison Burford (born April 7, 1822; died Aug. 1902). They moved to Syracuse, Mo. (See VI, 48-60)
- 14-J Simpson McCoy, born Nov. 20, 1831; died Nov. 27, 1907. Married July 20, 1854 in Mo. to Caroline Bartlett (born July 2, 1835; died May 29, 1881). (See VI, 61-67)
- 15-K Samuel Graves McCoy, born Oct. 16, 1837. A cripple. "A fine intelligent gentleman." First Postmaster at Buffalo. Buried there in Old Baptist Cemetery. Married to Alice Tucker (born May 22, 1842; died Oct. 21, 1874). (See VI, 68-69).

McCOY

VI GENERATION

(See V, 5) Children of John and Julia (Harmon) McCoy

- 1-A Martha McCoy, married "Pert" Hughes. (See VII, 1-2)
- 2-B Amanda (Mandy) McCoy. (Eldest child). Married Phillip Carroll. (See VII, 3-4)
- 3-C Charlotte (Lottie) McCoy, born 1839; died 1909. Buried in Wayside, Tex. Married (1st) to Middleton Hall. Married (2nd) to Mr. Coleman. (See VII, 5-9)
- 4-D Sally McCoy. Married Bent Watson. Buried in Smithton. (See VII, 10-15)
- 5-E Hiram McCoy. Married Susan Yancy. (See VII, 16-19)
- 6-F Nannie (Nan) McCoy. Married John McBride. Buried in Pratt, Kans. (See VI, 20)
- 7-G John Brown McCoy. Killed by train about 1875. Buried in Syracuse, Mo. (No children).
- 8-H Emmazetta (Zetta) McCoy. Buried in Kansas City. Unmarried.
- 9-I Susan McCoy. Died young.

These children were born in the following order: Amanda, Martha, Charlotte, Hiram, Emmazetta, Nannie, Susan, John, Sally.

(See V, 6) Children of William and Martha (Snell) McCoy

- 10-A Ann E. McCoy, born Aug. 4, 1840; died Oct. 5, 1916. Married Dec. 24, 1856 to John Burford. Their only child, Margaret, born Oct. 17, 1857, was drowned Aug. 6, 1858).
- 11-B Phillip A. McCoy, born June 8, 1842; died May 23, 1848.
- 11-C Margaret Ann McCoy, born Nov. 24, 1844; died June 3, 1848.

- 12-C Rice McCoy, born Oct. 6, 1846; died May 27, 1848.
- 13-D Ruth McCoy, born July 24, 1850; died Oct. 2, 1850.
- 14-E Miriam McCoy, born Nov. 27, 1851; died Aug. 26, 1872. T. B. Buried in Syracuse, Mo.
- 15-F Martha McCoy, born April 30, 1854; died Aug. 11, 1854.

(These were all born in Buffalo, West Virginia).

- 16-G Mary E. McCoy, born Feb. 27, 1857 in Missouri. Buried in Syracuse, Mo. Married March 13, 1878 to James A. Nelson.

No descendants from this line. Note that the two sons of the family died within 4 days of each other. 3 children in 10 days. Diphtheria or scarlet fever.

(See V, 7) Children of Ervin and Emma (Tell) McCoy

- 17-A Alf McCoy. Residence: Buffalo, W. Va. A man who wrote a beautiful hand and who expressed himself so well that I feel he should have been a writer. He was a Christian gentleman. (See VII, 21-22)
- 18-B Etta McCoy, unmarried. Living in 1950.
- 19-C Henderson McCoy, died May 23, 1939. Buried at Buffalo. Married twice. (See VII, 23, 26)

(See V, 8) Children of Nancy ((McCoy) and Little Berry Shrewsbury

- 20-A Samuel Shrewsbury, born Sept. 20, 1833; died Oct. 3, 1901. Married 1877 to Elizabeth (Bettie) Shores (born 1855; died April 4, 1941, at age 86). (See VII, 27-33)
- 21-B Nathaniel Shrewsbury, born Nov. 28, 1835. Married July 20, 1865 to Ellen Catherine Bellinger. (See VII, 34, 39)
- 22-C Lewis Wesley Shrewsbury, born Jan. 11, 1838; died June 9, 1898.
- 23-D Jane Ann Shrewsbury, born May 18, 1840; died Dec. 25, 1874. Married Dec. 10, 1861 to John R. Egan. (See VII, 40-42)
- 24-E Simeon Shrewsbury, born April 30, 1842; died May 31, 1842.
- 25-F Elizabeth Shrewsbury, born April 18, 1844. Married Samuel Ensign. (See VII, 166-167)
- 26-G Alexander McCoy Shrewsbury, born Jan. 21, 1846; died Oct. 3, 1875.
- 27-H Martha Ellen Shrewsbury, born July 14, 1848; died June 9, 1849.
- 28-I Mary Frances Shrewsbury, born Sept. 2, 1850.
- 29-J James Milton Shrewsbury, born Feb. 18, 1854; died 1919.

(See V, 9) Children of Alexander and Iva (Shanklin) McCoy

- 30-A Marcus (Mark). Unmarried.

(See V, 10) Children of James McCoy

- 31-A Phillip McCoy
- 32-B Margaret McCoy

(I do not have their descendants)

(See V, 11) Children of Dr. Milton and Joanna (Craig) McCoy

- 33-A John McCoy, born Jan. 18, 1853 at Buffalo, W. Va.
- 34-B Martha Katherine (Mattie) McCoy, born May 8, 1857 near Tipton, Mo.
- 35-C Elizabeth (Bettie) McCoy.

(For these, see the Craig Line V, 11-15)

(See V, 12) Children of Elizabeth (McCoy) and Job Huddleston
Residence: Pratt, West Virginia

- 36-A Junius Huddleston, born 1845; died 1845,
- 37-B George M. Huddleston, born 1846; died 1928. Married 1871 to Leatha Peters (died 1931). Residence: Montgomery, W. Va. (See VII, 43-49)
- 38-C Albert Huddleston, born 1849; died 1931. Married 1873 to Rachel A. Cook. (See VII, 50-58)
- 39-D Samuel Huddleston, born 1851; died 1904 at Pratt, W. Va. Married 1875 to Susan Giles. (See VII, 59-67)
- 40-E Alice J. Huddleston, born 1853; died 1934. Married James Tucker. Residence: Hugheston. (See VII, 68-77)
- 41-F Elizabeth L. Huddleston, born 1855; died 1883. Married to James Trimble. Residence: Pratt, W. Va. (See VII, 78-80)
- 42-G Hamilton M. Huddleston, born 1857; died 1933. Married to Lydia Chapman (born 1866; died 1935). Residence: Pratt. (See VII, 81-91)
- 43-H Otho Dick Huddleston, born 1859; died 1938. Married Annie Proctor. Residence: Montgomery, W. Va. (See VII, 92-98).
- 44-I Mary Cicely (Sis) Huddleston, born 1862. Living in 1952. Married to Guy A. Porter who died in 1925. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. (See VII, 99-103)
- 45-J Job W. Huddleston, Jr., born 1865; died 1932. Married Annie Johnson. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. (See VII, 104-110)
- 46-K Lillian Huddleston, born 1867; died 1867.
- 47-L Calvin Huddleston, born 1869; died 1893. Residence: Pratt.
- 47-M Elizabeth Lou Huddleston, died 1883. Married to Sam Trimble. (See VII, 111-112)

(See V, 13) Children of Martha (McCoy) and Addison Burford

- 48-A James Albert Burford, born Sept. 15, 1850; died 1881. Married to Mary Jane Mathis who died Sept. 14, 1881. (See VII, 113)

- 49-B Walter A. Burford, born Nov. 13, 1851; died Jan. 7, 1947. Age 95 years. Married Jennie A. Mathis (sister of Mary). (See VII, 114-120)
- 50-C Edward Hamilton ((Ham) Burford, born March 12, 1853; died Feb. 25, 1944. Married Cora Edwards (niece of Mary). (See VII, 121-127)
- 51-D Virginia Emma Burford, born June 4, 1854; died April 9, 1943. Married James F. McCoy. (No children).
- 52-E Mary E. Burford, born June 24, 1857; died July 2, 1865.
- 53-F John Stewart Burford, born Nov. 24, 1858; died July 8, 1865. The first six children were born in Virginia, others in Missouri.
- 54-G Charles W. Burford, born April 20, 1860; died June 10, 1939. Married Eva Townley (born March 7, 1864; died June 1, 1944). (See VII, 128)
- 55-H Robert A. Burford, born April 16, 1861; died July 15, 1865. (Died of Bloody Flux as did the others; three children in two weeks).
- 56-I Martha Ellen (Nellie) Burford, born Aug. 3, 1862; died March 6, 1943. Married to W. C. Steele. (See VII, 129-133)
- 57-J Frances Susan Burford, born March 28, 1865; died 1937. Unmarried. "One grand person!"
- 58-K Eva L. Burford, born Feb. 9, 1867; died June 1896. Married to H. N. Parsons. (See VII, 134)
- 59-L Ida S. Burford, born Oct. 19, 1869; died Aug. 3, 1872.
- 60-M Lewis L. Burford, born July 6, 1872; died Nov. 1952. Married to Ada Carpenter. (See VII, 135-136)

(See V, 14) Children of Simpson and Caroline (Bartlett) McCoy

- 61-A Emis Medora McCoy, born Jan. 2, 1856; died Aug. 2, 1862.
- 62-B James Frazier McCoy, born April 29, 1858; died July 20, 1933. Married March 18, 1891 to Emma Burford. (No children).
- 63-C John William McCoy, born Jan. 5, 1868 near Otterville, Cooper Co., Mo.; died June 11, 1943. Thrombosis. Age 83. Married Nov. 29, 1892 at Syracuse, Mo. to Susan Elizabeth (Bettie) Parsons (daughter of James Parsons). She was born March 24, 1863 near Syracuse, Morgan Co., Mo.; died Sept. 13, 1938 in Salt Lake City. Heart trouble. Age 75 years.
 They and their daughters moved from Syracuse to Salt Lake City, Utah on July 17, 1924. (See VI, 137-142)
- 64-D Ann Elizabeth McCoy, born March 23, 1862 in Morgan Co., Mo.; died July 9, 1925. Married Jan. 18, 1883 to Christian L. Senn (born March 18, 1848 in Canton Berne, Switzerland; died July 7, 1924). (See VII, 143-147)
- 65-E Iva Simpson McCoy, born Dec. 7, 1866. Married to J. D. Parsons (born Aug. 26, 1861 in Morgan Co., Mo.; died Aug. 3, 1949). Residence: Syracuse, Mo. (See VII, 157-158)
- 66-F Lucy Caroline (Carrie) McCoy, born March 6, 1869. Married Henry N. Parsons on Dec. 5, 1900. Residence: Eminence, Mo. (See VII, 148-152)
- 67-G Miriam Frances McCoy, born Dec. 30, 1873. Married Oct. 30, 1907 to Marion A. Barbee. (See VII, 153-156)

See V, 16) Children of Samuel and Alice (Tucker) McCoy

58-A Calvin McCoy

59-B Bertie McCoy

McCOY

VII GENERATION

See VI, 1) Children of Martha (McCoy) and "Pert" Hughes
Occupation: Farmer

1-A Julia

2-B John Hughes

See VI, 2) Children of Amanda (McCoy) and Phillip Carrol
Residence: Otterville, Missouri

3-A Mollie Carrol

4-B Julia Carrol

See VI, 3) Children of Charlotte (McCoy) and Middleton Hall

5-A Alice Hall, died in 1886. Age 17.

6-B Rice Hall, died in 1888. Age 21.

(By Charlotte's second marriage to Mr. Coleman)

7-C James Arthur Coleman, born Aug. 17, 1875; died Feb. 26, 1951. Married Anna McClain (died in 1950). Residence: Steelville, Missouri. (See VIII, 1-2)

8-D Hiram Alden Coleman, born Sept. 27, 1873; died Oct. 1959. Married Cora Lea. Residence: Steelville, Missouri. (See VIII, 3)

9-E Louise Coleman, born 1878; died before 1949. Married to Tom King in Independence, Kansas. He died 1938. (See VIII, 4)

See VI, 4) Children of Sally (McCoy) and Bent Watson

10-A Cora Watson, born 1872. Married Walter Anthony (Railroad man). Residence: St. Louis.

11-B Grace Watson

12-C Charlotta (Dollie) Watson. Married Mr. Hull (Railroad conductor on the Missouri-Pacific).

13-C Cammie Watson, born 1874; died 1946. Married Mamie Zimmerman. Residence: Sedalia, Missouri. They have three children but I do not have their names.

- 14-E Tom Watson
- 15-F Louis Clyde Watson

(See VI, 5) Children of Hiram and Susan (Yancy) McCoy

- 16-A Edward McCoy, born 1868; died 1928. Occupation: Electrician.
- 17-B Henry McCoy, born 1875. Deceased.
- 18-C Kate McCoy, born 1874. Living. Married to John Hawkins (Iron worker). Residence: Kansas City, Mo. (See VIII, 127)
- 19-D Lee McCoy, born 1870. Deceased.

(See VI, 6) Children of Nannie (McCoy) and John McBride

- 20-A Zettie McBride, born 1872. Residence: Pratt, Kansas.

(See VI, 7) Children of Alf McCoy

- 21-A Herbert McCoy, died suddenly in 1894 of rheumatism of the heart. Age 18 years.
- 22-B Dr. Allie B. McCoy, born May 1882. Physician. Deceased. (No children).

(See VI, 19) Children of Henderson McCoy

- 23-A William Ernest McCoy. (Druggist, Mount Hope, W. Va. (See VIII, 5)
- 24-B Goldie McCoy. Married ----- Rogers (a steam boat pilot). She is a graduate of Marshall College. (See VIII, 6-10)
- 25-C Celeste McCoy. Married Rollie (Duster) Rogers, brother of the one above. Steam boat pilot on Ohio, Kanawha and Mississippi Rivers. (See VII, 11-13)

(By second marriage)

- 26-D Donald McCoy. Married June 1944 in Baptist Church in Buffalo, to Delores Huffman (died at age 32 of cancer). (See VIII, 14-16)

(See VI, 20) Children of Samuel and Elizabeth (Shores) Shrewsbury

- 27-A Louis Alfred Shrewsbury, born Dec. 15, 1879.
- 28-B Bernice Shrewsbury (F.), born May 21, 1881. Residence: Los Angeles.
- 29-C Mary Elizabeth Shrewsbury, born Dec. 22, 1885. Married Oct. 6, 1920 to John B. Daneri who died in 1937.
- 30-D Francis Cambol Shrewsbury, born Jan. 17, 1888; died Nov. 11, 1923.
- 31-E Walter Arthur Shrewsbury, born Nov. 3, 1890. Married May 17, 1937 to Vera Allison (See VIII, 84). Vera and her son are in the same generation. (See VIII, 17).

32-F Richard Lynn Shrewsbury, born Oct. 12, 1892. Married 1923 to Venla Merrille (born Sept. 30, 1898).

33-G Helen Louise Shrewsbury, born Nov. 25, 1894.

(See VI, 21) Children of Nathaniel Shrewsbury

34-A Lillian Shrewsbury, born 1866. Married Leocratt Mesick. (See VIII, 18-20)

35-B Bertie Shrewsbury

36-C Duncan Shrewsbury, died.

37-D Walter Shrewsbury

38-E Clara Edna Shrewsbury, born 1868; died 1936. Married Hugh Hunt. (See VIII, 21)

39-F Ada Myrtle Shrewsbury, born Aug. 27, 1880 in Santa Barbara, Calif. Married (1st) 1902 to Thomas Mulligan. Married (2nd) 1926 to John Stewart. Residence: Los Angeles, Calif.

(See VI, 23) Children of Jane (Shrewsbury) and John Egan

40-A William Egan. Married Bertie McCoy (died '48 or '49). (See VIII, 22-23)

41-B May Egan, born May 1, 1867 in California. Married Jan. 1, 1905 to Charles B. Casey (born Sept. 9, 1868 in Ky.; died June 1959). Residence: Los Angeles. (See VIII, 24-25)

42-C Minnie Egan. Died 1946. Married to Mr. Merrill. (See VIII, 26-27)

(See VI, 37) Children of George and Leatha (Peters) Huddleston

43-A Iva Huddleston, born 1872; died 1894.

44-B Lena L. Huddleston, born 1874. Married to George E. Colville (born 1863; died 1943). Residence: Montgomery, W. Va. (See VIII, 43-46)

45-C Edward Huddleston, born April 17, 1876; died April 14, 1945. Married 1899 to Hattie Blair (born Sept. 23, 1878). Residence: Beckley, W. Va. (See VIII, 47-51)

46-D Otto Huddleston, born 1879. Drowned 1905.

47-E Bert E. Huddleston, born 1883. Married Anna Carver (died 1937). (See VIII, 52-54)

48-F Robert S. Huddleston, born 1888. Drowned 1905.

49-G LeRoy Huddleston, born 1893; died 1894.

(See VI, 38) Children of Albert and Rachel (Cook) Huddleston

50-A Alice Huddleston, born 1873. Married Charles Turner. Residence: Gauley Bridge, W. Va.

51-B Rose Huddleston, born 1878; died 1950. Married to John Tinsley.

52-C Frank Huddleston, born 1876. Married Kate Bierne. Residence: Montgomery, W. Va.

- 53-D Ona Huddleston, born 1890; died 1950. Married to William Moore. Residence: Hugheston, W. Va.
- 54-E Ruth Huddleston, born 1893. Married Odell Johnson.
- 55-F Lula Huddleston, born 1881. Married Ward Garrett.
- 56-G Jesse Huddleston, born 1886.
- 57-H Jean Huddleston, born 1897. Married John Secrest. Residence: Pratt, W. Va.
- 58-I Job Huddleston, born 1885. Married Myrtle Miller.

(See VI, 39) Children of Samuel and Susan (Giles) Huddleston

- 59-A Elizabeth Huddleston. Married W. C. Buckland.
- 60-B Gertrude Huddleston, born 1876. Married Richard Smoot
- 61-C Julian Huddleston, born 1879; died 1943. Married Myrtle McKenzie.
- 62-D Job Laird Huddleston. Married Rachel Fields.
- 63-E Anna Huddleston, born 1885. Living. Married to John Brown. Residence: Pratt, W. Va.
- 64-F Etta Huddleston, born 1881; died 1945. Married Otto Garnette. Residence: Pratt, W. Va.
- 65-G Jennings Huddleston, born 1897. Married Virginia Neal.
- 66-H William Huddleston, born 1894. Married Maxine Lawson.
- 67-I Luther Huddleston, born 1889; died 1891.

(See VI, 40) Children of Alice (Huddleston) and James Tucker

- 68-A Albert Tucker, born 1876; died 1938 at Hugheston, W. Va. Married to Hattie M. Dorman.
- 69-B Ernest Tucker, born 1878. Married to Nettie Sweeney. Residence: Hugheston, W. Va.
- 70-C Annie Tucker, born 1880; died 1911. Married to W. C. Bennett.
- 71-D Carl Tucker, born 1888. Married to Virgie Proctor. Residence: Hugheston, W. Va.
- 72-E Demmick Tucker, born 1884. Married to Bunny Keenan. Residence: Hugheston, W. Va.
- 73-F Elizabeth Tucker, born 1898. Married to Wm. Hughes. Residence: Hugheston, W. Va.
- 74-G Ervin Tucker, born 1894. Married to Ella Byers. Residence: Hugheston, W. Va.
- 75-H James Tucker, born 1890. Married to Maude Willis. Residence: Hugheston, W. Va.
- 76-I Milton Tucker, born 1884. Married to Jessie Harrison. Residence: Hugheston, W. Va.
- 77-J Collie Tucker, born 1892; died 1914. Married to Margaret Rippetoe.

(See VI, 41) Children of Elizabeth (Huddleston) and James Trimble

- 78-A Etta Trimble, born 1874; died 1949. Married to Mr. Shaw. Residence: Pratt.

- 79-B Maybe Trimble, born 1972. Married James Shields. Residence: Pratt.
80-C Samuel Trimble, born 1870. Married Meck Adkins. Residence: Pratt.

(See VI, 42) Children of Hamilton and Lydia (Chapman) Huddleston

- 81-A George Kenneth Huddleston, born 1886; died 1906. Residence: Pratt.
82-B Libbie Huddleston, born 1889. Living. Married Harry Moore. Residence: Pratt.
83-C Esther Hazel Huddleston, born Oct. 11, 1895. Married Aug. 29, 1907 to Ruby K. Camper of Christiansburg, Va. Residence: Barboursville, W. Va. (See VIII, 128-131.)
84-D Effie Huddleston, born Sept. 22, 1891; died Jan. 7, 1936. Married Homer Stewart.
85-E Bertie Huddleston, born July 30, 1893. Living. Married James Varnell.
86-F Bertha Huddleston, born July 30, 1893; died July 3, 1928. Married John Smith.
87-G John Hamilton Huddleston, born July 11, 1905; married Margaret Bias.
88-H Elizabeth Huddleston, born 1907. Married 1926 to T. O. Garnette. Residence: Beckley, W. Va. (See VIII, 132-133.)
89-I Ruby Hamilton Huddleston, born May 1898; died May 1898.
90-J Gladys Hansford Huddleston, born 1901. Married Joe A. Wood, Jr. (See VIII, 55-57.)
91-K Joe Landon Huddleston, born 1885; died 1906.

(See VI, 43) Children of Otho D. and Annie (Proctor) Huddleston

- 92-A Clarence Huddleston, born 1883; died 1949. Married Letha Bierne. Residence: Cannelton, Wisconsin.
93-B Fred Huddleston, born 1885; died 1906.
94-C Herbert Huddleston, born 1887. Married Guigy Taylor. Residence: Handley, West Virginia.
94-1 Earl Huddleston, born 1889. Married Bessie Noble. Residence: Handley, West Virginia.
95-D Alma Huddleston, born 1896. Married Denver Brown. Residence: Montgomery, West Virginia. (See VIII, 58-60.)
96-E Dewey Huddleston, born 1901. Married Lola Davis. Residence: Montgomery, West Virginia.
97-F Ruby Huddleston, born 1904. Married Walter Dunlap. Residence: Danville, Virginia.
98-G Mary Huddleston, born 1906. Married Benny Hess. Residence: Montgomery, West Virginia. (See VIII, 61-62.)

(See VI, 44) Children of Mary Cicely (Huddleston) and Guy Porter

- 99-A Frank Porter, born 1880; died 1944. Married Sadie Mucklow. Residence: Charleston, West Virginia.

- 100-B Lyman Porter, born 1883; died 1939. Married Bessie Bair.
- 101-C Callie Porter, born 1884; died 1950. Married Abby Keely. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. (See VIII, 63.)
- 102-D Elizabeth Porter, born 1886. Married Wade H. Coley. (See VIII, 64-66)
- 103-E Mary Louise Porter, born 1904. Married 1926 to Chas. Williamson. Residence: Charleston, W. Va. (See VIII, 67.)

(See VI, 45) Children of Job, Jr. and Annie (Johnson) Huddleston

- 104-A Aileen Huddleston, born 1909.
- 105-B Roynor Huddleston, born 1911; died 1944.
- 106-C Farley Huddleston, born 1914.
- 107-D Keith Huddleston.
- 108-E Joseph Huddleston.
- 109-F Edgerton Huddleston.
- 110-G Byron Huddleston.

(See VI, 47-1) Children of Elizabeth (Huddleston) and James Trimble

- 111-A Etta Trimble, born 1873; died 1950. Married Mr. Shaw.
- 112-B Mayme Trimble. Married James Shield.

(See VI, 48) Children of James Albert and Mary (Mathis) Burford

- 113-A Minnie Burford, born June 1878. Married first July 26, 1904 to Earl Thomas. Second marriage to Sim Burford (see below). (See VIII, 134)

(See VI, 49) Children of Walter and Jennie (Mathis) Burford

- 114-A Simpson L. Burford, born Dec. 20, 1876; died Jan. 26, 1959. First marriage to May Thomas. Second marriage to Minnie Burford Thomas. Residence: Stockton, Calif. (See VIII, 69-70.)
- 115-B Henry Burford; died Aug. 11, 1957. Married Laura Smith. Residence: San Burnarelino, Calif. (See VIII, 71-74.)
- 116-C Mattie Burford. Married Maurice Frazier, no children.
- 117-D Stella Burford. Married Robert Turner. (See VIII, 75-80.)
- 118-E Mollie Burford. Married Fred Nett. Residence: Calif. (See VIII, 134-135.)
- 119-F Eva Burford. Married Walter Crissman. (See VIII, 81.)
- 120-G Clarence Burford. Married Lillie Runyan. (See VIII, 82-83.)

(See VI, 50) Children of Edward and Cora (Edwards) Burford

- 121-A Zeda Burford. Married J. H. Allison. Residence: Syracuse, Mo. (See VIII, 84-86.)

- 122-B Etta Burford. Married Fred Talliferro. (See VIII, 87.)
- 123-C Addie Burford, deceased and
- 124-D Ethel Burford, died young (twins).
- 125-E Nora Burford. Married Bernard Gallagher. (See VIII, 89-93.)
- 126-F George Burford. Married Lloyd Auston. (See VIII, 94-95.)
- 127-G Charlie Burford. Married Virginia Snow. (See VIII, 96.)

(See VI, 54) Children of Charles and Eva Delcinia (Townley) Burford

- 128-A Eva Redmond Burford. Married first Carrol L. Bird of Wilmar, Ark., born Aug. 29, 1889; died Apr. 15, 1940. Second marriage to H. E. Broyles. (See VIII, 97-98.)

(See VI, 56) Children of Martha Ellen (Burford) and W. C. Steele. Residence: Syracuse, Mo.

- 129-A Roy Steele; died when a child.
- 130-B Ada Steele. Married Earl Ollivant. (See VIII, 99.)
- 131-C Leda Steele. Married Roy Stone. (See VIII, 100-101.)
- 132-D D. Maynard Steele. Married Phila Halfield. Residence: Batavia, N.Y. (See VIII, 102.)
- 133-E Burford Steele. Married Lena Decker. No children. Residence: San Francisco, Calif.

(See VI, 58) Children of Eva (Burford) and H. N. Parsons

- 134-A Raymond Parsons, born 1888. Married Ollivene Richards. (See VIII, 103.)

(See VI, 60) Children of Lewis and Ada (Carpenter) Burford

- 135-A Gladys Burford, born 1902; died 1954, cancer. Married Ralph Momks. Second marriage to Brad Bradford.
- 136-B Ruth Burford. Married John Berkenbile. (See VIII, 104.)

(See VI, 63) Children of John Wm. and Betty (Parsons) McCoy. Residence: Syracuse, Mo. After 1924 in Salt Lake City where their daughters still live.

- 137-A Mary Amelia McCoy, born March 7, 1894. Married June 27, 1933 to Leo Emmett Howell, born Sept. 28, 1878 near Ironton, Ohio.
- 138-B James Walter McCoy; born May 11, 1895, Syracuse, Mo.; died Sept. 4, 1950. Heart attack in Karachi, India. He was chief of flight engineers for the Transocean Air Lines and at the time of his death was on a business assignment for the Co. Buried in Salt Lake City. Married on Sept. 7, 1918, in St. Louis, to Margaret Purves, born Nov. 6, 1900 at Washington, Mo., later of Sedalia. Residence: They moved to Idaho Falls, thence to Salt Lake City, then to Cheyenne, Wyoming; later to San Leandro, Calif. (See VIII, 105-109.)

- 139-C Eva Marian McCoy, born July 8, 1896.
- 140-D Ida Grace McCoy, born July 20, 1898; died Sept. 20, 1959.
- 141-E Infant daughter, born March 10, 1900; deceased.
- 142-F Nina Parsons McCoy, born Sept. 8, 1904.

(See VI, 64) Children of Ann Eliz (McCoy) and Christian Senn

- 143-A Roy Oma Senn, born March 3, 1885. Married Jan. 22, 1892 to Mable Elizabeth Creek who died Nov. 3, 1918. Residence: Portales, N.M. (See VIII, 110-112.)
- 144-B Ernest Senn, born April 9, 1886; died April 24, 1886.
- 145-C Iva Caroline Senn, born Nov. 18, 1887. Married Elbert L. Turner, born Nov. 1, 1877; died Nov. 13, 1930. (See VIII, 113-115.)
- 146-D Evert Simpson Senn, born April 6, 1893. Married Achsa Newport, born Feb. 7, 1897. Residence: Phillipsburg, Mo. (See VIII, 116-117.)
- 147-E Thelma Senn, born Oct. 29, 1895. Married Homer O. Tribble, born March 16, 1893. Residence: Phillipsburg, Mo. (See VIII, 118.)

(See VI, 66) Children of Lucy (McCoy) and Henry Parsons

- 148-A Minnie Frances Parsons, born March 23, 1902. Married Sept. 2, 1923 to Lloyd E. Wood. (See VIII, 119-121.)
- 149-B Evalina Parsons, born Feb. 14, 1904. Married June 29, 1927 to James N. Anthony. (See VIII, 122-123.)
- 150-C William Simpson Parsons, born Feb. 13, 1906; died Feb. 4, 1913.
- 151-D Clyde Jefferson Parsons, born March 12, 1907; died July 25, 1907.
- 152-E Emma Catherine Parsons, born Aug. 7, 1908; died Oct. 20, 1908.

(See VI, 67) Children of Miriam (McCoy) and Marion Barbee

- 153-A Oscar Simpson Barbee, born June 16, 1908; died Aug. 13, 1908.
- 154-B Herbert Allen Barbee, born July 4, 1909. Married Jan. 11, 1933 to Martha May Coffelt. (See VIII, 124-125.)
- 155-C Ralph Burton Barbee, born Sept. 24, 1911. Married Dec. 24, 1933 to Harriett Hartzell.
- 156-D Clyde Owen Barbee, born May 7, 1915. Married Dec. 31, 1936 to Hazel Kinder. (See VIII, 126.)

All of these reside at Las Animico, Colorado.

(See VI, 65) Children of Iva (McCoy) and J. D. Parsons

- 157-A A daughter, born Sept. 1, 1904; died same day.
- 158-B Grace (adopted); married Robert Sarver. Residence: Akron, Ohio.

McCOY

VIII GENERATION

(See VII, 7) Children of James Arthur and Anna (McClain) Coleman

- 1-A Olaf Coleman, born Oct. 3, 1906. Married. Doctor and surgeon in Kansas City, Mo. (See IX, 1-2.)
- 2-B Thelma Coleman, born June 6, 1902. Married Leonard Childers. (See IX, 3-4.)

(See VII, 8) Children of Hiram and Cora (Lea) Coleman

- 3-A Maurice Lea Coleman, born Dec. 23, 1899. Married Erma Chadderdon. (See IX, 5-6.)

(See VII, 9) Children of Louise (Coleman) and Thomas King

- 4-A Alma King, born May 12, 1902. Married Jess Hastings.

(See VII, 23) Children of Wm. Ernest McCoy

- 5-A A daughter.

(See VII, 24) Children of Goldie (McCoy) and Mr. Rogers

- 6-A R. F. Rogers.
- 7-B David McCoy Rogers.
- 8-C Diana Tell Rogers.
- 9-D Mary Duff Rogers.
- 10-E Alice Catherine Rogers.

(See VII, 25) Children of Celeste (McCoy) and Robert Rogers

- 11-A Nancy Ann Rogers.
- 12-B Robert Rogers, Jr.
- 13-C Billie McCoy Rogers.

(See VII, 26) Children of Donald and Delores (Huffman) McCoy

- 14-A James Alfred McCoy, born Oct. 1947.
- 15-B Mark Stuart McCoy, born Jan. 1949.
- 16-C Yvonne McCoy, born April 1950; died at age of 8 months.

(See VII, 31) Children of Walter and Vera (Allison) Shrewsburg

- 17-A Walter Allison Shrewsburg, born Feb. 1938.

(See VII, 34) Children of Lillian (Shrewsbury) and Leocratt Mesick

- 18-A Hazel Mesick, born 1888. Married to Mr. Brown. (See IX, 7.)
- 19-B Ralph Mesick, born Jan. 5, 1895. Second marriage to Mary Andrade. Residence: Honolulu. (See IX, 8-11.)
- 20-C Kenneth Mesick. Married Miss Hope. Residence: Compton, Calif. (See IX, 20.)

(See VII, 38) Children of Clara (Shrewsbury) and Hugh Hunt

- 21-A Richard Hunt. Married Julia Lang. Residence: Beverly Hills, Calif.

(See VII, 40) Children of William and Bertie (McCoy) Egan

- 22-A Francis Egan. Married Leslie Chatten. Residence: Laguna Beach, Calif.
- 23-B Esther Egan. Married Russell Hind. Residence: Laguna Beach, Calif. (See IX, 13.)

(See VII, 41) Children of May (Egan) and Charles Casey

- 24-A Charles Leo Casey, born Nov. 21, 1905. Residence: Los Angeles.
- 25-B William Roy Casey, born Sept. 9, 1907; died Sept. 10, 1927.

(See VII, 42) Children of Minnie (Egan) and Mr. Merrill

- 26-A Leo Merril, born 1905; deceased.
- 27-B LeRoy Merrill, born 1907.

Apparently incorrectly numbered below -- making allowance for McCoy descendants in the Craig line.

(See VII, 44) Children of Lena (Huddleston) and George Colville

- 43-A George Edwin Colville, born 1901; died 1907.
- 44-B Frances Marion Colville, born 1904. Married to Wm. Leo Landon. Residence: Wheeling, W. Va. (See IX, 14-16.)
- 45-C Wade Hampton Colville, born 1909; died 1910.
- 46-D Robert Koester Colville, born 1911. Married July 28, 1950 in Raphine, Va. to Josephine Beach of Pratt, W. Va. He is an instructor at W. Va. Institute of Technology, Montgomery, W. Va.

(See VII, 45) Children of Edward and Hattie (Blair) Huddleston

- 47-A Geraldine Huddleston, born Oct. 28, 1900. Married 1923 to Overton Kint. Residence: Beckley, W. Va.
- 48-B Helen Huddleston, born Jan. 10, 1906. Married to John Robert Sala. Residence: Drake Univ., Des Moines, Iowa. (See IX, 17.)

- 49-C Edra Huddleston, born May 28, 1910. Married to Rodney Flake.
- 50-D Billie Huddleston, born May 29, 1913. Lt., Newport, R.I.
- 51-E Phyllis Huddleston, born Feb. 17, 1917. Married to Oscar Lee (Mike) Ramsey, Jr. Residence: Lynchburg, Va. (See IX, 18-20.)

(See VII, 47) Children of Bert and Anna (Carver) Huddleston

- 52-A George Carver Huddleston, born 1918. Married to Phyllis Horton. Residence: Montgomery, W. Va. (See IX, 21.)
- 53-B Emily Huddleston, born 1920. Married to R. B. Russell. Residence: Montgomery, W. Va. (See IX, 22-23.)
- 54-C Robert Huddleston, born 1929. Residence: Montgomery.

(See VII, 90) Children of Gladys (Huddleston) and Joe Wood, Jr.

- 55-A Joe Wood, III, born 1924.
- 56-B Harriett Wood, born 1921.
- 57-C Danny Wood, born 1929; died 1936.

(See VII, 95) Children of Alma (Huddleston) and Denver Brown

- 58-A Eloise Brown, born 1918. Married to Joseph Smith. Residence: Montgomery, W. Va. (See IX, 24-25.)
- 59-B Ann Brown, born 1922. Married to Everette Miller. Residence: Christian, W. Va. (See IX, 26.)
- 60-C Alma Dennis Brown, born 1925. Married to Lewis Williams. Residence: West Alexandria, Ohio.

(See VII, 98) Children of Mary (Huddleston) and Benny Hess

- 61-A Gene Hess, born 1930.
- 62-B James Hess, born 1932.

(See VII, 101) Children of Callie and Abbie (Keeley) Porter

- 63-A Guy A. Porter. Residence: Charleston, W. Va.

(See VII, 102) Children of Elizabeth (Porter) and Wade Coley

- 64-A Wade H. Coley, born 1920.
- 65-B Mary Elizabeth Coley, born 1915. Married to Fred Knee. (See IX, 27.)
- 66-C Helen Coley, born 1922. Married to Carter Allen.

(See VII, 103) Children of Mary Louise (Porter) and Chas. Williamson

- 67-A Charles Williamson, born 1933. Residence: Charleston, W. Va.

(See VII, 113) Children of Minnie (Burford) and Earl Thomas

68-A Mary Virginia Thomas, born Oct. 26, 1920 (adopted). First marriage to Russell Shields. Second marriage to E. J. Rogers. (See IX, 56-57.)

(See VII, 114) Children of Simpson and May (Thomas) Burford

69-A Leslie Burford. Married Armeleta DeHouse. Residence: Stockton, Calif. (See IX, 47.)

70-B Roy Burford. Married Vera Foster. (See IX, 48.)

(See VII, 115) Children of Henry and Laura (Smith) Burford

71-A Opal Burford. Married Waldo Burroughs. Residence: Redlands, Calif.

72-B Zona Burford. Married Arthur Mertins. Residence: San Bernardino, Calif. (See IX, 43.)

73-C Helen Burford. Married W. L. Musgrove. (See IX, 44.)

74-D Charles Burford. (See IX, 45-46.)

(See VII, 117) Children of Stella (Burford) and Robert Turner

75-A Roy Turner. Residence: Wellington, Kansas.

76-B Charlie Turner.

77-C Alice Turner.

78-D Willard Turner. Residence: San Jose, Calif. (2 boys)

79-E John Turner. Residence: Modesto, Calif.

80-F Rebecca Turner. Residence: Wichita, Kansas.

(See VII, 119) Children of Eva (Burford) and Walter Crissman

81-A Edith Crissman. Married John Hunter. Residence: Hereford, Texas. (See IX, 39-42.)

(See VII, 120) Children of Clarence and Lillie (Runyan) Burford

82-A Walter Lewis Burford, born Apr. 12, 1914. Married Virginia who died Dec. 11, 1954. Residence: Healdsburg, Calif. Occupation: Music Director in H.S. in 1958. (See IX, 49-52.)

83-B Wesley Burford, born Dec. 5, 1915. Married to Margaret Crawford. Residence: Sacramento, Calif. (See IX, 53-55.)

(See VII, 121) Children of Zeda (Burford) and J. H. Allison

84-A Vera Allison. Married Walter Shrewsbury. (See VII, 31; VIII, 17.)

85-B J. H. Allison, Jr. Married Genevieve Galbreth.

86-C Charles Burford Allison.

(See VII, 122) Children of Etta (Burford) and Fred Talliferro
87-A Fred Talliferro, Jr.

(See VII, 125) Children of Nora (Burford) and Bernard Gallagher

- 88-A Norman Gallagher
- 89-B Bernard Gallagher, Jr.
- 90-C Therza Bell Gallagher.
- 91-D Marceille Gallagher.
- 92-E James Gallagher.
- 93-F Lionel Gallagher.

(See VII, 126) Children of George and Lloyd (Austin) Burford

- 94-A Harold Burford.
- 95-B Dean Burford.

(See VII, 127) Children of Charlie and Virginia (Snow) Burford

- 96-A Charlene Burford.

(See VII, 128) Children of Eva (Burford) and Carrol Bird

- 97-A Eva Theresa Bird, born Mar. 3, 1924. Married William H. Hanna. Residence: Deerfield Beach, Miami, Fla.
- 98-B Carroll L. Bird, Jr., born Apr. 30, 1925. Married Beatrice Potts, June 8, 1946. Residence: Wilmar, Ark. (See IX, 38.)

(See VII, 130) Children of Ada (Steele) and Earl Ollivant

- 99-A Nell Ollivant. Married Charles Friend. (See IX, 35.)

(See VII, 131) Children of Leda (Steele) and Roy Stone

- 100-A Dorvan Stone.
- 101-B Earl Stone. They live in Kansas City, Mo.

(See VII, 132) Children of Maynard and Phila (Halfield) Steele

- 102-A Nora May Steele. Children: Kenneth, Jr., Terrance, Wm. and Starr.

(See VII, 134) Children of Raymond and Ollivene (Richards) Parsons

- 103-A Anna Margaret Parsons

(See VI, 64) Children of Ruth (Burford) and John Berkenvile

- 104-A Jackie Berkenvile.

- (See VII, 138) Children of James and Margaret (Purvis) McCoy
105-A James Walter McCoy, Jr., born June 17, 1922 at Idaho Falls. Married April 8, 1944 to Betty Carol Harris, born Aug. 8, 1925. Married in Austin, Texas.
106-B Ralph Gregory McCoy, born Aug. 2, 1926, Salt Lake City; died Nov. 7, 1927.
107-C Beverly Jean McCoy, born Sept. 13, 1927, Salt Lake City. Married June 24, 1944 to Glen Ernst Minuth, born Sept. 30, 1924. Both from San Leandro, Calif., but were married in San Diego, Calif. (See IX, 36-37.)
108-D John Keith McCoy, born Dec. 18, 1930, Cheyenne, Wyoming.

- (See VII, 143) Children of Roy and Mabel (Creek) Senn
110-A Oma Elizabeth Senn, born Sept. 21, 1913, Chicago, Ill.
111-B Rosalie Senn, born July 21, 1915, Chicago, Ill.
112-C Horace Evert Senn, born March 26, 1918; died Apr. 28, 1919.

- (See VII, 145) Children of Iva (Senn) and Elbert Turner
113-A Elinor Turner, born Nov. 12, 1912; died Nov. 13, 1912.
114-B Woodson Senn Turner, born Sept. 27, 1914.
115-C Stanleigh Evert Turner, born Sept. 9, 1917.

They reside at Conway, Mo., Rt. 1.

- (See VII, 146) Children of Evert and Acha (Newport) Senn
116-A Sylvia Ellen, born May 9, 1921.
117-B Evert Simpson Senn, Jr., born Nov. 1, 1924. Residence: Phillipsburg, Missouri.

- (See VII, 147) Children of Thelma (Senn) and Homer Tribble
118-A Roger Tribble, born May 8, 1928.

- (See VII, 148) Children of Minnie (Parsons) and Lloyd Wood
119-A Edgar Francis Wood, born Jan. 24, 1926.
120-B Kathryn Louise Wood, born Apr. 24, 1928.
121-C Mildred Jean Wood, born Oct. 14, 1934.

Residence of this family -- Syracuse, Mo.

- (See VII, 149) Children of Evaline (Parsons) and James Anthony
122-A James Henry Anthony, born Jan. 17, 1933.
123-B William Ray Anthony, born Aug. 16, 1935.

Residence of this family -- Syracuse, Mo.

(See VII, 154) Children of Herbert and Martha (Coffelt) Barbee

124-A Keith Lavern Barbee, born Aug. 11, 1934.

125-B Edith Louise Barbee, born Nov. 27, 1935.

(See VII, 156) Children of Clyde and Hazel (Kinder) Barbee

126-A Jackey Lee Barbee, born Oct. 24, 1937. Residence: Las Animico, Col.

(See VII, 18) Children of Kate (McCoy) and John Hawkins

127-A Edward Hawkins. (See IX, 28.)

(See VII, 83) Children of Esther (Huddleston) and Ruby K. Camper

128-A Ruby Kent Camper, Jr., born April 23, 1919. Married Oct. 17, 1942 to Mary Louise. (See IX, 30-32.)

129-B Dale Huddleston Camper, born Oct. 9, 1924. Married April 11, 1946 to Dorothy Lee Markin. (See IX, 33-34.)

130-C Ruth Esther Camper, born March 13, 1928.

131-D Martha Joan Camper, born Aug. 1, 1934.

(See VII, 88) Children of Elizabeth (Huddleston) and Thomas Garnette

132-A Betty Jo Garnette, born 1927. Married to William Edward Sutphin. (See IX, 29.)

133-B Peggy Anna Garnette, born 1928. Trained nurse, Johnson-Willis Hosp. Residence: Richmond, Va.

(See VII, 118) Children of Mollie (Burford) and Fred Nett

134-A Thelma Nett. Married Robert Sazevich. Residence: San Bernardino, California. No children.

135-B Jewell Nett. Married. Residence: Utah.

McCOY

IX GENERATION

(See VIII, 1) Children of Olaf Coleman

1-A Deanna Coleman, born Feb. 6, 1938.

2-B Dale Coleman, born Jan. 21, 1942.

(See VIII, 2) Children of Thelma (Coleman) and Leonard Childers

3-A Marganna Childers, born Oct., 1939.

4-B Lenita Childers, born May 12, 1941.

(See VIII, 3) Children of Maurice and Erma (Chadderdon) Coleman

5-A Maurice Chadderdon Coleman, born Dec. 19, 1936.

6-B Richard Lea Coleman, born Feb. 14, 1944. Residence: Fort Myers, Fla.

(See VIII, 18) Children of Hazel (Messick) and Mr. Brown

7-A Gordon Brown

(See VIII, 19) Children of Ralph Mesick and his first wife

8-A Herbert Mesick.

9-B A daughter Mesick.

Children of Ralph and Mary (Andrade) Mesick

10-C Ruth Mesick.

11-D Ralph Lee Mesick.

(See VIII, 20) Children of Kenneth and Hope Mesick

12-A Marylan Mesick. Married June 1947 to Daniel Smythe.

(See VIII, 23) Children of Esther (Egan) and Russell Hind

13-A Nancy Ann Hind.

(See VIII, 44) Children of Frances (Coleville) and Wm. Landon

14-A Jack Lee Landon, born 1932.

15-B Jean Lou Landon, born 1932.

16-C Bill Coleville Landon, born 1935.

(See VIII, 48) Children of Helen (Huddleston) and Robert Sala

17-A Marilyn Sala, born June 17, 1931. Graduate of Drake Univ. at Des Moines, Iowa, Class 1950.

(See VIII, 51) Children of Phyllis (Huddleston) and Oscar Ramsey

18-A Kent Ramsey.

19-B Bill Ramsey.

20-C Robert Ramsey.

(See VIII, 52) Children of George and Phyllis (Horton) Huddleston

21-A Gregory Horton Huddleston, born 1948.

(See VIII, 53) Children of Emily (Huddleston) and R. B. Russell

22-A Ronald Bruce Russell, born 1945.

23-B Ann Windsor Russell, born 1948. Residence: Montgomery, W. Va.

(See VIII, 58) Children of Eloise (Brown) and Joseph Smith

24-A Pattie Joe Smith.

25-B Denver Kenna Smith. Residence: Montgomery, W. Va.

(See VIII, 59) Children of Ann (Brown) and Everett Miller

26-A Catherine Ann Miller, born 1948. Residence: Christian, W. Va.

(See VIII, 65) Children of Mary (Coley) and Fred Knee

27-A Molly Knee.

(See VIII, 127) Children of Edward Hawkins

28-A Charles McCoy Hawkins. Residence: Nevada, Mo.

(See VIII, 132) Children of Betty (Garnett) and William Sutphin

29-A Thomas Kemple Sutphin, born 1949.

(See VIII, 128) Children of Ruby K. and Mary Camper. Residence: Columbus.

30-A Carol Esther Camper, born Jan. 13, 1944.

31-B Carter Lee Camper, born Feb. 17, 1946.

32-C Claudia Mary Camper, born Sept. 15, 1947.

(See VIII, 129) Children of Dale and Dorothy (Markin) Camper. Residence: Miamitone, Ohio.

33-A Dale Huddleston Camper, Jr., born Feb. 18, 1947.

34-B Deborah Louise Camper, born Sept. 23, 1949.

(See VIII, 99) Children of Nell (Ollivant) and Charles Friend

35-A Donnie Friend.

(See VIII, 107) Children of Beverly (McCoy) and Glen Minuth

36-A Stephen Glen Minuth, born Nov. 21, 1946.

37-B Michael Gordon Minuth, born Dec. 16, 1948.

(See VIII, 98) Children of Carrol L. and Beatrice Bird

38-A Theresa Carrolyn Bird, born April 8, 1948.

(See VIII, 81) Children of Edith (Crissman) and John Hunter

39-A Howard Hunter, married.

40-B Marie Hunter. Married Dec. 1957.

41-C Stella Hunter, born about 1942.

42-D Evelyn Hunter, born about 1944.

(See VIII, 72) Children of Zona (Burford) and Arthur Mertins

43-A Michael Arthur Mertins, born about 1942.

(See VIII, 73) Children of Helen (Burford) and W. L. Musgrove

44-A Georgina Musgrove, born about 1942.

(See VIII, 74) Children of Charles and Viola Burford

45-A Lorna Marie Burford, born about 1944.

46-B Waldo Burford, born about 1950.

(See VIII, 69) Children of Leslie and Armeleta Burford

47-A Donald R. Burford. Married February 11, 1956 to Patricia Kesher.
(See X, 1.)

(See VIII, 70) Children of Roy and Vera Burford

48-A Ralph Burford, born 1939. Married Feb. 4, 1956 to Ernestine. Residence: Sacramento, Calif. In college in 1958. (See X, 2.)

(See VIII, 82) Children of Lewis and Virginia Burford

49-A Anita Burford, born May 22, 1940.

50-B Dian Burford, born Mar. 10, 1943.

51-C Karen Burford, born Dec. 29, 1944.

(See VIII, 83) Children of Wesley and Margaret Burford

53-A Jimmie Burford, born 1941.

54-B Nancy Burford, born Dec. 1943.

55-C Janet Burford, born Jan. 25, 1950.

(See VIII, 68) Children of Mary Virginia (Thomas) and Russell Shields

56-A David Thomas Shields, born Dec. 19, 1943.

57-B Jeffrey Lynn Shields, born Oct. 14, 1949.

X GENERATION

(See IX, 47) Children of Donald and Patricia Burford

1-A David Norman Burford, born May 16, 1957.

(See IX, 48) Children of Ralph and Ernestine Burford

2-A Barbara May Burford, born Oct. 17, 1941.

* * *

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

To Mrs. Mary McCoy Nelson, Mrs. Iva McCoy Parsons and Mrs. Minnie Burford -- for their assistance in collecting this data.

OTHER VIRGINIA McCOYS
(No relation)

The McCoys of Providence Church . . . Providence is the oldest original structure erected by Presbyterians in Eastern Virginia (not as old as Old Stone).

- I. Daniel McCoy came from Scotland with several sons, only one of whom had sons.
- II. I do not know the name of this one.
- III. William McCoy, grandson of Daniel McCoy, married Sallie Ann Kemper. They lived at Harrodsburg, Kentucky. Their son was
- IV. Rev. H. P. R. McCoy who was reared in Faquier Co. near Warrenton. Was Chaplain in Charlottesville during the War Between the States. He became pastor of Providence Church in 1867. Died in 1914. His two children were
- V. Mrs. Stephen F. Hart, "Roseneath," Shelfar, Va. and Kenneth McCoy who has one son, Henry. Their cousin, Taylor McCoy, is a lawyer in Staunton, Virginia. These are almost the only male descendants by the name of McCoy of this Line.

OTHER McCOYS
(No relation)

These McCoys are thought to have been Virginia McCoys. I have not checked.

- I. James McCoy came from Scotland to Virginia about 1760 and married about the same year to Ann Bruce.
- II. Not known. Believe went to West Virginia.
- III. George McCoy, born 1775-1805. Married Miss Rogers who died March 3, 1879. Went to Missouri and then to Trion, Georgia. Their children:
- IV. 1. Isaac. Child: Alfred Luther.
2. George. Children: Walter, Emmett, William, Fitzhugh, Charles.
3. Robert. Children: Nan, Bet, Jane.
4. William.
5. Hariett.
6. Bruce.
7. John Mark McCoy, born 1824; died 1877. Residence: Red Clay, Ga. on Georgia-Tennessee Line. His children were:
- V. By first wife, Mary Cathey: George C., John J.C., William Knox, Hattie, Margaret. By second wife, Mary Emmaline Parker, 1844-1888: Robert A. 1865-1940, Grace born 1869, Mary Lou, Henry Bruce McCoy, 1872-1926, married Mellie Logue. Their children were:
- VI. Frankie L., born 1897; Ralph L., 1899-1948, married Edna McGowan, children Charles Robert and Ralph Edwin; Iva Delle, born 1903; Robert Andrew, born 1905, married Eugenia Perry; Fletcher Evan, born 1907, married Mildred Nix, children Wayne Harris; Jesse Alex Van Buren, married Marjorie Lawrence.

MILLER

I GENERATION

Jacob Miller, born between 1695 and 1700. Died in 1766. He and his wife, Barbara, were born in Germany near the City of Zweibrucken. They came to Virginia in 1730 and settled near Woodstock, Virginia. He received three land grants from Lord Fairfax. He gave the land on which was laid out the town, calling it Muellerstadt. Mueller is, no doubt, the way his name was spelt in Germany. In 1760 George Washington incorporated it and changed the name to Woodstock. The photostat copies of land grants made to Jacob Miller by Lord Fairfax, also the incorporation of Muellerstadt and the changing of the name to Woodstock can be obtained at the Virginia State Library, Richmond, Virginia. Jacob and Barbara Miller had six children. Among them was:

II GENERATION

Christian Miller, born in 1774; died April 1, 1836. Married Catherine Wiseman at Woodstock, Virginia in 1771. She was born in 1746 and died May, 1837. Christian Miller served as a Sergeant in Capt. Jacob Riner's Co. of Virginia soldiers from August, 1780 to May, 1781 (and perhaps many other dates). References: History of Shenandoah Co. by John W. Wayland, Chapter 11, page 195; History of Shenandoah Valley by T. K. Cartmell, page 518; Hennings Revised Statute Laws of Virginia, Vol. 7. These references his descendants can use for the D.A.R. (Daughters of American Revolution. For D.A.C. (Daughters of American Colonies) use together with photostat references, The Valley of Virginia, 2nd edition by Kercheval, page 158. Also for both D.A.R. and D.A.C. use the name of Mrs. Ora Bryant Peters (nee Hattie Mae Miller -- see Craig VI, 50) whose address is 1938 N. 71st Street, Wauwatosa 13, Wisconsin, and give her D.A.R. National Number 363134. State that when she joined she used National Number 246,844. Her D.A.C. National Number is 10251. (This is with her consent.) Both can be used by any descendant of the men above mentioned.

III GENERATION

Children of Christian and Catherine (Wiseman) Miller:

- A. Phillip, born Sept. 29, 1772. Married Elizabeth Graves.
- B. Jacob W., born April 8, 1775. Married Ellen Miller (no relation).
- C. Catherine, born Aug. 2, 1778. Married Jacob Liggett.
- D. John, born May 31, 1781 at Woodstock, Virginia; died March 18, 1846 in Mason Co., W. Va. He married first Sophia Clendenine. He married second on Oct. 23, 1823 to Sarah Henderson. Sarah was born Jan. 6, 1797 at Mason Co., W. Virginia; died same place on Jan. 26, 1872.
- E. Mary, born Aug. 19, 1783. Married John Gaiv.
- F. Henry, born March 27, 1788. Married Anne Clendenin.
- G. Elizabeth, born Jan. 25, 1794. Married John Boer.

IV GENERATION

Children of John and Sarah (Henderson) Miller

- A. James Henderson Miller, born June 6, 1829 in Mason Co., Va.; died February 19, 1898, Beech Hill, W. Va. Married March 27, 1851 to Harriet Elizabeth Craig. (See Craig IV, 8.)

NELSON FAMILY

Alexander Franklin Nelson, died Oct. 23, 1850. Married Oct. 8, 1822 to Eliza Jane Guy, who died July 31, 1831. Second marriage -- March 10, 1835.

Children of Alexander Franklin Nelson and Eliza Jane Guy:

- A. Robert Nelson, born July 7, 1823; died Dec. 14, 1824.
- B. Julia Ann Nelson, born Jan. 16, 1825; died Aug. 3, 1890. Married Jan. 16, 1856 to Marshall Talfair Nelson of Ohio. Their children were:
 1. Elwood Nelson, born Dec. 2, 1856.
 2. Eliz. Nelson, born Nov. 19, 1858.
 3. Dr. Lockhart Nelson, born Feb. 23, 1861.
 4. Guy Nelson, born March 3, 1863.
 5. Herbert Nelson, born April 16, 1866.
- C. Alexander Lockhart Nelson, born Aug. 21, 1827; died Aug. 31, 1910. Married July 5, 1855 to Elizabeth Moore. Their children were:
 1. Bessie Moore Nelson, born Sept. 7, 1856. Married July 5, 1880 to Albert Winston Gaines of Chattanooga, Tenn. Their children were: Alexander Nelson Gaines, born July 8, 1881; died July 16, 1882; and Julia Lyne Gaines, born April 26, 1883; died March 30, 1891.
 2. Julia Lockhart Nelson, born Sept. 10, 1858. Married Aug. 2, 1881 to Walter Shelby Forrester of Louisville, Ky. Their children were: Guy Nelson Forrester, born June 25, 1882, and Mary Forrester, born Aug. 14, 1890.
 3. Frank Alexander Nelson, born Nov. 1870; married in 1906 to Elizabeth Ross of Lexington, Va. No children.
 4. Evelyn Nelson, born Sept. 18, 1872.
- D. Wm. J. Nelson, born Sept. 25, 1829; died Feb. 26, 1903. Married Nov. 19, 1856 to Sallie Harrison Rodes; died March 21, 1886. Their children:
 1. Kate Rodes Nelson, born Oct. 19, 1857. Married Feb. 26, 1884 to Judge John W. Stone, born April 23, 1851.
 2. Alexander Montgomery Nelson, born Aug. 25, 1859. Married Dec. 6, 1885 to Sallie Lewis Hart. Their children were: John Myers Nelson, born Oct. 9, 1889; Alexander Montgomery Nelson, Jr., born Feb. 15, 1891; Coleman Hart Nelson, born June 10, 1892; Wm. James Nelson, born June 6, 1894; Sallie Rodes Nelson (twin), born June 6, 1894, died March 12, 1899; Robert Rodes Nelson, born Aug. 10, 1896; Harris Hart Nelson, born July 24, 1898, died 1905; Kate Gale Nelson, born Oct. 21, 1900; Charles Lindsay Nelson and Eliz. Garland Nelson, born Nov. 23, 1903 (twins).
 3. David Rodes Nelson, died July 11, 1861.
 4. Wm. Brown Nelson (twin of David), born May 27, 1861; died July 31, 1861.

5. Charles Franklin Nelson, born Oct. 26, 1862. Married Feb. 15, 1895 Laura Sale. Their child: Wm. Henry Sale Nelson, born Jan. 20, 1891.
 6. Anne Maria Nelson, born Dec. 11, 1864; died March 18, 1891. Married July 25, 1888 to Thomas King Baker. Their child: Catherine Anne Baker, born July 25, 1889.
 7. Julia Lockhart Nelson, born Jan. 24, 1869. Married July 27, 1893 to Edward Scott Sublett. Their children were: William Nelson Sublett, born May 21, 1890, died April 19, 1896; and Ruth Nelson Sublett, born Oct. 2, 1896.
 8. Robert Emmett Rodes Nelson, born Dec. 28, 1868. Married June 3, 1896 to Mary Graham Dyer of New Orleans, La., born Dec. 23, 1872. Their children were: Clara King Nelson; Thomas Rodes Nelson; and Charles Alexander Nelson.
 9. Wm. James Nelson, Jr., born Aug. 20, 1870. Married Dec. 15, 1898 to Maude Burleigh Langhome (or Laughome).
 10. Virginius Rodes Nelson, born July 4, 1872; died July 12, 1890.
 11. Guy Yancey Nelson, born June 3, 1874; died July 31, 1891.
 12. Henry Hugh Nelson, born July 24, 1879; died Aug. 29, 1894.
- E. John Montgomery Nelson, born May 25, 1831; died June 9, 1897. Olatha, Kansas. Married June 20, 1860 to Mary C. Algar, born Sept. 22, 1833. Their children were:
1. Charles Algar Nelson, born March 29, 1861.
 2. Frank I. Nelson, born Oct. 10, 1866.
 3. William Guy Nelson, born Nov. 6, 1874.

NOTE: Acknowledgments -- Mrs. Emmett Reily
of Kansas City, Missouri -- for this information.

TATE FAMILY

Four Tate brothers came from North Ireland to America about 1740. They landed in Pennsylvania, then settled in Augusta. All of them were in the Revolutionary War. They were:

1. Capt. James Tate. Lived in Greenville. Waddell says "Capt. Tate had hardly rested from the fatigue of his Southern Campaign (Battle of the Cowpens, Jan. 1781) when he began to retrace his steps to North Carolina to reinforce General Greene (Battle of Guilford Court House near Greensboro, North Carolina, fought March 15, 1781)." Tate's company was composed largely, if not entirely, of men from Bethel and Tinkling Spring congregations. Captain Tate was killed in the battle.
2. John Tate. Lived near Greenville. Represented Augusta County in the Legislature.
3. Robert Tate. Lived in Augusta County. Has many descendants there and in surrounding counties.
4. General William Tate. Moved to Smythe County, Virginia. Many descendants in Southwest Virginia.

Some of the descendants of these brothers migrated west. I have not traced the different lines to see which became an Allied Family. For more information, see Waddell and Chalkley.

WANDLESS

I GENERATION

Margaret Adams married Ralph Wandless in England. Second marriage to John Carlile in Augusta Co., Virginia.

II GENERATION

Children of Margaret Adams and Ralph Wandless

- 1-A Ralph Wandless, born about 1759 in England. Died: I have both 1824 and 1842. Married Sept. 20, 1788 to Creassey Nicholes, daughter of Levan Nicholes. Ralph served in the Revolutionary War under Capt. McCoy in his march to Richmond. Served as a spy at Clover Licks under Capt. Geo. Poage. Served under Capt. Buchanan and Col. Huggard (Chalkley's Abstracts, Vol. II, page 498). He was living in Bath Co. in 1821. Moved to Pocahontas Co., W. Va. in 1824. One record says he was buried there. Another says he was buried in Green Valley, Va. His is said to have been the longest grave ever seen there. It was estimated he was nearly seven feet tall. He was called by the Clayton nephews "Uncle Wandless."
- 2-B Margaret Wandless, born about 1759; died Nov. 30, 1823. Married first to Rice. (There were several men by the name of Rice in the Rev. War. I believe this one was John but I do not have definite proof.) He was killed at the battle of Guilford Court House, March 1781. Before burial a comrade cut a button off his uniform and brought it to his wife. We had that button until it disappeared a few years ago. Margaret was married to John Clayton on Jan. 2, 1786.
- 3-C Stephen Wandless, born about 1762; died 1826. Married May 3, 1788 to Catherine Gabhard, daughter of John Gabhard. Stephen bought a farm on Stuart's Creek (vicinity of Windy Cove Church, adjoining James Blake) on July 17, 1789 (Chalkley, Vol. III, page 587).
- 4-D Mary Wandless, born about 1764; died before 1822. Married about 1784 to Abel Armstrong, a son of Thomas Armstrong.

III GENERATION

(See II, 1) Children of Ralph and Creassey (Nicholes) Wandless

- 1-A James; 2-B Levern; 3-C John; 4-D Ralph; 5-E Another daughter; 6-F William who married Miss Wilson from below Staunton.

(See II, 2) Children of Margaret Wandless and Rice

- 7-A Elizabeth (Betsy) Rice, born about 1778. Married June 9, 1800 to James Black. James' father probably was James Black Sr. and his grandparents probably were Anthony and Eliz. Black of Tinkling Spring Church. (For children of Margaret Wandless and John Clayton, see Clayton Line.)

(See II, 3) Children of Stephen Wandless and Catherine Gabhard

8-A Stephen Wandless, Jr., born 1805. Married March 31, 1850 to Elizabeth Harriett Kincaid. (I have no information regarding other children.)

(See II, 4) Children of Mary Wandless and Abel Armstrong

See Armstrong Line.

IV GENERATION

(See III, 7) Children of Elizabeth (Betsy) Rice and James Black

1-A Samuel Black. Went to Missouri. Left Deerfield on Tuesday, a.m., Oct. 16, 1821 and arrived in St. Louis, Nov. 12. Wm. Clayton wrote to his brother, Ralph, in St. Louis, to whom Samuel was going: "I know no youth who bids so fair to do well, or who has more of my good wishes for future prosperity; industrious, noble minded, liberal education." Samuel married Amanda McCutchen (see further on). His descendants live in Missouri. Mrs. Maggie Rucker of Rolla, Missouri was one of them. Samuel became quite a prosperous man.

2-B Elizabeth Black.

3-C Julia Black. Unmarried.

4-D James Black, Jr. He had two children, James and Mary. Their step-father in 1868 was Geo. W. Peaco.

5-E William Black.

6-F Ralph Black. In 1854 he was living on Figarts Creek, Post Office - Fountain Spring. He was taking care of his parents who lived within 60 yards of his door. In 1840 Melly Clayton, aged 10, wrote to Mrs. Ralph Clayton: "Tell Cousin Samuel Black that his father, mother, brothers and sisters are all well. Cousin Ralph Black is doing well. He has one child and one of the finest little wives he ever saw. She is very industrious and they have plenty of everything."

7-G Thomas Black. (He must have died young. I know nothing about him.)

8-H John Black. Married Annie Ptolmy.

The only descendants of these Blacks in Virginia of whom I know are Misses Florence and Laura Black, trained nurses in Richmond, Virginia, and their niece, Miss Black, daughter of Garrett Gooch Black (deceased) of Craigsville.

(See III, 8) Children of Stephen Wandless, Jr. and Eliz. H. Kincaid

9-A Martha Jane Wandless, born 1829. Married Geo. Smith.

- 10-B David Nelson Wandless, born 1831. Married Eliz. Bethel.
- 11-C William Wandless, born 1833.
- 12-D Sarah Ann Wandless, born 1836.
- 13-E Stephen Hamilton Wandless, born 1840. Married 1860 to Mary Smith.

V GENERATION

(See IV, 10) Children of David Nelson and Eliz. (Bethel) Wandless

- 1-A Stephen Wandless.
- 2-B Dr. Henry Wandless, a distinguished eye specialist in New York City.
No children.
- 3-C Angus Wandless. Married Annie Keister.
- 4-D John Wandless.

VI GENERATION

(See V, 3) Children of Angus and Annie (Keister) Wandless

- 1-A Rohe Wandless. Married Venie Shoemaker.
- 2-B Bessie Wandless. Married Walter Hoy. Residence: Staunton. Two children: Gladys Hoy, married Emmett Hueffer; Constant Hoy.

WELCH FAMILY

Alexander Welch was born Feb. 10, 1752. The place of his birth and raising are unknown to us. He was in the battle of Point Pleasant. Soon after that he settled in Greenbrier County, now West Virginia.

Captain Mathew Arbuckle was killed by a falling tree in a storm in June, 1781. His widow, nee Fannie Hunter, was married to Alexander Welch in March 1783. They raised three children, John, Agnes and Fannie:

1. John married and raised one child, Alexander who died unmarried.
2. Agnes (called Nancy) married Thomas Reynolds and raised two children, Alexander Welch Reynolds and Sallie Ann Reynolds. Alexander Welch Reynolds was a general in the Civil War on the Confederate side. He would not surrender so spent the rest of his life in Egypt. Sallie Ann married Dr. W. A. Patten. They lived and died in Lewisburg, W. Va. They had but one child, a son who died unmarried.
3. Fannie Welch Reynolds was born Oct. 26, 1788 in Greenbrier Co. and died in Mason Co., W. Va., Nov. 28, 1878, aged 90 years, 1 month, and 2 days. On the 28th of Oct. 1817, she married David Bright of Greenbrier Co. They had five children in the following order: John Welch, Michael Alexander, Sarah Frances (see Craig IV, 6), Betsy Ann and David Mortimer. John Welch died in the Confederate Service in 1864, unmarried. Michael Alexander married Mattie Guy. They both died in Staunton, Va. and were buried in the graveyard of the Old Stone Church, Augusta Co., Va. They had one daughter, Fannie Rhodes, who married James Alexander Montgomery. She died in Lewisburg, W. Va., leaving two sons, young children, Guy Bright Montgomery and Alexander Montgomery. Sarah Frances married George William Craig of Mason Co. (see History of Craig Family). Betsy Ann died in Lewisburg, Sept. 1849, unmarried. David Mortimer married Laura M. Field and lives in Richmond, Ky. They had six children, Hardin Welch, William, Lucy, Florrie, Anna, and Laura.

WILSON

I GENERATION

James Wilson married Mary. He was in the Revolutionary War. Served in Capt. Richard Steins Co., 10th Va. Regiment. Was properly discharged July 10, 1783. His son was:

II GENERATION

George Wilson, born 1773; died Aug. 31, 1849. Married June 28, 1800 to Isabella Freed who was born 1776; died April 15, 1852. Among their children were two sons:

III GENERATION

- A. Daniel Wilson, born June 14, 1803; died March 12, 1868. Married to Elizabeth Eidson.
- B. George Alfred Wilson, born June 5, 1823; died May 20, 1884. Married about 1845 to Sarah Bell who was born June 7, 1825; died Aug. 1, 1863.

IV GENERATION

Daniel and Eliz. (Eidson) Wilson had 14 children. Among them were:

- A. Isabella Wilson, first wife of Henry Harnsberger Hamilton. (See Hamilton V, 29.)
- B. Mary Wilson. Married Jacob Hamilton, brother of Henry H.

Children of George Alfred and Sarah (Bell) Wilson

- A. Nannie Wilson, second wife of Henry Harnsberger Hamilton. (His wives were first cousins.)

OTHER CRAIGS

FORT DEFIANCE CRAIGS

These Craigs were not related to Rev. John Craig but they lived in the same community and were members of Old Stone Church.

I GENERATION

William Craig was of the Craigs of Craig Castle, near Edinburgh. Three brothers and three sisters came to America with him. They came from North Ireland and landed in 1721 or 1722, and lived in or near Kenneth Square, London Grove, Chester Co., Penn. Moved to Augusta Co. about 1744. William was born about 1686. His will was recorded Nov. 26, 1759. His wife was Jean Anderson, the widow Allen.

Brothers and sisters of William Craig: Col Thomas, James, Daniel (ancestor of Pres. Roosevelt), Margaret who married John Ivney, Jane who married James Boyd, and Sarah who married Richard Walker.

William and Jean Craig had three sons, two of whom came to Augusta with them. The eldest, Robert came two years previously.

II GENERATION

Children of William and Jean (Anderson) Craig

- 1-A Robert Craig. Was in Capt. John Smith's Militia in 1742. Name appears in Jan. No. 1701 Va. Magazine of History and Biog. Born 1713; died 1788. Married Grizell. Four of his children were John, who had a son William, born 1746; Robert, who had a son William, born 1747; Ann, and Rebecca. There were others but they were not named in his will. (See Generation III for other children.)
- 2-B James, Sr., born 1714 or 15; died Feb. 7, 1790. Death resulted from an accident at his mill on South River. Married Feb. 20, 1742 to Mary Laird, born 1715; died Feb. 20, 1785, in her 70th year. Her family were among the early settlers of Augusta. James was in the Revolutionary War in spite of his advanced age.
- 3-C John Craig, born 1717; died 1802. Born in Ireland. Married Sarah Allen. His Bible is now in the possession of the family of the late Rev. Dr. J. N. Craig of Atlanta, Georgia.

III GENERATION

(See II, 2) Children of James, Sr. and Mary (Laird) Craig

- 1-A Sarah, born Feb. 1, 1743, probably in Pennsylvania. First married to Mr. Thorpe. Second marriage to James Ely. She was baptized by Rev. Craig, Oct. 21, 1744.
- 2-B James Jr., born July 23, 1745. Married Jean Stuart, daughter of Archibald and Janet (Brown) Stuart. James' will was probated June 23, 1807. Will is found in Chalkney's Annals of Augusta Co., Vol. 3, page 132. Jean died about 1816. Her will found Chalkley, Vol. 3, page 229.
- 3-C Samuel, born June 20, 1746; died Sept. 25, 1795. Moved to Lincoln Co., Ky. in 1778. Among his children were Samuel, who married Miss Gaines, daughter of Richard Gaines of Virginia; Dr. John C., most celebrated physician of his day in Kentucky; Richard Gaines, Capt. in Mexican War; daughter who married Mr. Masterson.
- 4-D John, born Nov. 21, 1747; died Nov. 21, 1772. Unmarried.
- 5-E George, born Jan. 4, 1749; died Nov. 26, 1801. Married Dec. 16, 1790 to Elizabeth Evans, by Rev. Wm. Wilson, Pastor of Old Stone Church. Their children were:
 - 1. James. Married Miss Crawford of Augusta. Removed to Missouri in early 18th century. Three of his sons served as soldiers in the Confederate Army.
 - 2. Mary. Married John A. Patterson of Augusta. Among their children were Chas. S. Patterson, James A. Patterson, Benjamin Patterson.
 - 3. Margaret. Married Samuel Patterson. Her children were Samuel Patterson of Fishersville, John A. of New Hope, and Wm., also of Augusta Co.
 - 4. George, born April 29, 1801; died Pocahontas Co., W. Va.
- 6-F William, born Jan. 8, 1750; died Sept. 8, 1829. Moved to Kentucky in 1804. His children were a son James and three daughters who married the following: James Bell, James Laird, and James Patterson.
- 7-G Mary, born May 10, 1752; died Jan. 16, 1778. Married Wm. Anderson.
- 8-H Agnes, born April 10, 1754; died about 1841. Married James Anderson, brother of Wm., born 1748; died Sept. 9, 1813. Moved to S.C. Agnes was buried on estate of Dr. Wm. Anderson.

IV GENERATION

(See III, 2) Children of James, Jr. and Jean (Stuart) Craig

- 1-A John. Unmarried. Died 1840 near Weyer's Cave. Augusta County.
- 2-B James III. Saw military service in Rev. War. See Gleanings of Va. History by Boogher, page 300.
- 3-C Samuel, born 1780; died 1843. Resided at Craigsville, Augusta Co. His descendants still live in that vicinity. His son was James Adams, born 1824; died 1888. James Adams' son was George Samuel, born 1850; died 1920 and Robert S. Craig of Craigsville, Va. George Samuel's son was Daley Craig, an architect in Waynesboro, Va.

- 4-D George. Saw military service.
- 5-E William, born Jan. 8, 1750; died Sept. 8, 1829. Moved to Kentucky.
- 6-F Elijah. Removed to Richmond, Va. Descendants still reside there.
- 7-G Robert.
- 8-H Sarah, born June 1, 1785; died Nov. 15, 1854. Married John Craig Hamilton. They moved to Bachelor, Calloway County, Missouri. (See Hamilton III, 8.)
- 9-I Betsy.
- 10-J Agnes Nancy. Nancy is not mentioned in her father's will but she is in her mother's so she probably bore the double name. She married Andrew Hamilton, brother of Sarah's husband. (See Hamilton II, 2.)
- 11-K Jane.
- 12-L Mary. Married John McGill.

For more information concerning these Craigs, see "Gleanings of Virginia History" by William Fletcher of Boogher, copyrighted in 1903. She also January No. 1901 Va. Magazine of History and Biography. Also Virginia Colonial Militia, Sept., 1758. See also Virginia County Records, Vol. 2.

(See II, 1) Some of the children of Robert Craig: John; Ellinor; Elisebeth, born May 2, 1742; Jennet, born Sept., 1743; Margaret, born Apr. 7, 1745; John, born Apr. 6, 1746; William, born Dec., 1747; and Frances born June 12, 1748. All baptized by Rev. John Craig.

(See II, 3) Some of the children of John Craig were: William, born 1746; James, born 1747. Baptized by Rev. John Craig.

Alexander Craig lived in the same neighborhood; died 1764. So far as can be learned he was not related to the above Craigs. Neither was he related to Rev. John Craig. Some of his children, baptized by Rev. Craig, were: Mary, William, born 1744; Alexander Jr., John, and Samuel.

An Alexander Craig at one time lived on the Little Calf Pasture, Augusta Co. and married Martha Crawford. "All of their children went west except Robert Craig who died in his home near Craigsville in 1872," one informant says. Note: See further on for more of Fort Defiance Craigs.

ANOTHER FAMILY?

- I. William Craig, born in 1731 in Ireland and died in 1823 in Mt. Sterling, Kentucky. For his Revolutionary War Record, see Vol. W.D. 1, preserved in the State Library which is a photostat copy of an original M.S. in the War Dept. containing the payroll of Capt. Uriah Springer's Co. of the 7th Virginia Regiment commanded by Col. John Gibson. In Vol. in State Library known as War 4, 128, a list of soldiers of the Virginia Line on Continental Establishments who have recorded certificates for balance of their full pay. Book called Saffell's Record of

the Revolution. From Auditor's Account XV, 474, known as "Pittsburg." State Library, State of Virginia, City of Richmond, material collected by Rebecca Johnston.

- II. William's son, Robert Craig, born 1781, in Virginia.
- III. Robert's son, Isaac Nickel Craig, born Sept. 29, 1810 in Montgomery Co., Kentucky. Isaac's son was:
- IV. Edward C. Craig, attorney at law, Mattoon, Illinois.

The above information was given by Mr. Edward Craig to Mr. B. C. Craig of Brazil, Indiana, in 1921. B.C., father of Governor of Indiana, about 1952.

THE SAME OR ANOTHER ?

- I. William Craig, Sr. Presumed died in Kentucky.
- II. William Craig, Jr. Immigrated from Kentucky to Indiana. Died there. He had the following sons, all born in Vermillion Co., Indiana:
- III. A. Owen Craig, born Feb. 23, 1818. Married Polly Tinchers on Oct. 19, 1837.
B. Philander Craig. Moved to Missouri. He was the father of C. P. Craig of Kansas City, Kansas.
C. William Craig, III, born July 1, 1829. Graduated U.S. Military Academy, July 1, 1853. Appointed from the 7th District of Indiana. Died May 27, 1886.
- IV. Children of Owen and Polly (Tincher) Craig:
A. William F. Craig, born Aug. 16, 1838. Moved to Missouri and Kansas. Had a large family.
B. Laura Craig, born August 18, 1842.
C. John L. Craig, born April 10, 1845.
D. Emily Craig, born March 24, 1848.
E. North Craig, born June 13, 1852. His son is Bernard C. Craig, attorney, Brazil, Indiana. Bernard has two children: 1. George North Craig, born Aug. 6, 1909, veteran World War I, Commander of the American Legion in 1949. He has two children, John David Craig, born Nov. 10, 1935, and Margery Ellen Craig. 2. Elizabeth Weller Craig, married Mr. Phillips. Resides at Santa Monica, Calif. Has two children, Bernard Craig Phillips and Randolph Stephen Phillips, 1945.
F. Mary Craig, born Nov. 9, 1854.
G. Bennett Craig, born April 9, 1857.

I do not know whether the William Craig of this Generation I was the son of Robert Craig (Fort Defiance Craigs, Generation II), who had a son William, born 1747, or of his brother John, who had a son William born 1746.

THE CRAIGS OF "THE TRAVELLING CHURCH"

Lewis Craig was the most famous of the three brothers who were Baptist preachers. They were greatly persecuted in Virginia for preaching contrary to the doctrines of the Established Church. Lewis was more than once in prison on this account. In Fredericksburg he preached to crowds through the bars of the jail. Patrick Henry defended him. These persecutions resulted in his congregation emigrating to Kentucky in a body. There were about six hundred of them. This emigration is known as "The Travelling Church." In Kentucky they found religious freedom.

For an account of these brave, religious people, read the following: "Life of Lewis Craig" by Rev. Lewis E. Thompson of Mayslick, Kentucky; "The Travelling Church" by George W. Ranck of Lexington, Kentucky; "History of Kentucky" by Humphrey Marshall; "History of Kentucky" by Collins. After these Craigs had established themselves in Kentucky, their descendants emigrated to various parts of the United States.

I GENERATION

John Craig, born in Scotland, about 1650. Died there.

II GENERATION

His son, John Craig, born about 1680 in Scotland. Died there. He was an only child and married Jane Taliaferro. He died in the latter part of 1704 or early part of 1705. His widow, Jane Craig, then came to Virginia with her two brothers, one of whom was named Robert, a few months after the death of her husband, and gave birth to her son Taliaferro Craig.

III GENERATION

Taliaferro Craig (later called Toliver) was born in 1705, the first Craig of his line born in America. He married Mary Hawkins about the year 1730. He was born in Spottsylvania Co., but lived in Orange Co. Just before leaving Virginia, he lived in Botetourt Co. He went to Kentucky with his famous son. He was at Bryant's Station during its seige by the Indians and British in August 1781, as were his sons. His eldest son, John, was Captain and commanded the Station. (See Bryant's Station by George W. Ranck.) Taliaferro died in Woodford Co., Ky. in 1795. His will is dated Dec. 15, 1790 and was probated Aug. 5, 1797 and is recorded in Will Book B on pages 79 and 80 of the Probate Records of that County. His three sons, John, Taliaferro, Jr. and Lewis were his Executors. His wife, Mary, was living at the date of Will.

IV GENERATION

Children of Taliaferro, Sr. and Mary (Hawkins) Craig

- 1-A John Craig, born 1732. Married Sallie Page.
- 2-B Jossa Craig. Married John Falkner.
- 3-C Rev. Lewis Craig, born 1740. Married Elizabeth Sanders. He was born in Orange Co., Va.
- 4-D Taliferro Craig, Jr. Married Elizabeth Johnson.
- 5-E Rev. Elijah Craig, born 1743. Married Frances Smith. Second marriage to Mrs. Gatewood.
- 6-F Jane Craig. Married John Sanders.
- 7-G Rev. Joseph Craig, born June 11, 1741. Married Sally Wisdom. He died May 6, 1819.
- 8-H Sallie Craig. Married Manoaah Singleton, son of David.
- 9-I Benjamin Craig, born March 30, 1751. Married Nancy Tureman.
- 10-J Jeremiah Craig. Married Lucy Hankins. Second marriage to Miss Woods. Third marriage to Mrs. Grooms.
- 11-K Elizabeth Craig. Married Richard Cave.

V GENERATION

(See IV, 1) Children of John and Sallie (Page) Craig

- 1-A John Hawkins Craig, born 1754. Married Sallie Snelling. Capt. in Rev. War. His eldest son by same name also in Rev. War.
- 2-B Elizabeth Craig, born 1756. Married Cave Johnson.
- 3-C Elijah Craig. Married Ann McAfee. Capt. in War 1812. Killed at Battle of the River Thames. His name stands second from the top of the Battle Monument at Frankfort, Ky. Col. Richard Johnson, who killed Tecumseh, the Indian Chief, is the top name on this monument. Cave Johnson was also in the Rev. War.
- 4-D Lewis Craig, born Nov. 14, 1769. Married Catherine Sedgwick Cox.
- 5-E Sallie Craig. Married John Bush.
- 6-F Benjamin Craig. Married Elizabeth Cave. Second marriage to Miss McBee. Third marriage to Betsy Gree.
- 7-G Frank Craig. Married Matilda Kirtley. Second marriage to Nancy Rice.
- 8-H Nancy Craig. Married first to F. C. Bartholomew. Second marriage to F. M. Prentiss.
- 9-I Mary (Polly) Craig. Married John Cave.
- 10-J Phillip Craig. Married P. Percival.

(See IV, 2) Children of Jossa (Craig) and John Falkner

- 11-A Joseph Falkner. Married Miss Nelson.
- 12-B Polly Falkner. Married Andrew Hampton.
- 13-C Martha Falkner. Married John Stephens.

- 14-D John Falkner. Married Miss Nutall.
- 15-E Anne Falkner. Married William Dewett.
- 16-F Lewis Falkner. Married Miss Nelson.
- 17-G Sally Falkner. Married Mr. Wilcox.
- 18-H Franky Falkner. Married Henry Wilson.
- 19-I Jane Falkner. Married Andrew Johnson.
- 20-J William Falkner. Married Miss Johnson.

(See IV, 3) Children of Rev. Lewis and Elizabeth (Sanders) Craig

- 21-A John Craig. Married Catherine Pattie.
- 22-B Whitfield Craig. Married Charlotte Lambkin.
- 23-C Lewis Craig, Jr.
- 24-D Elijah Craig. Married first to Miss Harget; second to Mary.
- 25-E Elizabeth Craig. Married Mr. Bledsee.
- 26-F Sally Craig. Married first to Mr. Davis; second to T. Tureman.
- 27-G Polly Craig. Married Philemon Thomas.
- 28-H Catherine Craig. Married first to Mr. Hawkins; second to Mr. King.
- 29-I Frances Craig. Married David Childs.

(See IV, 4) Children of Taliaferro, Jr. and Elizabeth (Johnson) Craig

- 30-A Johnson Craig.
- 31-B Nancy Craig. Married James Bell.
- 32-C William Craig. Married Sally Davis.
- 33-D Polly Craig. Married Frank Gholson.
- 34-E Taliaferro Craig. Married Betsey Wright.
- 35-F John Craig. Married Alice Todd.
- 36-G Elijah Craig. Married --- Hawkins.
- 37-H Nathaniel Craig. Married Polly Ely.
- 38-I Margaret Craig.

(See IV, 5) Children of Rev. Elijah and Frances (Smith) Craig

- 39-A Joel Craig. Married Miss Putnam, daughter of Gen. Israel Putnam.
 - 40-B Simeon Craig.
 - 41-C Lucy Craig. Married Josiah Pitts.
- Children of Rev. Elijah Craig and his second wife, Mrs. Gatewood:
- 42-D Lydia Craig. Married first to Samuel Grant; second to Mr. Herndon.
 - 43-E Polly Craig. Married Hugh L. Gatewood.
 - 44-F John Dyer Craig. Married Mary Ann Tarleton.

(See IV, 6) Children of Jane Craig and John Sanders (later called Saunders)

- 45-A Polly Sanders, born 1763. Married Joseph Bledsoe.
- 46-B Betsy Sanders, born 1766. Married James Smith.
- 47-C Lydia Sanders, born 1769. Married Hugh S. Gatewood.
- 48-D Nathaniel Sanders, born 1772. Married Sallie Sanders.

- 49-E John Sanders, born 1775. Married Nancy Samuel.
- 50-F Samuel Sanders, born 1778. Married Nancy Smith.
- 51-G Lewis Sanders, born 1781. Married first Nancy Nicholas; second to Adelaide Dumesnil.
- 52-H Catherine Sanders, born 1783. Died young, unmarried.

(See IV, 7) Children of Rev. Joseph and Sally (Wisdom) Craig

- 53-A Reuben Craig, born July 28, 1763. Married Fannie Twyman.
- 54-B Jane Craig, born Nov. 18, 1764. Married Robin Ashurst.
- 55-C Sally Craig, born May 18, 1766. Married Joseph Allen.
- 56-D James Craig, born April 11, 1768. Married Sally Mitchum.
- 57-E Thomas Craig, born Mar. 8, 1770. Married Polly Wisdom.
- 58-F Samuel H. Craig, born Feb. 6, 1773. Married Patsy Singleton.
- 59-G Phoebe Craig, born June 10, 1777.
- 60-H Lucy Craig, born June 1, 1782. Married Joel M. Dupuy.
- 61-I Elijah W. Craig, born Sept. 25, 1779. Married Elmira Groo Venon.
- 62-J Elizabeth Craig, born Jan. 9, 1784.
- 63-K Polly Craig, born Aug. 9, 1787. Married James Mitchum.

(See IV, 8) Children of Sally (Craig) and Manoah Singleton

- 64-A Jane Singleton. Married Hawkins Craig.
- 65-B Elizabeth Singleton. Married Mr. Neal.
- 66-C Mary Singleton. Married Mr. Barclay.
- 67-D Sally Singleton. Married Mr. Martin.
- 68-E Jacksoniah Singleton.
- 69-F Mason Singleton. Married Miss Garnett.
- 70-G Susan Singleton. Married Mr. Lancaster.
- 71-H Joseph Singleton.
- 72-I Hughes Singleton.

(See IV, 9) Children of Benjamin and Nancy (Tureman) Craig

- 73-A Joseph Craig. Never married.
- 74-B Nancy Craig. Married John Bernard.
- 75-C Polly Craig. Married Wm. O'Neal.
- 76-D Elizabeth Craig. Married Isaac Bledsoe.
- 77-E Levi Craig. Married Catherine Craig.
- 78-F Silas Craig. Married Pauline Peak.
- 79-G George Craig. Married Eliza Morton.
- 80-H Benjamin Craig. Married Elizabeth Morris.d
- 81-I "Thomas" Tureman Craig. Married first Eliz. Easterday; second to Phoebe Easterday.
- 82-J Sally Craig. Married John M. Price.
- 83-K Lewis Craig. Married Milly Smith.

(See IV, 10) Children of Jeremiah and Lucy (Hawkins) Craig

- 84-A Lewis Craig. Married Alice Davis.
- 85-B Polly Craig. Married Mr. Smith.
- 86-C Frances Craig. Married Mr. Wilson.
- 87-D Hawkins Craig. Married Miss Singleton.
- 88-E James Craig.
- 89-F Richard Craig. Married Miss Wright.

Children of Jeremiah Craig and his second wife:

- 90-G Ezekiel Craig.
- 91-H William Craig.
- 92-I Mahalah Craig. Married Willis Craig.
- 93-J Malinda Craig. Married John Shelton.
- 94-K John Craig.

No record of any children by Jeremiah's third marriage.

(See IV, 11) Children of Elizabeth Craig and Rev. Richard Cave

- 95-A Sally Cave. Married Mr. Rice.
- 96-B Hannah Cave. Married Richard Price.
- 97-C John Cave.
- 98-D Polly Cave. Married John Craves.
- 99-E Reuben Cave.
- 100-F Richard Cave. Married Miss Graves.

Note: Mr. H. H. Craig, office in City National Bank Building, Corpus Christi, Texas, in 1912 sent the above information to Mr. Bernard C. Craig of Brazil, Indiana who sent it to me about 1955.

ABINGDON, VIRGINIA CRAIGS

I GENERATION

David Craig; died in Donegall Township, Lancaster Co., Pennsylvania. Married Margaret Patton, who died Dec., 1799.

II GENERATION

Children of David and Margaret Patton Craig

- 1-A Ann, born Oct. 27, 1738, Donegal Township, Lancaster Co., Pa.
- 2-B Robert, born Dec. 28, 1744, Donegall Township, Lancaster Co., Pa.; died Feb. 4, 1834, Abingdon, Va. Married first Jan. 1, 1765 to Margaret Whitehill, born 1741; died Feb. 14, 1777. Married second to Jean Denny on Dec. 24, 1778.
- 3-C Sarah, born April 30, 1748.

III GENERATION

(See II, 2) Children of Capt. Robert Craig and his first wife, Margaret Whitehill, daughter of James Whitehill, Esq. of Salisbury Township, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania.

- 1-A Rachel, born Nov. 26, 1765; died prior to 1840, Rose Hill, Virginia. Married Oct. 2, 1788 to Joshua Ewing, Washington Co., Virginia.
- 2-B David, born Feb. 26, 1767; died Jan. 18, 1804. Married Feb. 27, 1793 to Margaret Carson, Washington Co., Va.
- 3-C James Whitehill, born December 3, 1768. Married Sept. 24, 1795 to Rebecca Russell.
- 4-D Robert Jr., born Jan. 10, 1771. Married March 21, 1793 to Mary Russell, Washington Co., Va.
- 5-E Margaret, born Jan. 22, 1773. Married Oct. 11, 1791 to Peter Fulker-son, Washington Co., Va.
- 6-F Elizabeth, born Jan. 24, 1775; died Aug. 29, 1831. Married Claiborne Watkins.
- 7-G Sarah, born Dec. 31, 1776. Married Frederick Hamilton.

Children of Capt. Robert Craig and his second wife, Jean Denny, daughter of Wm. Denny, elder to the Rev. John Carmicle of Brandywine, Chester Co., Pa.

- 8-H Rebecca, born Oct. 9, 1779. Married March 1, 1798 to Michael Shugart, Washington Co., Va.
- 9-I William, born Aug. 16, 1781. Married Mary Carson.
- 10-J John, born Dec. 17, 1783; died Sept. 14, 1814. Married March 31, 1796 to Juliette Montgomery.
- 11-K Ann, born March 4, 1786. Married first to John Mitchell; second marriage to Rev. Stephen Bovell.
- 12-L Jenny Deny, born Jan. 3, 1788.
- 13-M Mary, born Dec. 28, 1789. Married William McLean Berryhill.
- 14-N Harriet, born Sept. 6, 1792. Married W. T. Smith.
- 15-O Amanda, born Feb. 2, 1796. Married James Chambers Craig on July 31, 1817.

Captain Robert Craig served in the American Revolution as Captain of the Fifth Co., Third Battalion under Col. Alexander Lowery, according to the Pennsylvania Muster Rolls, Lancaster Co. in 1777, according to Pennsylvania Archives, Fifth Series, pub. 1906, Vol. 7, p. 192.

He was also a Captain in the Commissary Dept. and followed Gen. Washington through tours and was active in organizing companies and societies to aid the cause of the Revolution in that period. He also served in the legislature of Pennsylvania one or two sessions. He moved from Pennsylvania to Washington Co., Va. around 1777. He fought in the Battle of Kings Mountain, Oct. 7, 1780. The men from this area gathered on his meadow to march forth. He was one of the original trustees of the town of Abingdon, Virginia, established in Oct. 1787 by Act of the Assembly.

CAPTAIN JOHN CRAIG

Captain John Craig of Montgomery or Wythe Co., Va. was born about 1740. His will probated in Wythe Co., March 8, 1808. Married to Mollie Cox before 1761. Mollie Cox died May, 1816. John Craig's Will in Wythe Co. Court House Will Book 1, page 399, mentions the following children:

- A. James. Married Ann Montgomery.
- B. John Craig, Jr.
- C. Hiram. Married Maria Tate.
- D. Jane (Janet), born May 11, 1779; died Feb. 12, 1841. Married Feb. 9, 1801 to James Allison, born May 3, 1780; died Nov. 2, 1854. Son of Holbert Allison, a Revolutionary soldier. Marriage bond of Janet Craig and James Allison is at Wythe Court House.
- E. David.
- F. Cynthia. Married Mr. Stalls or Mr. Statts.
- G. Idress. Married Michael Carter.
- H. Nancie. Married James Crockett.
- I. Robert, killed by Indians.

Elmyra Jane Allison, born April 24, 1818; died April 30, 1883. Married Jan. 9, 1854 or 1845 (both dates given me) to James Davis Howard, born April 28, 1818; died Jan. 31, 1883.

A grandson of Jane Craig and James Allison was Ab Allison who married Josie Sayers.

A grandson of Ab Allison is Reverend James Abner Allison, a Presbyterian preacher, pastor of Old Stone Church, Fort Defiance, Virginia; later of Raleigh Court, Presbyterian Church in Roanoke, Virginia.

Note: John Craig was a member of Beatties Co. at Kings Mountain. (See Summer's Hist. of S.W. Va.) To join the DAR, use no. 231550, belonging to Mrs. Mary Garrett Spindle of Wytheville, Va. The author believes Captain John was one of the Fort Defiance Craigs, probably son of Robert. (See II 1. p. 399.) Material supplied by Mrs. E.L. Garrett of Wytheville.

ALSTON

James 215
 Jane 215

ANAL

Gee 182

ANCHTERLONIE

William 133

ANDERSON

Benjamin 318
 Burdine 318
 Carl 267
 Eleanor 116
 Frank 318
 Frank C. 318
 James 318-398
 Jane 236
 John 236
 Mary C. 318
 Robert 318
 Thomas D. 318
 W. Leland 318
 William 398

ANTHONY

Cora 368
 Evolino 368
 James 375-381
 Walter 368
 William 381

ARBUCKLE

Adele 267
 Agnes 269
 Amanda 269
 Annie 268
 Alexander S. 267
 Alexander W. 267
 Andrew 267-268-269
 Anna 267
 Bernie 269
 Bettie 268-269
 Caroline 268-329
 Carrie B. 267
 Catherine M. 239-242-243-
 244-256-262-266
 Catherine 252-268-269-345
 Charles 239-266-267
 Charles (Col.) 267
 Daniel 269
 Edna 269
 Elizabeth 240-245-252-266-267-268
 Emily 267
 Estelle 268
 Fanny 243-252
 Finley Mc 268
 Frances 239-266-269
 Frank 269

ARBUCKLE (Cont.)

Glodys 267
 Hole 267
 Hardina 268
 Helen 269
 Haward 267
 Hugh 259
 Hunter 267
 Ida 267
 Inez 269
 Irene 269
 James 238-239-240-256-257-
 266-267-268-269-277
 James E. (Doctor) 267
 Jane 239-252-266-268
 Jane (Jennie) 267
 Janet 267
 Jessie 267
 Jael 269
 John 239-240-256-257-266-
 267-268-269-277-329
 John A. (Doctor) 267-268
 Julia 267
 Julian (Doctor) 267
 Junius 268
 Kate 269
 Kitty B. 96-245
 Lockhart 267
 Lucy 268
 Lula 267
 Mabel 267
 Mahala 268
 Margaret 238-240-245-252-
 256-267-268-269
 Marshall 267
 Marion 267
 Martha Mc 268
 Matthew 239-256-268-277
 Matthew (Capt.) 239-241-243-254-
 257-259-262-266-277
 Mary D. (Polly) 252
 Mary 245-267-268-269
 Millard 267-268
 Minnie 269
 Myrtle 268
 Nancy 243-252-266
 Nannie 267
 Newton 267
 Peyton 252
 Price 267
 Rachel 238-257
 Robert 268
 Sallie 268
 Samuel 239-240-267-277
 Sarah 268

ARBUCKLE (Cont.)

Sussanah 240
 Thomas 239-240-256-266-267-277
 Virginia 267-268
 William B. 256-260-261-268
 William 96-239-240-241-242-
 243-244-245-252-253-
 254-255-256-262-266-345-346

ARCHIBALD

Vollie Y. 193

AREHART

Betty 205
 Lucille 194
 Mary 205
 M. J. P. 195-205
 Preston 205

ARMSTRONG

Abel 272-284-302-392
 Allen 126-139-149
 Ann 149
 Annie 126
 Archiboid 272
 Cotherine 126
 Dovid 271
 Ellen 271
 Elizobeth 271
 George W. 112-126-140
 George W., III. 139
 Helen Lorned 126-140
 H. Murroy 140
 James (Doctor) 273
 James 271
 Jane 271-272
 Jennie 126
 John 271-272-273
 Johnnie 271
 Lily 271
 Mary 271-272-273-284-302
 Mary (Polly) 272-273-284
 May A. 272
 Melody 139
 Mireta 139
 Noncy 273-284
 Patricio 149
 Patsy 149
 Polly 149
 Rolph 272-273
 R. C. 112
 Rebecca 273
 Rosonna 272
 Sarah 272-311
 Thomos 18-139-149-271-272-311
 William 271-272-273

ARNOLD

Eunice 147

ARNOLD (Cont.)

Horace 147
 Mollie 147
 Nellie 188
 Patty 147
 Robert 138-147

ARNOTT

Gene 328
 Lucinda 328
 William 328

ASHBY

Benjamin 131-144
 Briont 144
 Croig 144
 Joanno Mc. 144

ASTELL

Cloyton 178-190
 Helen 190
 Jeon 190

ATWATER

Anolina 93-95-152
 Enos 93-95-152
 Hannah 40-95-98-152-165-213
 John 95-152

AUSTIN

Lloyd 152

B**BAILEY**

Ann 240
 Mae
 May
 Mister 236
 Williom

BAIRD

Bessie
 Charles 293-296
 Coro 296
 Janet 298
 Kenneth 296-298
 Lois 296-298
 Mory J. 296
 Patricia
 Patrick
 Paul 296
 Stephen 298
 Worren 296

BAKER

Anne
 Benjamin M. 319
 Benjamin (Doctor) 318
 Bruce
 Cotherine 390
 Debbie 146

BAKER (Cont.)

Fred. 114-130
 Fredda 143
 Julia M. 318
 Lawrence 130-146
 Lela 114
 Mary 130
 Paul 130
 Phil 130
 Phyllis 130-143
 Susan 318
 Terry 146
 Thomas 390
 William 130-143-319

BALL

Alice
 Darrell 134-145
 Edward 251
 James 265
 John 145
 Mary 145
 Sarah 251

BALLEW

C. H. 179
 Helen 191
 Kay 210
 Marguerite 191-210
 Michael 210
 Nora 191
 Patryce 210
 P. S. 179-191
 Robert 210
 William 191-210

BARBEE

Ben Read 318
 Clyde 375-382
 Edith 382
 Hattie 318
 Hazel 375
 Herbert 375-382
 Jackey 382
 John T. (Doctor) 318
 Keith 382
 Leland 318
 Martha 375
 Mariam 367
 Marion 367-375
 Oscar
 Ralph 375

BARCLAY

Charles 129-142
 Deborah 143
 Joanna
 Martha 142
 Nancy 143

BARCLAY (Cont.)

Rosemary 143
 Virginia

BARGER

Isabel
 Jacob 328
 Ruth 328

BARKSDALE

Annabelle 182
 Edna 181
 Edward (Doctor) 194-204
 Edward H. 204
 Edwin 181-194
 Florence 182
 Genevieve 182
 Giles 181
 Helen 182
 Jone 204
 Louise 194-204
 Mary 182
 Nancy
 Nannie 181
 Nora 181-194
 William 171-181

BARNAROL

Catheryn 129
 Hugh 114-129
 Mary 129
 Ora 129
 Virgil 129

BARNES

Arnold 269
 Emma 179
 Frances
 Hays 124-243
 Ladyce 179
 Orion 170-179
 Rose 248
 Val 201

BARNETT

Etta 187

BARNHAM

Helen 267

BARTLEY

Betty 295
 Charles 295
 Gary 295
 Harold 295
 Jacqueline 295
 Julian 292-295
 Leon 295
 Mary 295
 Nelson 295

BASKERSVILLE

Ellen 187

BASKIN

Andrew 162
 Anne 155-162
 Charles. . 32-37-93-154-155-159-161-162
 Elizabeth . . . 154-155-157-162-164-166
 Ella 159
 Frances 162
 Hugh 162
 Isabella H. 154-161
 James. 155-157-162-168
 Jane. 157
 John. 159-162
 John Craig. 154-155-157-
 161-162-164-166
 Lucy
 Margaret 155-157
 Mary 159-161-162-322
 Mary Craig 154-161
 Peggy 154
 Rachel 155
 Rebecca 161
 Robert 157-162
 Samuel 155
 Sarah 155-159-161
 Thomas. 153-154-155-157-161-162
 William 93-155-157-162-168

BATEMAN

Betty 180
 Charles. 180
 Elijah. 171-180
 Emma. 180
 Floyd. 180
 Isabella 180
 John. 180
 Kitty 180
 Maggie 180
 Nannie

BAXTER

Ellen 271
 James. 271
 Richard 271

BAUER

Vichi 129

BAYLESS

Gilbert 125-137
 Lenora
 Reba 137
 Sara. 137

BEARD

Alexander 211
 Evelyn 204-211
 Richard. 211
 R. T. 204-211

BEATTY

Annie 251

BEATTY (Cont.)

Garvin 250-251
 George (Doctor) 250-251
 George F. 251
 James (Doctor). 246
 Jane. 246-250-253
 Mattie. 250-251
 Sarah 251
 Sadie 250-251

BECK

A. D. S. 291-293
 Andy 291-294
 Harry 292-295-312
 Howard. 295
 John 289-292-295
 Lyn 293
 Maggie 294
 Marion 293
 Martie. 289-292
 Mary. 292-295
 May 294
 Morris. 293
 Myrtle. 292-295
 Nannie 293
 Richard 295
 Stanley. 293

BELL

Adam D. 276
 Alexander 276
 Elizabeth 275-276
 Frank 269
 Harriet 275-287
 Helen. 269
 James 398
 John 268
 Johnson 269-323
 J. H. (Mrs.) 276
 Joseph 14-275-276-287
 Julia 267
 Louise 276
 Lucy D. 276
 Maggie 287
 Martha 276
 Mary. 275-269-323-329
 Raymond.
 Rebecca 155
 Sarah 171-276-329
 William 275-329

BENNETT

Anne 371
 Mary 172
 W. C. 371

BERKENBILE

Jackie 380
 John. 374-380

BERKENBILE (Cont.)
 Ruth. 374

BERRY
 Margaret 116

BETHEL
 Arline 191
 C. H. 191
 Emma 191
 Orion 191
 Rita 191
 Ronald 191
 Stanley 191

BEVERLEY
 William 11-346

BIERNE
 Kate. 371
 Luther 371

BIRD
 Carol 374-380-385
 Beatrice 380
 Eva 374
 Theresa 380-385

BISHOP
 Bessie 122
 Elizabeth 266
 Henderson 122
 Miller 122
 Minnie 122
 Virgil 108-122

BLACK
 Amanda. 393
 Annie Ptolmy 393
 Anthony 26
 Elizabeth R. 285-302-392
 James. 392
 Jane 245
 John 393
 Florence 393
 Garrett 393
 James. 285-393
 Julia 393
 Laura 393
 Mary 393
 Ralph 312-393
 Samuel 302-306-311-392
 Thomas. 26-393
 William 312-393

BLACKBURN
 General. 284

BLAKE
 Evalyne 145
 Hattie. 133
 H. P. (Doctor) 121-133
 John. 145
 Robert 145

BLAKE (Cont.)
 Sallie 145
 Thomas (Doctor) 134-145
 Thomas J. 145
 Vivian 133
 William 145

BLAND
 Anne 185
 James 185

BLANKEIMMER
 Alma 185
 Anna 185

BOARD
 Jane. 164-169

BOATWRIGHT
 Daniel 171

BOER
 John 388

BOOTH
 Anita 139
 Clarence
 Ollie
 Rose 199

BOTTS
 Anna 263
 Howard 263
 Mary. 263
 Will 263

BOUQUET
 Colonel 162

BOWER
 Eilan 203

BOYD
 Carl 145
 Earl 135-145
 Ellen 145
 Roger 145

BOYER
 Ann 137
 Creed 137
 Reba 137-147
 Sara 147
 Swann 137-147

BRACKEN
 Andrew 214
 Audley 214
 Archibald 207-213-214
 Barbara 207
 Bryan 210
 Charles. 185
 Daniel 198-210
 Frances 174-198-213-214
 Helen 198-207
 Janice 198-210
 John. 185-198-207-213-214

BRACKEN (Cont.)

Joanna 214
 Lettice 214
 Mary 198
 Patrick 207
 Susan 207
 William 207-213

BRADFORD

Brad 374
 Malissia 119
 William 119

BRAGG

Carl 145
 Robert 145
 William 134-145

BRATTON

Bessie 276

BRECKENRIDGE

Robert (Captain) 8

BRIGHT

Alexander 323
 Anna 395
 Betsy 277-395
 David 277-395
 Edwell 201-210
 Elizabeth 277
 Guy 323
 Fannie 277-323-395
 Florrie 395
 Hardin 395
 Janet 210
 Jesse 277
 John 210-277-395
 Kyle 277
 Laura 395
 Lucy 395
 Margaret 395
 Martha 323
 Mary 277
 Mattie 395
 Michael 277-395
 M. S. 323
 Peggy 277
 Russell 201-210
 Sallie 277
 Sallie Price 277
 Samuel 277
 Sarah 100-277-395
 Washington 277
 William 395

BRIMMER

Frances IV
 Linda 148
 William W.

BROCKMEYER

Beatrice 108

BROOKS

Florence 200
 Mary 200
 Maurice 186-200

BROWN

Alexander (Reverend) 42-43
 Alma 372-378
 Ann 103-137-378
 Anna 371
 Annabelle 127
 Arbuckle 113-128
 Bettie 104-114
 Beatrice 104
 Claro 113-137
 C. Melville 113
 Charles 103-113-128-249
 Crawford (Reverend) 40-98
 Denver 372-378
 Dorothy 127-142-150
 Elizabeth 268
 Eloise 378
 Frank 104-115
 Frances
 Felix 113-127
 Gertie 185
 Gordon 383
 Grace 128
 Hazel 137-383
 Hester 127
 James 127-142-150
 Janet 162
 Jennie 113-128
 Judith 142
 Joanna Va. 104-113
 John 103-290-371
 John Craig (Reverend) 103-113
 Kathleen 128
 Karl 112-130
 Karolyn 130
 Kennerly 113
 Laura 128-173
 Lawrence K. (Reverend) 114-130
 Lawrence 130-150
 Lenna 205-211
 Lenora 249
 Lyndal 130
 Maud 137
 Minnie 104-114
 Mary 113-115
 Mae E. 113
 Mary Dorcas 103
 Melville 103-113
 M. Louise

BROWN (Cont.)

Pamela	150
Phyllis	129-130
Robert	
Roy	205-211
R. E.	173
Sallie	103
Samuel	103
Sarah	103
Virginia	127-150
Victoria	103-150
William	137-141-150
William (Reverend)	103-113
Winston	103-112-127-142

BROYLES

Eva	374
H. E.	374

BRUCE

Robert King	333
-----------------------	-----

BUCHANAN

James	321
Mary	321
Phoebe	321

BUCKLAND

Elizabeth	371
W. C.	371

BUFFINGTON

Anna	248
----------------	-----

BURCH

Agnes	147
Frank Va.	138
Horace	125-138
Jane	148
Lillian	
M. Virginia	138
Richard	138-147
Sara	147
Sidney	

BURDINE

John F.	318
Laura	
Martha F.	318

BURFORD

Addison	104-364-366
Ann	
Ada	367-374
Addie	
Anita	385
Armeleda	379
Charlie	374
Charles	367-374-379-380-385
Charlene	380
Clarence	373-379
Charlotte	114
Cora	367-373

BURFORD (Cont.)

David	386
Dean	380-385
Donald	385-386
Edward	373
E. Hamilton	367
Emma	
Ethel	113
Etta	374
Eva	367-373-374
Florence	114-137
Frances	367
George	374-380
Gladys	374
Harold	380
Helen	379
Henry	104-114-373-379
Hortense	114
Ida	
James	366-373-385
Jennie	367-373-385
John	364
Karen	385
Laura	373
Lela	
Lelia	129
Leslie	379-385
Lewis	104-113-367-374-385
Lillian	373
Lillie	
Lloyd	374-380
Lois	129
Mattie	373
Margaret	364
Martha	364-366
Mary	114-364-366-373
May	373-379
Melville	114-129
Minnie	373-386
Mollie	373
Nellie	367-374
Nora	374
Opal	379
Ora	114
Ralph	385-386
Robert	
Ray	114
Roy	379-385
Ruth	374
Simpson	373-379
Stella	373
Thomas	114-137
Vera	379
Verna A.	114
Virginia	367-373-379-380

BURFORD (Cont.)

- Waldo 385
- Walter 379
- Weslie 379-385
- William 114
- Zeda 373
- Zona 379

BURK

- Fanny 362
- John 362

BURKE

- Christine 212
- Colonel 263
- Harold 206-212
- Lois 197
- Margaret 206-212
- Mary
- Nancy 212
- Sarah
- Thomas 276

BURROUGHS

- Waldo 379

BUSHMAN

- Arthur 188-202
- David 202
- Hester 202

BUTTON

- Anne L. 202-210
- Barbara 210
- Joseph 210
- Kenneth 202-210
- Mark 210
- Thomas 210
- Timothy 210

BYRUM

- Bruce 205
- Cynthia 246
- Helen 205
- J. Edwin 205
- Paul 196-205

C

CALBREATH

- Anne 234
- "Cap" 175-187
- Hiram 175
- Howard 187
- John 234
- Kate 187
- Lena 187
- Sarah 187
- Thomas 32-187

CALDWELL

- Bettie 171

CALDWELL (Cont.)

- Catherine 215
- Israel (Captain) 215
- Sarah 235

CALHOUN

- Elizabeth
- Frances 95-213-215
- James 213-215
- John 213-215
- Patrick 215
- Robert 277
- William (Reverend) 166-307

CALLISON

- Ann 163
- Elizabeth 164

CAMERON

- Donna S. 209
- Dorothy 209
- Mary 202-209
- W. F. 202-209

CAMPBELL

- Benjamin (Reverend) 5i
- Comfort
- Grizel 326
- John 256-326
- Josephine 186
- Maria
- Mister 236
- Peggy 328
- Ray 159
- Sarah 326
- Susie
- William 256

CAMPER

- Carol 384
- Carter 384
- Claudia 384
- Dale 382-384
- Deborah 384
- Dorothy 382
- Esther 372
- Martha 382
- Mary 382
- Ruby 372-382-384

CARDWELL

- Edna 194
- Ernest 181-194
- Florence
- Herbert 182
- Virginia 194

CAREY

- Eliza 205

CARLILE (CARLYLE)

- Elizabeth Mc 278
- James 278

CARLILE (CARLYLE) (Cont.)
 John (Ky) 278-300-301
 John. 272-278-282-302
 Margaret W. 278-299-300
 Mary. 302
 Robert 278

CAROL
 Amanda. 364-368
 Julia 368
 Mollie 368
 Phillip 364-368

CARR
 W. Murray, III. 295

CARROLL
 Abram 112-125
 Kate. 125
 Leila 125
 Maxie. 128
 Mayme 128
 Mister. 113

CARSON
 Estelle 323
 Jane 323
 Carter
 Martha
 Mister. 323
 Vera

CASEY
 Charles B.. . . . 370-377
 Mary. 377
 May 370-377
 William. 377

CASSEL
 George 263

CATHCART
 Wallace. 181

CAVE
 Elizabeth 405
 Hannah. 405
 John 402-405
 Polly 405
 Reuben. 405
 Richard 402-405
 Sally 405

CHATTEM
 Leslie 377

CHILDERS
 Lenila 382
 Leonard 376-382
 Morganna 382
 Thelma.

CHILDS
 David. 403
 Nancy 40-165

CHIPLEY
 Anna 138
 Beulah (Tiney). 137
 Chesley 138-147
 George 147
 Henry. 125-137
 Jane 147
 Lucile 138-147
 Nan 147
 Nannie 137
 Octavia 147
 Sue 147

CHIPMAN
 Addie. 340
 Alexander 340
 David. 340
 Gertrude 340
 Joseph 340
 Mary. 340
 Tom. 340

CHRISMAN
 Edith 379
 Eva 373
 Walter. 373-379

CHRISTENSEN
 Henrietta 189

CHRISTIAN
 Estelle 189
 Israel (Captain) 162
 William. 256

CHRISTMAS
 Clifford 123
 James 136
 Julius 123-136
 Ruth 123
 William. 111-123-136

CLARK
 Abbie. 335
 Alizre. 335
 Bertha 330
 Betty 248
 Christine
 Eliza 248-249-253-335
 Elizabeth
 Frances
 George 335
 Harriett 248-334-335
 Henry. 335
 James 248-335
 Jarel
 John. 249-335
 Josephine 335
 Kitty 249
 Louis. 335
 Lucy 155

OTHER VIRGINIA CLAYTONS (Cont.)

Benjamin 317-318
 Ben. Lockhart (Reverend) 317
 Berry 317
 Burdine 318
 Caroline 317
 Charles Collier 317-341
 Coleman 321
 Ellen 318
 Elisha 320
 Eliza Richey 317
 Elizabeth 320
 Gibson 317
 Harvey 321
 Hattie Leland 318
 Henry 321
 Jacob 320-321
 James 317-321
 James Monroe 317
 Jasper 320
 Jasper (Sir) 319
 Jesse 321
 John 317-319-320-321
 John (Rev.) 320-321
 John (Sir) 320
 Julia Scott 318
 Lucinda D. 320
 Laura B. 318
 Martha B. 317
 Martin 321
 Mary 320-321
 Nancy 317
 Philip (Major) 321
 Poca 321
 Rebecca 317
 Ruhama 321
 Samuel 321
 Susan V. 317-318
 Thomas 320-321
 Thomas (Doctor) 319
 Thomas Jefferson 317
 Washington Laf. 317
 William 318-320-321
 William (Captain) 321
 William (Colonel) 320
 William Lockhart 317-318

CLEMENS

Alice 203

CLEMMER

Florence 292
 Letitia 292
 Lewis 210-211-292
 Marguerite 210-211
 Thomas 211

CLENDENIN

Charles 256
 Robert 256

CLERE

A. J. (Reverend) 121-134
 Charles 134-145
 David 145
 Ethel 134
 Mary 134
 Ruth 134
 Vivian 145
 Willie Va. 134

CLIPPINGER

Clayton (Reverend) 273
 Ella 273-274
 John 273
 Mary 273
 Rebecca 273
 Walter 273
 Warren 273
 Will (Doctor) 273
 Sallie 273

COCHRAN

Ann 323
 Charles 323
 Eliza G. 323
 Robert 323
 William 323

COGLAN

Carol 135
 Coffett 135
 Martha 135

COINER

Bettie 299
 Conrad 295
 Ed 294-297
 Edna 297
 Elizabeth 297-299
 Frank 297-299
 Harold 295
 Helen 299
 Joe 297
 Lloyd 292-295
 Lucy 297
 Mary 295
 May 297
 Willard 295

COLCORD

Arthur 178-191
 Barbara 191
 Edna 178-191
 Effie 178
 Gladys 178
 Gordon 191
 Irving 178

COLCORD (Cont.)

John 170-178
 Lena 178
 Opal 178
 Shirley 191

COLEMAN

Anna 368-376
 Charlotte 368
 Cora 368-376
 Dale 382
 Deamma 382
 Erma 376-383
 Hiram 368-376
 James 368-376
 Lottie Mc. 364
 Louise 368
 Maurice 376-383
 Mister 364
 Olaf 376-382
 Richard 383
 Thelma 376
 William 376

COLEY

Elizabeth 373
 Helen 378
 Mary 378
 May 378
 Wade 373-378

COLLISON

Elisha 277
 Margaret 277

COLVILLE

Frances 377
 George 370-377
 Josephine 377
 Lena 370-377
 Robert 377

COOPER

Mary 263
 Sophie 263

COMBS

Bill 138-147-151
 Burla 147
 Christine 151
 Frances 147
 Peter 151
 William 147

COMFORT

Mario 235

COMSTOCK

H. U. 121
 Minnie 121

CONNER

Charles 180-192
 Mary 192

CONNER (Cont.)

Virginia 192

COOK

H. W. 204-211
 Jeanette 204-211
 Mary 182
 Rachel 182
 Sharon Va. 211

COPELAND

Betty Jo 139
 Ruby 139

CORNSTALK

Chief 240

CORT

T. J. 124

COUCH

Bruce 135
 Gertrude 135
 James 107-108
 Joan 135
 Martha 107-117
 Miller 135
 Paul 122-135
 Ruth 122
 Sallie 122
 Sam 108-122

CRAIG

Ada 111
 Albert (Doctor) 107
 Allen 111-124
 Amy 102-111
 Analena 95
 Ann 103-247
 Annie 107-111-120
 Benjamin K. 98-99-102-152-217-334-356
 Betty 123-124
 Catherine 102-253
 Charlemont 94-99-100-217-334
 Charles 110
 Clark 102-111
 Cora 111
 David 95
 Dorcas 96-152
 Dorothy 123
 Edward 107-117-132-217
 Ella 97
 Elizabeth 100
 Fannie
 Felix 123-156
 Frank 111-173
 Franklin 136-217
 George 15-16-37-40-93-95-97-100-102-
 107-217-235-244-246-334-355-395
 Harriett 96-101-108-110-368
 Hattie 106-120

CRAIG (Cont.)

Helen 117
 Henry (Reverend) 102
 Isabel
 Isabella H. 93
 James K. 96-98-99-100-103-111-117-
 167-169-217-243-286-334
 James 245
 Janet 124
 Jane 102-111-235
 Joanna 95-100-104-153
 John (Reverend) 93-101-217-334
 John Earl 119-132-217
 John 93-95-100-152-217-328-334
 Joseph 102-110
 Katherine
 Kate 111
 Kennerly 100-107-286-288-313
 Kitty A. 96-286-243-245
 Kitty K. 95-100-103-334-341
 Langtry 103-124
 Lewis 102-110
 Lillian K. 119
 Louise
 Lucy 111-356
 Mabel 117
 Maggie 111
 Malissia 132
 Margaret
 Martha 132-136
 Mary 15-16-93-102-107-109-
 110-111-123-132-152-253-313
 Mattie 107-117
 Mattie (McCoy) 117-314
 McElhenny
 Milton McC. 117
 Nancy
 Patience 95
 Rachel 136
 Ruby 123
 Ruth 111
 Sarah 107-395
 Virginia 99-103
 William 96-98-102-103-107-
 110-247-291-334
 Wm. Clayton 117-314

OTHER VIRGINIA CRAIGS

Agnes 398-399
 Alexander 399
 Amanda 406
 Ann 397-402-405-406-407
 Archibald 398
 Benjamin 402-404
 Bennett 400
 Bernard 400-405

OTHER VIRGINIA CRAIGS (Cont.)

Betsy 399-403
 Catherine 402-403-404
 C. P. 400
 Cynthia 407
 Daley 398
 Daniel (Doctor) 241-397
 David 405-406-407
 Edward 400
 Elijah (Reverend) 402-403
 Elijah 399-402-403-404
 Eliz. (Evans) 398
 Elizabeth 399-400-402-403-404-405-406
 Ellinor 399
 Emily 400
 Ezekiel 405
 Frances 399-402-403-404-405
 Frank 402
 George 398-404
 Geo. North 400
 Harriet 406
 Hawkins 404-405
 H. H. 405
 Hiram 407
 Idress 407
 Isaac Nickel 400
 Isabel H. 180
 James 163-171-397-398-
 399-404-405-406-407
 Jane 397-399-401-402-404-407
 Janet 407
 J. David
 Jean 163-397-398-406-407
 Jenny 406
 Jennett 399
 Jeremiah 402-404-405
 J. N. (Reverend) 397
 John C. (Doctor) 398
 John 397-398-399-400-401-
 402-403-405-406-407
 John H. (Captain) 402-407
 Joel 403
 Johnson 403
 Joseph (Reverend) 402-404
 Jossa 402
 Juliet M. 406
 Laura 400
 Lewis (Reverend) 402-403
 Lewis 401-402-403-404-405
 Levi 404
 Lucy 402-403-404
 Lydia 403
 Mahalah 405
 Malinda 405
 Margaret 397-398-399-400-403-405-406

OTHER VIRGINIA CRAIGS (Cont.)

Margery

Mary. .397-398-399-400-401-402-403-406

Nancy. 163-402-403-404-407

Nathaniel 403

North 400

Owen 400

Philander 400

Phillip

Phoebe 404

Polly 400-403-404-405

Rachel 406

Rebecca 397-406

Reuben 404

Richard (Captain) 398-405

Richard (Reverend)

Robert (Captain). 406

Robert . . 397-398-399-400-401-406-407

Sallie 402

Sally 403-404

Sarah 155-397-398-406

Samuel 398-399-404

Sarah 399

Silas 404

Simeon 403

Taliaferro 401-402-403

Thomas 397-404

Whitfield 403

William 163-164-397-398-399-
400-403-405-406-407

Willis 405

CRAWFORD

Anne 120

Annie 120

Cornelia 120

Eleanor. 133

Ellen 133

Emma D. 120-133

Frances 132

Hortense 120

Howard 108-120

Jack. 133-150

Jo Ann 133

Laura Dee 150

Marianne 133-150

Marvin 120-133

Robert (Doctor). 198

Sophia 132

William 120-132

William (Reverend) 100

CREIGH

Elizabeth 267

CROCKETT

David 244

CROFT

Abram 170-179

Clarence 192

James 179-192

Mary 179

Nancy 179-192

William

CROTHERS

Benjamin. 334-341

George (Doctor) 334

Samuel 334

Suzannah 334-341

CRUSAN

Florian 113-127

Kitty 113

Maybe 113

Nina 127

Robert 103-113

Ruby 127

CULVER

Beulah 178

Burton 176

CUNNINGHAM

John 214

Lettice 214

D

DANERI

John B. 369

DANIEL

E. S. 323

Mattie

Patsy 323

Samuel

DARDEN

Willie 181

DAVIDSON

Lucy 276

DAVIS

Dorothy 194

Emma 197

Henry 197

Jane 268

John 268

Martha 268

Mister. 146

Patti 151

Phyllis 151

Sterno 200

Stella 20

DEARDOFF

Ethel 164

DEEM

Mary 102

DE HAVEN	
Barbara	196
Grace	196
Helen	196
Lewis	182-196
Paula H.	196
DE MEVLIS	
Bernadine	129
DEMPSEY	
Luther	269
Mary	269
Minnie	269
DENNY	
Eileen	209-212
Irvine	209-212
Joanne	212
Margaret	
Mary	196-209
Robert	196-209
Roberta	209
DICKENSHEET	
Carl	296-298
George	298
Katherine	296-298
Mary	298
Maurice	298
Ruth	298
DICKENSON	
Harriet	275-287
John (Captain)	256-258-259
DICKINSON	
John	344
Mary	344
DISHMAN	
Annie	170-179
Carl	179-192
Edward	179-192
Ester	179-192
Jennie	192
Joan	192
John	170-179
Lucile	192
Marion	192
Mary	170-179
Obediah	165-170
Rebecca	170
DONALDSON	
Beatrice	143
Curtis	143
Glen	129-143
Martha	143
DOSWELL	
Daisy	195
Mary	195
Stonewall J.	182-195

DOUGLAS	
Fannie	170
Josie	
William (Reverend)	
DOWLING	
Frances	126
Joseph	
Mary	
DUDDING	
Edgar M.	103
DULEY	
Anthony	265
Idale	
Nadine	265
DULL	
Aline	193-204
Julia	204
Marshall	193-204
Richard	204
DUNLAP	
Lenna	182-205
Rice	195
Ruby	
Walter	372
William	195-205
DUNN	
Merle	190-203
Walter	203
Wynema	203
DUNSMORE	
Evelyn	203
DYER	
Dovie	148
Thomas	148
DYES	
Charles	158

E

EASLEY	
Josephine	269
EASON	
Gloria	135
EASTHAM	
Albert	121-133-248-250-251
Bettie	269
Cora	133
Elizabeth	251
Ethel	121
George	250-256
Hattie	121
Henry	108-121-250
Irene	133
Joseph	251
Lucinda	251

EASTHAM (Cont.)

Mary 248-250
 Minnie 121
 Rhoda 251
 Ruth 133
 William 251-256

EATON

Alex (Name changed to Lee) 143
 Harold 130-143
 Isabel 130-143

EBERHARDT

Beth 150
 Fred 124-137
 James 137-150
 Janet 124-137
 Martha 137-150
 Ricky 150

EDWARDS

Charles 112
 C. L. 124
 George 137
 Hays 137
 Ida 197
 Judge 156
 Leila
 George 124
 Margaret 197
 Mary 124-197
 Patricia 146
 Philip 137-146
 Phyllis 146
 Ruth 185
 Ruthe 137
 William 184-197

EGAN

Bertie 370-377
 Esther 377
 Frances 377
 Jane 364-370
 John 365-370
 Leslie
 May 370
 Minnie 370
 William 370-377

EIDSON

Elizabeth 371

EISAMAN

A. J. 205
 Ann 205-211
 J. H. 195-205-211
 Mary 205
 Nancy 195-205-211

EMANUEL

Gordon 131

EMMONS

Lillian 122

ENGLE

Betty 151
 Bruce 151
 J. M. 145-151

ENGLISH

Allan J. 159-160
 Eugenia 160
 Gillie 160
 Mary K. 160

ENSIGN

Samuel 365

ENSLE

Ella 274
 James 273-274
 Mary 274
 Ruth 274

ERICSON

Earl 265
 Helen 265

ERRETT

Mae 113

ERSKINE

Margaret 325
 T. M. 325

EVANS

Anna 186
 Doctor 170-179
 Mary 179
 Nova 179
 Ollie 179

EWELL

John 335

F**FALKNER**

Anne 403
 Franky 403
 Jane 403
 John 402-403
 Joseph 402
 Lewis 401
 Martha 402
 Polly 402-403
 Sally 403
 William 403

FANCHER

Hattie 193

FAULKNER

B. May 114
 Margaret 158
 Noel 104-114
 Robert 156-158

FEWELL	
Charlotte	136
Emma	136
Frances	135-146
Gary	146
Hattie	135
John	146
Mervin	135
Pauline	135
Ronald	146
Roy	123-135
Thomas	135-146

FIABER	
Judge	357

FIGHTMASTER	
Walter R.	160

FINERTY	
Joseph M.	132-150
Martha C.	150
Patricia	150

FINKLEA	
Betty	139
Carroll	139
Elizabeth	125
Frank	112-125
Gaide	112
Jane	125
Leila	125
Nancy	112
Susan	139
William	125

FINLEY	
Elizabeth	159
Jessie	159
Mary	268
Rufus	157-159
Stella	159

FITZGERALD	
Viola	210

FIVECOATS	
Cora	184

FLAGG	
Sherwood	407

FLAKE	
Edna	378
Rodney	378

FLOREE	
Margaret	198

FORD	
Ann	199
Anna	185-199-210
David	210
Donald	199-210
Eulah	185
Frances	185

FORD (Cont.)	
Gerald	199-210
Hezekiah	173
John	185-199
Katheryn	185
Margie	199-200
Marion	185
Marvin	
Martha	
Mary	185
Myrtle	185-199
Ralph	185-199
R. Carl	210
Sarah	185
Sylvester	173
Terry	210
William	173

FORRESTER	
Frank	389
Guy	389
Mary	389
Shelby	389
Walter	389

FORSYTHE	
Jean Eliz.	318

FOSTER	
Ada	124
Cora	111-124
Donald	141
Dorothy Va.	141
Douglas	124-141
Emma V.	141
Howard	124-141
James R.	150
Joseph H.	150
Lorraine	141
Louise	141
Mae	141
Norton	124-141
Patricia	141
Robert	124-141-150

FOX	
Margaret	139

FRAZIER	
Mattie	373
Maurice	373

FREEMAN	
A. J.	206
Bessie	206
Clay	196-206
Emma	196
Ida	197
Margaret	196
Mildred	206
William	184-196

FRIEND
 Charles. 380-384
 Donnie 384
 Nell 384
FRY
 Gus 235
 Letitia 235
 Lillie 235
FULLER
 Martha 202
FULTON
 Mary J. 286
FULWILER
 Howard D. 126
 Will 126

G

GABHARD
 Catherine 392
 John 392
GAINES
 Aibert 389
 Alexander 389
 Julia 389
GAIV
 John 388
GALLAGHER
 Bernard. 374-380
 James. 380
 Lionel 380
 Marceille. 380
 Nora. 374
 Norman. 380
 Thurzabel 380
GARBER
 Elizabeth. 297
GARNETTE
 Betty 382
 Elizabeth 372
 Etta 371
 Otto 371
 Peggy. 382
 Thomas. 382
 T. O. 372
GARRETT
 E. L. (Mrs.) 407
 Lula 371
 Ward 371
GARTRELL
 Catheryn 201-220
 Ellen 220
 Ethelbert (Reverend) 201-220
 Richard 220
 Virginia 220

GARWOOD
 Ellen C. 281-317-318
 Hiram. 318-319
 Jean F. 319
 Merle H. 319
 Robert 319
 Susan. 319
 William L. 318-319
 W. St. John (Judge) 318
 W. St. John 318-319
GATINS
 Emma 146
 John 136-146
 Shirley 146
GATLIN
 Arthur. 160
 Blanche 160
 James. 160
 Walter. 160
GERRY
 Duane. 212
 Gail 212
 Jill 212
 Joseph 209-212
 Roberta 209-212
GIBSON
 Frances 112
GILL
 John. 328
GILLASPIE
 David. 206
 Frances
 J. E.
 Margaret 197-206
 Robert 206
 Roscoe 197-206
 William 206
GILLIAM
 John 192-203
 Lois 203
 Nancy 203
 Nelson 203
 Neva 203
 William 192-203
GILMORE
 Alexander 164
 Catherine 246-250
 Ester 179
 James 257
 John 262
 Mary Eliz. 250
 William 246-250
GLASGOW
 Edward 335
 Janey 335

GLENDY

James. 322
 John (Reverend) 154-322
 Mary Moore 322
 William 322

GOLDSBOROUGH

Amy E. 148
 Anne A. 125
 Anita 148
 Christopher 148
 Nancy 148
 David 148
 Ethel 139
 Frank Va. 125
 Frank Y. 112-125
 Mark 148
 Mollie 125
 Nannie (Bess) 125
 Paul 148
 R. Rheem 125-139-148
 Rebecca 148
 Robert
 Sara 125
 William 112

GOOCH

M. H.
 Nannie 323

GORDON

Angus. 185
 Jessie 185

GRAHAM

Isabella H. 155-161
 John. 30-32-155
 Mary C. 155
 Mister. 154
 Robert 339
 William 155

GRANT

Eliza 199
 Elizabeth 200-208
 Emmett. 186-199
 John 199
 Joseph 200-208
 Mary. 200
 Susan 208

GRAVES

Dorcas 350
 Elizabeth 350
 Thomas. 350

GRAY

Addie 251
 Catherine 248
 James. 248
 Mary. 248-250-251
 William 250-251

GREEN

Arnanda 156
 Emily 156

GREER

Anna 184
 Bertie 184
 Charles 184-197
 Cora 184-197
 Edwin 168-172-184
 Emma. 184
 Ida 169-184
 John 184
 Joseph 197
 Lois 197
 Margaret 184
 Muriel. 197
 Sarah 172-184

GRINSTEAD

Betsy 362
 John 363
 Martha 363
 Mildred 363
 Ricy. 363
 William 362

GRISWOLD

Aleen. 116

GROVE

Ella. 157
 Elizabeth 157
 Nicholas. 155-157-164
 William L. 157

GUTHERIE

Mary Oaks 248

GUY

Alex. H. 157
 Amanda. 158
 Ann 322-323
 Belle 156
 Bettie 157-323
 Bruce 323
 Charles 157
 Edwin. 158-323
 Eliza 154-161-305-322
 Elizabeth 156-157-158
 Emily. 156-158
 Emmett
 Estelle 323
 George
 Gillie 156-161-322
 Hannah.
 Harriet 323
 Hilda
 Ina
 James. 154-156-157-322-323
 J. Emmett 323

GUY (Cont.)

Jefferson	156-158
John	154-156-157-322-323
John Craig	156-158
Lillie	323
Margaret	156
Martha	156-323
Mary	154-156-161-322-323
Mason	158
Mattie	323
Mazie	323
Millie	
Nannie	323
Patsy	323
Rachel	157
Rebecca	156-157
Robert	154-156-158-161-322-323
Sophia	158
Samuel	156
Sarah	156-157
Susan	323
Thomas	157
William	154-156-157-322-323
Virginus	323

GWINN

Ella	294
James	307
Joseph	305-307
Molly	305

H**HADAC**

Lucy	318
----------------	-----

HAENELT

Joseph	141
Mary	141
Shirley	141

HAINES

Atwell	194-204
Dorothy	194-204
Fern	194-204
Hudson	194-204
Phillip	204
Theodosia	194
William	181-194

HAIRRELL

Herbert	147
Peggy	147
Sammie	147

HALE

Bertie	184
------------------	-----

HALL

Alice	368
Carol	

HALL (Cont.)

Charlotte	368
Grace	113
Henry	
Melody	126-139
Middleton	368
Rice	368
Sarah	169

HALLOWELL

Anna	251
Edna	251
Edward	251
Essie	251
George	251
Mary	251
Nellie Gray	251-269
Victor	251
Wanda	251

HAMAN

Madeline	196
--------------------	-----

HAMILTON

Andrew	153-163-164-215-399
Andrew (General)	95-215
Ann	164-193
Agnes	166-167-173
Alexander	215
Alpha	171
Arthur	182-196
Aline	193
Archibald	95-215
Alston	
Audley	215
Alice	189
Barbara	166-171
Bettie	164-167-171-172-182-183-195
Bessie	181
Brown	
Caroline	181
Clarence	182
Charles	172-183-196
Carl	177
Catherine	206-215
Colie	
Doris	193
Dorothy	
Daisy	182
Eddie	193
Edna	196
Ednora	181-193
Edward	180-193
Elanor	215
Elbert	193
Eliza	167-169-235-247
Elizabeth	163-165-172-205-212
Elsie	181

HAMILTON (Cont.)

Emma 174
 Esma 180
 E. Colie 184
 Fannie 163-173
 Fern
 Flora 180-193
 Frank 181-193
 Frances 167-215
 Fred 189
 George 166-167-171-176-180-190
 George (Doctor) 169
 Gertrude 181
 Gladys 193
 Grace 171-182
 Gussie 184
 Guy 182
 Hattie 193
 Helen 193-196
 Henry 171-180-189-193
 Homer 193
 Howard 182-195
 Hugh 164-165-167-169-171-182
 Ida 172-184
 Isaac 172-184
 Isabel 111-171-180
 Isabella 103-163-165-
 167-171-181-235
 Irene 182
 Jacob 171-182-396
 James 32-154-156-163-164-
 165-166-167-169-171-
 172-173-180-181-183-193
 Jane 163-164-169-215
 Jessie 182-183-195
 John 15-30-95-154-163-164-165-
 166-167-171-172-173-174-181-
 182-183-184-189-195-215-237-399
 John Craig 163-172-182
 John (Doctor) 169-177
 Joanna 163
 Julia 180-190-193
 Joseph 215
 Katherine 183-193
 Kathleen 212
 Laura 172-173-183-186
 Lenna 182-195
 Lettice
 Lillie 181-183-195
 Linda 186
 Lonnie 189
 Lucy 169
 Madeline 196-205
 Margaret 156-165-166-172-173-
 174-182-193-196-206

HAMILTON (Cont.)

Mary 165-166-169-170-171-
 172-173-181-182-195-196
 Millard 182-195
 Mollie 163-171-181
 Myrtle 183
 Nannie 103
 Nancy 163-164-165-169-170-171-399
 Nellie 181
 Ora 182
 Patience 163-214
 Patricia 212
 Patrick 212
 Pauline 182
 Peggy 161-166-172
 Pinkney 177
 Rebecca 163-165
 Retta 181
 Robert 167-172-173-186-196-205-212
 Robert (Doctor) 171-181
 Roger 190
 Sada 183
 Sara 167
 Sarah 163-164-166-169-
 172-173-177-247-399
 Sue 182
 Susan 167-173-181
 Theodosia 171-181
 Thomas 172
 Vallie 193
 Victoria 183
 Vina 166-173
 Virginia 171-181
 Willa 180-193
 Willard 184
 William 32-95-103-163-164-
 166-167-169-170-172-180-
 181-183-193-214-215-235
 William (Doctor) 167

HANCOCK

George (General) 334-341
 George
 John 334
 Margaret
 Mary 334

HANDLEY

Alexander 326-327
 Ann 327-329
 Archibald 326-327-329
 Archie
 Augustus 329
 Austin 276-329
 Benjamin 329
 Bessie 276
 Caroline 268-329

HANDLEY (Cont.)

Charlotte	328
Constatine	328
Dorcas	96-100-328
Elizabeth	327-328-329
Emmaline	328
Erasmus	329
George	226
Griselda	329
Harrison	329
Harry (Doctor)	226-326-330
Harvey	329
Henderson	328
Henry	226
Isaac	327
Isabel	328
Jabez	328
James	325-326-327-329
Jane	276
John	96-325-326-327-328-329
John Elder	329
Jean	327-329
Kosiah	326-328
Kate	327
Lindy	328
Logan	328
Louise	328
Lucie	276
Lucinda	328
Morgaret	325-327-328
Mary	276-325-326-327-328-329
Mason	329
Mercy	329
M. Phillis	140
Nancy	325-327
Preshus G.	327-328
Peggy	328
Peter	
Phil	276
Polly	328
Rebecca	328
Ruth	328
Solly	328
Samuel	327-328
Samuel (Captain)	326
Sarah	326-327-329
Susan	329
Suzanne	327
Thomas E.	327-328
Walker	327
William	325-326-327-328-329
Zenos	328

HANGER

Ednora	181
Willa	180

HANKINS

Ida	206
Jane	170
Joan	206
John	197-206
Patty	206
Robert	206
William	206

HANNAN

Alexander	
Anna	250
Anne	248
Arianna	250
Bettie	
Catherine	246-248-250
Charles	251
Charlotte	251
Elizabeth	247-248
Ella	250
Emma	251
Estelle	
Fiora	251
Frances	251
Grace	171
Henry	246-248-268
James	248-251-268
Jane	248
Joanna	250
John	268
Joseph	248-250
Kate	247-251-268
Laura	251
Luella	250
Mary	248-251-268
Matilda	248-251
Matthew	248
Rose	268
Sarah	268
William	248-251
Wright	
Thomas	246
Virginia	246

HARLOW

Annie	170-171
-------	---------

HARNSBARGER

Anna	
Barbara	166
Edward	
Elizabeth	166
Henry	396
Isabel	
Millard	
Robert	166
Susan	287

HARRIS
 Bettu
 Mirinda M. 286

HARRISON
 Adaline 174
 Averill
 Benjamin 256-258
 James 159
 Jessie
 Margaret 174
 Minnie
 Rex 140
 Sarah 159
 Thomas 159
 William

HARSHA
 Frances 136
 Hoy 125-138
 Mollie 138
 Patty 138
 Ruth 133
 Virginia 138
 William 138

HART
 Stephen (Mrs.) 387

HARVEY
 Henry B. (Doctor) 99-356
 James C. 99

HASTINGS
 Alma 376
 Jess 376

HAWKINS
 Charles 384
 Edward 382
 John 369-382
 Kate 369

HAYES
 Elizabeth 208
 Vern 199-208

HAYNES
 Elizabeth 125
 Susan

HEARD
 Beulah (Tiney) 137-147
 Minnie 137
 Richard 137
 Wallace 137-147

HEARON
 Lucile 138

HEDRICK
 George 133
 Ruth 133

HEIFNER
 Ann 205

HEIN
 Betty 136
 John 123-136

HEMURCH
 Nettie 179

HENDERSON
 Ann 327
 Angelina 245
 Archibald 236
 Elizabeth 275
 Eugene 236
 Gertrude 291-294
 James 291-294-327
 James (Judge) 291
 Jean
 Jo Billie 236
 John 327
 John (Colonel) 245
 Mae 236
 Margaret 327
 Maud 236
 Nancy 234-236
 Rose 291-304
 Samuel 327
 Sarah
 Susie 236
 Thomas 236
 Virginia 291-294
 William 275-294
 William (Judge) 288

HENRY
 Patrick 241-333-346
 Susanna 346

HENSLEY
 Alice 208
 Guy 265

HENWARY
 Margaret

HEPP
 Christine 147
 Essie 147
 V. L. 147

HESS
 Benny 372-378
 Gene 378
 James 378
 Mary 372

HILL
 Ellen 296-298
 Loreta 298
 Lorraine 298
 Roland 296-298

HIND
 Esther 377
 Nancy 383

HIND (Cont.)
 Russell 377-383

HOBSON
 Henrietta 210
 Howard 201-210
 Kenneth 296
 Lucille 201-210
 Mary 296

HODGEMAN
 Mireta 126

HODGES
 Cornelia 132
 Luther 120-132
 Rachel (Doctor) 132

HOFFMAN
 Betty 148
 Carol 148
 Donna 148
 James 139-148

HOOTER
 Ella 159
 Robert 159

HOOVER
 Dorothy 201-210
 Earl 201-210
 Kenneth 210

HOPKINS
 Annie 193

HORNSBY
 Annie 235

HOUF
 Betty 198-207
 Harry 198-207

HOUSTON
 Edna 297-299
 Louise 299
 Richard 297-299
 Robert 299
 Warren 299

HOWE
 Ephriam (Doctor) 277

HOUSER
 Elizabeth 199

HOWELL
 Barbara 146
 Katherine 193
 Leo 374
 Mary 374
 Pauline 146
 Robert 135-146

HOY
 Bessie 394
 Constant 394
 Gladys 394
 Walter 394

HUDDLESTON
 Aileen 373
 Albert 366-370
 Alice 366-370
 Alma 372
 Anna 370-371-378
 Annie 366-372-373
 Bert 370-378
 Bertha 372
 Bertie 372
 Bessie 372
 Billie 378
 Byron 373
 Calvin 366
 Clarence 372
 Dewey 372
 Earl 372
 Edgerton 373
 Edna 378
 Edward 370-377
 Effie 372
 Elizabeth 353-364-366-371-372
 Emily 378
 Etta 371
 Esther 372
 Farley 373
 Frank 370
 Fred 372
 George 366-370-372-378-383
 Gertrude 371
 Gladys 372
 Gregory 383
 Guigy 372
 Hamilton 366-372
 Hattie 370-377
 Helen 377
 Herbert 372
 Iva 370
 Jean 371
 Jennings 371
 Jesse 371
 Job 359-364-366-371-372-373
 John 372
 Joseph 373
 Julian 371
 Kate 370
 Keith 373
 Lena 370
 Letha 366-370-372
 Libbie 372
 Lola 372
 Lula 371
 LeRoy 370
 Luther
 Lydia 366-372

HUDDLESTON (Cont.)

Margaret	372
Mary	366-372
Moy	
Maxine	371
Myrtle	371
Ona	371
Otho	366-372
Otto	370
Phyllis	378
Rachel	366-370-371
Robert	370-378
Rose	370
Roynor	373
Ruby	372
Ruth	371
Samuel	366-371
Susan	366-371
Virginia	371
William	371

HUDSON

Elliotte	247
Mary	247
Rose	248
Theodosia	171-181

HUEFFER

Anne	394
Emmett	394
Gladys	394

HUFFMAN

Clara	296-298
Delores	
Frances	135
JoAnn	298
John	296-298

HUGHES

Agnes	264
Elizabeth	
Ina	
John	368
Julia	368
Martha	364-368
Mary	244
"Pert"	364-368
F. F.	138
William	371

HUNT

Betty	140
Blanche W.	149
Clara	370
Frank	140-149
Hugh	370-377
Julia	377
Lillian	377
Richard	377

HUNTER

Ellen	215
Frances	239-266
Gladys	
Harry	178
Henry	239-277
Howard	385
John	266-379-385
Mortimer	239

HURST

Charlotte	114
---------------------	-----

HUTCHESON

Bianche	160
Elizabeth	160
Stella F.	160
Walter	159-160

HUTCHINSON

Ann	249
John	13

HUTTER

George	334
------------------	-----

HUTTS

Elizabeth	264
Elmer	264
Frank	264
John	264
Margaret	264
Mary	

I**INGLES**

Mary	239
----------------	-----

INSKEEP

Maclin	269
------------------	-----

J**JACKSON**

Catherine	206-212
Jack	206-212
James	212
Janet	212
Mae	188
Mary	212

JACOBY

Elsworth	156
--------------------	-----

JAMES

Georgia	149
Helen Armstrong	140-149
John Hatcher	140-149
Laura	149
Murray	149

JEFFERDS

Agnes	269
-----------------	-----

JEFFERDS (Cont.)

Caroline 269
 John 269
 Joseph C. 244-269

JENKINS

Richard 194

JERNIGAN

Charles 191-210
 David 203
 Gladys 203
 Helen 191-210
 Janet 210
 Jennifer 210
 Phyllis 203
 Rebecca 210

JOHNSON

Annie
 Betty 149
 Burdine 318
 Christina 149
 Florence
 Fred
 Georgann 149
 Harold 140-149
 John 318
 Mary Lou 149
 Odell 371
 Ruth 371
 Susan
 William 319

JONES

Agnes
 Alice 264-265
 Alvia 263
 Annabelle 204
 Arah 264
 Benjamin 245-260-262-263-264
 B. M. 204
 David
 Edna 196
 Gabriel 344
 George 264
 Gladys
 Helen 264
 Idale 264-265
 Laura 264
 Mary 102-260-264
 Margaret 253-260-262-263-264
 Mister 136-192
 Melinda 263
 Phyllis
 Wilson 263-264
 William 260-263
 Ramsey 263-264

JUNKINS

Patsy 139

K**KALLMEYER**

Herman 264
 Laura J. 264

KAMMERER

Barbara 131-144
 Cynthia 144
 Fred 116-131
 Janet 144
 John Craig 131-144
 Marie 116-131

KEATON

Simeon 240

KEENAN

Bunny 371
 Denmick 371

KELLER

David 179-192
 Gladys 192
 Jennie 156
 Lois 192
 Nancy 192
 Neva 192
 Preston 192

KELLOGG

Edna 208

KEMP

Charles 183

KEMPE

Charles G. 139

KENDALL

Robert 269

KINDALL

Ollie 179
 Joe 179

KENNEMER

Hershel 296

KENNERLY

Amy
 Angus 333-334
 Augustine 334
 Benjamin 335
 Douglas 333
 Ellen 333
 Elizabeth 334-335
 George 334
 Harriet 334-335
 Helen 333-334-335
 James 333-334-335
 James (Sir) 333
 Kitty 93-95-334-335

KENNERLY (Cont.)

Lockhart 334-335-341
 Mary 333-334-335-341
 Mary Bruce 333
 Reuben 333-334-335
 Robert 333-334
 Samuel 333-334-335-341
 Thomas 334-335
 William 334-335

KENT

Geraldine 377
 Overton 377

KENWORTHY

Doris 297-299
 Judy 299
 W. F. 297-299

KEYS

Humphrey 327
 Sarah 327

KIDD

Frances 163
 Robert 163

KIGER

Alberta 128
 Burtus 128
 Forest 113
 Jennie 128
 Sallie 128

KINCAID

Agnes 339
 Archibald 285
 Betsy T. 339
 Charles 339
 David 304
 John 339
 Margaret 339
 Nancy 285-339
 Peggy 339
 Polly 339
 Robert 308-339
 Sarah (Noland) 285-333-339
 Thomas 333-339
 Virginia 339
 William 305-306-339

KING

Alma 376
 Louise 368-376
 Thomas 368-376

KINNEY

Joseph (Captain) 363
 Martha 363

KINSLOW

Billy 192
 Charles (Doctor) 179-192
 Edward 179

KINSLOW (Cont.)

Ethel 179
 Helen 192
 Margaret 179
 Mary 179
 Minnie 179-192
 William 179

KINT

Overton 377

KNAPP

Betty 145
 C. C. 133-145
 Vivian 145

KNEE

Fred 378-384
 Mary
 Molly 384

KNIGHT

Audrey
 Clara 296
 Cora 293
 Donald 297
 Doris 297
 Dorothy 296
 Ellen 293
 Elizabeth 296
 Errol 293-297
 Fern 297
 Harriet 293-296
 Helen 293-297
 Ida 293
 Josephine 293-296
 Lucille 293
 Marian 297
 Marie 296
 Martin 293-296
 Marvin 297
 Mary 293-296
 Nadine 296
 Robert 297
 Sargeant 290-293
 Shirley 297
 Walter 296
 William 293-296

KNOWLES

Mister 273

KOEHLER

Marion 134

KOINER

Virginia 171

KOSA

David 136
 John 123-136
 Mary Craig 136

KUSTER

John 274
 Ruth 274

KYLE

Elizabeth 340
 William (Sir) 340

L**LACKEY**

Carol 148
 Dan V.
 Frank J. 146
 Grace H.
 Linda B.
 Marion B. 148
 Philip 148
 Philip H. 138-148

LAMB

Elizabeth 158
 Horace 158
 Jessie 158
 John 158
 Mamie 158
 Philip 156-158

LAMPREY

Lena 179

LANDON

Bill C.
 Frances 377
 Jack L. 383
 Jean 383
 William 377-383

LANGE

George
 Harriett
 Lewis
 Letitia 292

LANGTRY

Adeline 174-186
 Albert 175-188-202-209
 Alice 176
 Ann 96-98-174-247
 Anne Dale 202
 Anna 186-199
 Arbuckle 167-174-247-253-254
 Bess 188
 Catherine 96-175-186-245-246-247
 Dale 176-189
 Dwight 199
 Edward 186-199
 Eliza 169-174-176-177-247
 Elizabeth 199
 Estelle C. 189-202
 Florence 175-188-202

LANGTRY (Cont.)

Frances 176
 George 174-176-177
 Harold 188
 Helen 178
 Henrietta C. 189
 Henry 176
 Hillary 173-174-186-253-254
 James 168-174-177
 John 175-176-188
 Joseph 186-199
 Josephine 186-199
 Judith 209
 Linda 209
 Lucy 175
 Mabel 188
 Margaret 174-186
 Martha 202-209
 Mary 175-189
 Nellie 176
 Patricia 207
 Rice 176
 Robert 175-199-207
 Rose 188-199
 Ruth 202
 Sarah 175-247
 Thomas 175
 Verna 199-207
 Virgil 199-208
 Walter D. (Reverend) 189-220
 Walter Mc. (Reverend) 176-187-188-189
 William 96-98-167-175-189-202-
 243-245-247-253-254

LANHAM

Patricia 142
 Sarah 142
 William (Doctor) 142
 William 128-142

LANNING

Ernest 123
 Rachel 123

LANNOM

Ruth F. 243

LAPORTE

Mister 305

LARNED

Helen Boileau 126
 James Murray 126

LATHAM

Carol 210
 Hamilton 210
 Kathleen
 Margaret 193
 Marguerite 210
 Otis 193-210

LATHAM (Cont.)	
Viola	210
William	
LAWS	
Alvin	184
LAWTON	
Hortense	114
LEE	
Alex.	143
Catherine	143
Charles	130-143
Elizabeth	143
Isabel.	143
Richard Henry	241
Robert	143
LEECH	
Ann	177
LEGG	
Charles	297-299
Jonne	299
Maurine	297-299
LEONARD	
Jane	198-207
Milton	198-207
LEONINGS	
Huntley	160
LEWIS	
Andrew (Colonel)	239-241-256-258-346
Andrew (General)	240-346
Ann	346
Charles (Colonel)	258-259
Daniel	172-183
Harriet	293
Helen	
Janette	142
Jessamine	
Joe	129-142
John. .10-11-13-18-31-55-56-256-258-346	
Margaret	
Mark	192
Mary	172-183
Miriam	346
Pauline	183
Phyllis	142
Samuel	262
Thomas	13-344-346
William	346
LICKLITER	
Amelia	126
Billy	126
Charles	126
Edith	126
Fred	126
John	126
Maggie	126

LIDIAK	
L. F.	202
LIGGETT	
Jacob	388
LIGHTNER	
Alexander	
Annabelle	204
Archibald	193-204
Charlie	124
Ednora	193-204
Evelyn	204
Harry	124
Jeanette	204
Lillie	182
Margaret	204
Nora.	204
Robert	204
LILLY	
Evadyne	134
LITTLE	
Ida	172
LOCKHART	
Benjamin	335-341
Elizabeth	341
Frances	342
Jacob	239-266
James	
James (Captain)	272-341
Jane.	239-266
Lawrence	342
Margaret	341
Mary	155-164-275-341
Patrick	335-341
Susanna	334-341
Suzannah	341
William	341
LONG	
Charles.	142
Eleanor.	142
George	142
George (Reverend)	128-142-220
Ginny	142
Harry	142
Katherine	142
Kennerly	113-128
Merry	128-142
Mary Eliz.	142
Paul.	142
Paul (Reverend)	128-142-220
Phil.	142
Phyllis	142
Steve	142
LOVE	
Samuel	29

MC COY (Cont.)

James.	354-355-356-357-363- 366-367-374-376-381
James (Doctor).	115-130
Janet	116-130
Jennifer	144
Joanna	131-363-366
John	256-348-351-352-353-356-357- 362-363-364-366-367-374-381
John (Captain)	
John Craig (Doctor).	104-115-357-358
John Craig, II	144
John Rush (Doctor)	116-131
John Hollister (Doctor).	131-144
Julia	364
Kate.	369
Kathleen.	144
Lee	369
Lillian	131-144
Lon S.	116
Lottie	364
Louella	105-357
Marcus	365
Margaret	366-374
Marjorie	131
Marie	116
Mark	376
Martha	349-357-362-363-364
Mary	355-365-374
Mattie	105-107-357-358-361-366
Milton (Doctor).	100-104-107-354-355- 356-357-358-359-361-363-366
Miriam	365-367
Mollie.	
Nancy.	353-357-359-363
Nannie	364
Nina	375
Phillip	366
Ralph.	381
Sally	364
Samuel	99-106-350-351-353- 354-356-357-362-364-368
Simpson	357-364-367
Stephen	144
Susan.	364-369
Theophilus	255-256
Thomas.	362
Va. Emma	367
William.	100-351-357-361-363-364
Wm. Ernest	369
Wm. Milton.	115-130

OTHER VIRGINIA MC COYS

Alfred	387
Ann	387
Bett.	387

OTHER VIRGINIA MC COYS (Cont.)

Bruce	387
Charles	387
Daniel	387
Edna	387
Emmett.	387
Eugenia	387
Fitzhugh.	387
Fletcher	387
Frankie.	387
George	387
Grace	387
Harriet	387
Hattie	387
Henry	387
H. P. R. (Reverend).	387
Isaac	387
Iva.	387
James.	387
Jane.	387
Jessie	387
John	387
Kenneth	387
Margaret	387
Mary.	387
Maynard	387
Mellie	387
Mildred.	387
Ralph.	387
Robert	387
Sallie.	387
Taylor	387
Walter	387
William.	387

MC CULLY

Altha	190
Harold	190
J. M.	178-190
Swartz	190

MC CUTCHEON

Cyrus (Doctor)	291
Ed.	291-293
Estelle.	293
Hettie.	291
Maggie	291
Nannie	291
Pattie.	293
Sadie	291-293

MC DONALD

Altha	196
Anna	196
Arthur	196
Eddie.	196
Lena	196
Ulah	

MC DOWELL	
Wm. (General)	346
MC GILL	
John	305
MC GLAMORRY	
Mister	305
MC KEAGUE	
Lillian	131
MC KETRICK	
Jane	272
Robert	272
MC KINNEY	
Jane	
Laura C.	113
MC LAUGHLIN	
Alexander	267
Andrew	267
Anne	267
Elizabeth	267
Julia	267
Lee	267
Lula	267
Margaret	267
MC MATH	
Virginia	208
MC MULLEN	
Angelina	245
Ann	247
Adaline	248
Alexander	246-248-253
Andrew	244-249
Catherine	246-247-253
Charles	247-249
Cynthia	246-249
Diana	
Edward	244
Eliza	246-248
Emma	248
Fannie	248
Henry	248
James	244-247
Jane	94-245-246-253
John	246-247-249-253
Joseph	242-244-245-246-248-256
Madison	246-247-248-253
Margaret	244-248
Mary (Polly)	97-102-244-246-247-248
Monroe	248
Nancy	244
Return	249
Rhoda	247
Sarah	243
Samuel	249
Squire	244
Susan	248

MC MULLEN (Cont.)	
William	245-247-249-253
MC NATT	
Catherine	126
Eva	126
R. H.	126
MC NEILL	
Daniel	269
Edna	269
Frank	269
Inez	269
Irene	269
James	269
Mary	269
Robert	269
Samuel	269
MC NEIL	
Ednora	193
Mister	193
MC PHEETERS	
Carol	191
Cecil	178-191
Opal	191
MC PHERSON	
John	268
Mahala	268
Sarah	268
MC RAE	
Mary	273
MACK	
Dorothy	123-141
Guy	141
Howard	123-141
MACKAY	
Elizabeth	263
James	263
Kate	263
Mariah	263
Zeno	263
MACKEY	
Carey	195-205
Charles	205
Scott	205
Virginia	205
MADISON	
Agatha S.	344-346
Ambrose	343
Catherine (Kitty)	239-346
Catherine	345
Elizabeth	343-346
Eliz. Minor	343-344
Eliza	346
Frances T.	343
Gabriel	346
George (Governor)	346

MADISON (Cont.)

- Henry 343
- Humphrey 239-343-344-345-346
- Isaac 344
- Isabella T. 343
- James 13-343-346
- John 239-343-344-345-346
- Lucy 346
- Margaret 346
- Mary 344-345-346
- Nellie 343
- Richard 343
- Roger 343
- Roland 346
- Susanna H. 346
- Thomas 343-346
- William 346

MAGRUDER

- Anna
- Don 265
- James 265
- William

MANLOVE

- Mary 143
- Merle 129-143
- Richard 143

MANN

- Hamilton 194
- Isabella 194
- Shelton 181-194
- Theodosia 194

MARTIN

- Betty 198
- Bradley 185-198
- Ellen 198
- Helen 185
- Marguerite 198-207
- Mary 198
- Muriel 207
- Sam 198-207
- Susie 207
- William 198

MARKMAN

- Helen 98

MATHEWS

- Ann 275
- Mary
- Sampson 155-164-275
- Mathis
- Jane 155-164
- Jenny
- Mary 275

MAYFIELD

- Gordon 298-299
- Margoret 299

MAYFIELD (Cont.)

- Mary 298-299

MEAD

- Gertrude
- Henry
- Sarah 139

MEADE

- Ben 263

MEADOW

- Jewel 184

MEEKS

- Betty 111
- Victoria 103-113
- Rev. Z. 103-113

MEGINNIS

- Ida 267

MELTON

- Frank 297
- Mary 297

MERRILL

- Leo 377
- LeRoy 377
- Minnie 370-377

MERTINS

- Arthur 379-385
- Michael 385

MESSICK

- Hazel 377
- Herbert 383
- Kenneth 377-383
- Leocratt 370-377
- Lillian 370-377
- Mary 377
- Marylon 382
- Ralph 377-383
- Ruth 383

MEYER

- Anna 184-197
- Dorothy 197
- Ethel 197
- Harry 184-197
- John 184-197
- Reed

MILLER

- Ann 388
- Anna 122
- Barbara 150-388
- Beatrice 122
- Caroline
- Catherine 384-388
- Charles 201
- Charles (Reverend) 219
- Christian 388
- Christiana 166
- Clemmer 292-295-301-309

MILLER (Cont.)

David	121
Eleanor	295
Ellen	201-219-388
Elizabeth	121-388
Ethelyn	292-295
Everett	378-384
Finetta	
Florence	292
Frances	259
George	108-122
Harry	
Harriet	388
Hattie	121-388
Henry	388
Henderson	108
Jacob	388
James	101-108-122-388
John	101-108-265-259-388
John Gilmore (Mrs.)	269
Joseph (Doctor)	108
Lawrence	122
Lillian	
L. Esse	
Mark	219
Mary	265-388
Mary (Dick)	141
Minnie	108-122
Myrtle	371
Mister	188
Phillip	388
Robert V.	126-141-150
Sallie	108
Samuel	292
Sarah	101-388
Sophia	388
Stephen	108-219
Susan	150
Willie Ann	108-121
William	141

MINUTH

Beverley	
Glen	384
Michael	384
Stephen	384

MITCHELL

Sarah	139
-----------------	-----

MODJESKA

Madam	360
-----------------	-----

MOORE

Anna	108
Barbara	143
Beatrice	129
Bernadine	129
Dale	176

MOORE (Cont.)

Ethel	129
Harris	
Harry	372
James	125
John	
Libbie	372
Lucile	
Martha	129
Mary	
Ona	371
Sidney	113-129-143
Susan	166
Travis	173
Vickie	129-143
Virginia	143
William	171

MONTGOMERY

Alexander	395
Doctor	308
Elizabeth	160
Guy	395
Henry	160
Isabella	305
James	395
Miss	162
Samuel	160

MORRIS

Agnes	264
Anna	265
Arah Agnes	
Arthur	265
Catherine	265
Dorothy	265
Frances L.	265
Helen	265
Henry	264-265
John	265
Louise	124
Mary	265
Paul	265

MOUNTFORTT

Ada	
Gillie	159
Gustavus	156-159
Helen	159
Minnie	158-159
Wade	159

MOUNKS

Gladys	374
Ralph	374

MULLIGAN

Thomas	370
------------------	-----

MURRAY

Henry	272
-----------------	-----

MURRAY (Cont.)

Rosanna 272
 Tom 235

MUSGROVE

W. L. 379-385

MUZZY

Lorenda 169
 Mister 202

N**NAVE**

Sophia 120

NAYLOR

Arthur 147
 Lula
 Ruth 147
 W. J. 138

NEAL

Agnes 190
 Ann
 Anna 177
 Beeby 177
 Berkeley 169
 Beverly 177
 Catherine 164
 Charles 177
 Dursilla 164-169
 Elizabeth 164
 Frances 164
 John 164-169-177
 John (Doctor)
 Lorinda 169-177
 Lucy 177
 Mary 164-169
 Milton 177-190
 Nancy 169
 Rebecca 155-164-169
 Robert 163-164-169-190
 Sarah
 Scott
 Virginia
 William 155-157-164

NEIL

Anna 200-208-234
 Helen 208
 Robert 200-208-212
 Virginia 208-212

NELSON

Agnes 246
 Alexander 214-275-303-324-389
 Ann 199-275
 Anne 390
 Arbuckle 243-246
 Bessie 389

NELSON (Cont.)

Catherine 246
 Charles 389-390
 Clara 390
 Coleman 389
 David 389
 Davis 246
 Eliza 246-322-324-389
 Elizabeth 246-389
 Elwood 389
 Evelyn 389
 Frances 246
 Frank 389-390
 Franklin 322-324
 Guy 389-390
 Harris 389
 Henry 390
 Herbert 389
 James 365
 John 245-246-254-324-389-390
 Julia 324-389-390
 Kate 389-390
 Lockhart (Doctor) 389
 Magdalene 246
 Marshall 324-389
 Mary 235-245-246-275-365-386
 Nancy 246
 Robert 389-390
 Sallie 389
 Susan 246
 Thomas 390
 Thompson 246
 Virginius 390
 William 324-389-390

NETT

Fred 373-382
 Jewell 382
 Mollie 373
 Thelma 382

NEWMAN

Azalea 290
 Bettie 290
 Bob 290

NORTON

Earl 181

NYE

Bill 159

O**OLLIVANT**

Ada 374
 Earl 374-380
 Nell 380

ORCUTT	
Mary.	104-115
ORR	
Araminta.	
Harvey (Reverend).	123
James.	
Mister	263
Rachel	123
Walter	
William.	
OTT	
George A.	139-148
Henry M.	148
Jennie	148
Marita	148
Nancy	148
Sarah	148
OVERSTREET	
Don	129
OWEN	
Ernest	183
Myrtle	183

P

PACE	
Barbara.	196-205
George	
Grace	
Harriet	
Louis.	205
Matt.	
Nat	196-205
Pauline.	
PAGE	
Agnes.	195-205
Charles.	182-195
George	334
Gordon	195-205
Harriet	
Mary.	195
Rose	195
Virginia	195
PAQUET	
Mary.	198
Pat	198
PARSONS	
Anna	380
Betty	
Carrie.	367
Eva	367-374
Evalina.	375
Grace	375
Henry	367-375
H. N.	367-374

PARSONS (Cont.)	
Iva Mc.	367-375-386
James.	
J. D.	367-375
Lucy.	375
Minnie	375
Olivene	374
Raymond.	374-380
Susan	
PASLEY	
Laura	172
PATTERSON	
Benjamin.	398
Charles	398
James	398
John	398
Samuel	398
Sarah	
William.	398
PATTON	
James.	11-13-26-31-55-56-59-346
PAVESICH	
Frances	291-294
Francis X.	294
James.	294
Virginia H.	294
PAWLEY	
Margaret	325
PAYNE	
Bessie	134
Elizabeth	248-250
Evelyn	194
Frank.	250
George	134
James.	248-250
John.	134
Joseph	250
Lavinia	307
Robert	307
William.	250
PEACO	
George W.	393
PEACOCK	
Jesse	158
PEALE	
Charles	189
Dorothy.	199
Marcellus	199
Mary.	199
PEARIS	
Robert A.	268
PECK	
Jacob.	166
PEARSAL	
Millicent.	292

PEIFFER	
Eleanor	133-144
Kenneth	133-144
Marilyn	144
PEPPER	
Alta McC.	
Carolyn	141
Edward	
PERRY	
Nancy	169
PETERS	
Hattie	134
J. Slauton	145
Karen	145
Letha	
Lloyd	134-145
Marion	145
Norman	
O. B.	134
Ora	121-388
PEYTON	
James	145
Ruth	145
William	134-145
PFEFFER	
Dorothy	265
PHILLIPS	
Daniel	207
Hester	
Jean	207
John	198-207
Katherine	128
Mary	198-207
Patricia	207
PICKENS	
Andrew (General)	215
PICKREL	
Caroline	334
PIERCE	
James Ensle	274
Neil	274
Rebecca	274
PILKINGTON	
Martha	276
PIPKIN	
Agnes	264
Albert	263
Ella	263
Frank	263
Ida	264
John	264
Mary	263-264
Patricia	264
Pearl	264
Philip	264

PIPKIN (Cont.)	
Thorton	264
William	263-264
PITCHFORK	
Bernice	269
PIXLEY	
Irene	290
PLEIAEER	
R. E. (Doctor)	156
POAGUE	
Catherine M.	346
Cyrus	166-168-173
Ella	173
Eliza	173
George	242
Jane	173
Jim	173
John	173
Mary	173
Robert	10-242
Sarah	173
Stewart	173
POFFENBARGER	
Lydia S.	269-329
POINDEXTER	
John	335
Joseph	335
POLK	
Joseph	341
PORTER	
Abbie K.	373-378
Bessie	202-373
Callie	373-378
Charles	
Dorothy	202
Elizabeth	373
Frank	372
Guy	366-372-378
Luther	188-202
Lymen	373
Mary	366-372-373
Sadie	372
POSEY	
Mattie A.	250
POTTER	
Gertrude	122
PRATT	
Carolyn	144
De Vaughan	132-144
Don	144
Frances	144
Robert	144
William	144
PRESTON	
Elizabeth	346

PRESTON (Cont.)
 William (Colonel) 346

PRICE
 Fern. 194
 Sallie. 183
 Sam 183

PROCTOR
 Anne
 Emma Dee. 120
 James 120
 Virginia

PROVO
 Nadine 265

PTOLMY
 Annis. 285

PULLEN
 Helen. 203
 Homer. 193-203
 Jones 203

PURDY
 Dorothy. 127

PURSELL
 Mary Ensle 274
 Mary 274

Q

QUICK
 Polly 264

R

RABORG
 Benjamin. 263
 Catherine 263
 Christopher 263
 Franklin 263
 Malinda 263
 Margaret
 Mary R. 263

RADFORD
 John (Doctor). 334

RAMSEY
 Bill 383
 Charles. 295
 Eleanor. 295-298
 James (Doctor). 295-302
 Jannett. 305
 John H. 295-298
 Kent 383
 Lillian 295
 Lois. 298
 Lottie
 Mary. 295
 Oscar. 378-383

RAMSEY (Cont.)
 Phyllis.
 Robert 383
 Samuel 295

RANKINS
 H. W. 204
 Nora. 204

RAYNES
 Florian. 127
 Nina 127
 Ruby 127
 Sam 113-127

REABURN
 Charles. 163

REED
 Nancy. 165

REID
 Ann 162
 George 162

REILY
 Alpheus 158
 Annie.
 Benjamin.
 Charles 158
 E. Mont 158-159
 Frederick 158
 Gillie. 159
 Hortense.
 John 156-158
 Margaret 158
 Minnie 156-158-159-390
 Mollie
 Sarah 158
 Virginia

REYNOLDS
 Agnes.
 Allen 210
 Alexander
 Doris 193-210
 Mary. 182
 Sallie.
 Thomas.
 Woldo. 193-210

RHEA
 Christine 143
 Lois. 143
 Raymond. 129-143

RICE
 Elizabeth 392
 John. 392
 Margaret

RICH
 Alfred. 293-295
 Blanche 295
 Donald 298

RICH (Cont.)
 Ellen 296
 Ida 295
 James 298
 Leslie 296-298
 Lola 296-298
 Paul 295
 Ruth 295
 Virginia 298

RICHEY
 Eliza 317
 George 317

RILEY
 Julia 102

RISQUE
 Adaline 334
 Elizabeth 334
 Ferdinand 334
 George 334
 Harriet 334
 John 334

ROBERTS
 Dorothy 296-298
 Edith
 Ellen 296
 Georgia 296
 James 296-298
 Marvin 296
 Mary 298
 William 293-296

ROBINSON
 Araminta 263
 Colonel 245
 Diana 244
 James 263
 Margaret 262
 Mariah 263
 Walter 263

ROBNETT
 Lillian 201

RODES
 Ann 322
 Gillie 322
 Matthew 322
 Mister 111

ROGERS
 Alice 376
 Billie M^c 376
 Celeste 369-376
 David 376
 Diana 376
 E. J. 378
 Goldie 369-376
 Mary 376
 Nancy 376

ROGERS (Cont.)
 Rollie 369
 R. F. 376
 Robert 376

ROOT
 Junius 180
 Mary 180
 Rose 180

ROSE
 Vivian 134

ROWLAND
 Joyce 209

ROY
 John C. 157

RUBUSH
 Blin 121
 Charles 121
 Ethel M. 120
 Hattie Craig 120
 James 120
 R. Kennerly 120

RUCKER
 Maggie 393

RUDIE
 Sadie 250

RUFFNER
 Carrie 247
 Lenora 247

RUSH
 M. Hester 105-115
 Olivia 104
 William M. (Reverend) 104

RUSSELL
 Ann 384
 Anna
 Emily
 George 12
 Isabella Helena 12
 Mary Va.
 R. B. 378-384
 Ronald 384
 Shields
 S. N. (Doctor) 235

RUSTMISSEL
 George 291
 Mattie 291
 Nancy 291
 Sadie 291
 William 291

RUTLEDGE
 Ed 272
 Sarah 272

SABADIN
 Carol 298
 Elizabeth 297-298
 Martin. 298
 Matthew. 297-298

SANDERS
 Betsy 403
 Catherine 404
 John. 402-403-404
 Lewis. 404
 Lydia 403
 Nathaniel 403
 Polly 403
 Samuel

SALA
 John
 Helen
 Merilyn 383
 Robert 377-383

SAMUELS
 C. 152

SANDERS
 Jewell 197

SANFORD
 Claud 179
 Dorothy 199-207
 Emmett 179-191
 Frank 179
 George 170-179
 Irene 179
 Joanne 191
 John. 199-207
 Lillian 179-191
 Linda 191
 Margaret 179
 Nettie.

SARVER
 Grace 375
 Robert 375

SAVAGE
 Jesse 123
 Kate. 111-123
 Maud 113
 P. M. 111-123
 Rachel 123

SAYERS
 Alexander 238

SAZEVICH
 Robert 322

SCHAFFNER
 Alvira. 263
 Anna 263

SCHAFFNER (Cont.)
 Anne 263
 George 263
 Isabella 263
 Mary E. 263

SCHERER
 Evelyn 194-204
 George 208
 Hamilton. 211
 Jessie 204-211
 John H. (Doctor). 204-211
 L. L. 181-194-204
 Susan 194

SCHILLING
 Jerome W. (Doctor) 264
 Mary P. 264

SCHLENKER
 Betty Jo 264
 Leonard (Doctor). 264
 Mary 264

SCHMID
 Frances 124

SCOTT
 Julia
 Mary 273
 Nettie 175
 Robert (Captain).
 Sallie 113
 Stanley (General) 273

SECRET
 Jean. 371
 John. 371

SELLERS
 Helen. 192
 Janie 192
 John S. (Doctor) 180-192
 Louise 192
 Rose 192

SENN
 Achsa 375
 Anne 367-375
 Christian. 367-375
 Ernest 375
 Evert 375-381
 Horace
 Iva 375
 Mable C. 375
 Ona 381
 Rosalie 381
 Roy 375-381
 Sylvia. 381
 Thelma. 375

SHANKLIN
 Elizabeth 328
 Iva

SHANKLIN (Cont.)

Polly
 William (Colonel) 328

SHAW

Alice 115
 Etta 371-373

SHELTON

Betty 172
 Doris 202
 Helen 202
 James 183-202
 Lena 202
 Mary 202
 Maurine 202
 Octavia
 Ruth 202
 Sam 202
 Victoria 202

SHIELDS

David 385
 James 372
 Jane
 Jeffrey 385
 Mary 379-385
 Russell 378-385

SHIPLETTE

Alberta 293
 Charles 293
 Clayton 293
 Ernest 293
 Scott 290-293
 Summers 293

SHREWSBURY

Ada 370
 Alexander 365
 Bernice 369
 Bertie 370
 Bettie 360
 Clara 370
 Duncan
 Ellen 365
 Elizabeth 365-369
 Francis 369
 Helen 370
 James 365
 Jane 365
 Lewis 365
 Little Berry 359-363-365
 Lillian 370
 Louis 369
 Mary 365-369
 Nancy 357-363-365
 Nathaniel 363-365-370
 Richard 370
 Samuel 360-365-369

SHREWSBURY (Cont.)

Venia 370
 Vera 369-376
 Walter 369-370-376-379

SIEG

Frances 117
 Mattie 107
 Sullenberger 107-117

SIGLER

Inis Burford 126
 Jessamine 126

SIHVONER

Joan 146
 Kimry 146
 Olivi 146

SIMPSON

Agnes 138
 Robert 138

SIMS

Dabney 112
 Sallie 112

SINGLETON

Benjamin
 Daniel 402
 Elizabeth 404
 Ezekiel
 Frances
 Hawkins
 Hughes 404
 Jacksoniah 404
 Jane 404
 Joseph 404
 Lewis
 Levi
 Mahalah
 Malinda
 Manoah 402-404
 Mary 404
 Mason 404
 Nancy
 Richard
 Sally 404
 Silas
 Susan 404
 William

SITLINGTON

Ann 323

SKELTON

Sarah 235

SMITH

A. H. 201
 Albert 188
 Bertha
 Catherine 201-203-220-269
 Denver 384

SMITH (Cont.)

Dorothy	197
Edna	208
Edward	201
Eloise	
Essie	
Heivie	208
Howard (Reverend)	201-208-220
Jane McC.	340
John	162-372
Joseph	378-384
Irene	
Kate	269
Laura	
Mary	201
Matilda	112
Mattie	269
Nannie	124
Pattie	384
Rex	295
Ruth	295
Sussannah	240
Tom	208
William	269

SMITHEE

John (Doctor)	284
Margaret	284

SMOOT

Gertrude	371
Richard	371

SNELL

Martha	100
------------------	-----

SNYDER

Kitty C.	128
Mattie	
Mister	113
William	

SOMMERVILLE

Betty	
Frank	323
Mayzie	323

SOWN

Jessie	182
------------------	-----

SPILLMAN

Robert S. (Mrs.)	269
----------------------------	-----

SPITZER

Alfred (Doctor)	194-204
Barbara	204
Michael	204
Theodosia	194-204

SPRAUL

Joseph	273
------------------	-----

SPRINKLE

Mary C.	407
-----------------	-----

STEELE

Ada	374
Burford	374
Leda	374
Lena	374
Maynard	380
Nellie	367-374
Nora	380
Phila	374
Will	374

STELLWAGEN

Beulah	296
David	296

STERRETT

Ann	249
Benjamin	247-249
Boyd	249
Catherine	249-250
Elizabeth	249
Frances	249
James	247-250
Kate	247
Samuel	249
William	249

STEWART

Ann	
Effie	
Homer	372
James	271
John	272-370

STEVENSON

Matt (Captain)	335
--------------------------	-----

STONE

Earl	380
Dorven	380
Gladys	204
Henry	193-204
John W. (Judge)	389
Kate	
Kim	204
Leda	
Roy	374-380

STRUDE

Martha	177
------------------	-----

STROTHERS

Anna	173
Colonel	334-341
Margaret	334-341
Mary K.	334

STRUTHERS

Dean	143
Dorcas	143
Ralph	129-143

STUART

Archibald	162
---------------------	-----

STUART (Cont.)	
Elizabeth	267
Janet	162
Mary	162
SUBLETT	
Edward	390
Ruth	390
William	390
SUGGEST	
Ann	175
Richard	175
SUITER	
Margie	199
SULUNDER	
Mister	180
SUMMERS	
Alberta	290
Etta	290
Ida	290
John	290
Mary	
Melvino	290
SUTPHIN	
Betty Jo	
Thomas	384
William	382-384
SWATS	
C. A.	204-211
Charles	211
Margaret	204-211
SWISHER	
Jesse	204
SWITZER	
Joseph	341

T

TATE	
Ann	186
Anno	235
Annie	235
Calvin	235
Eliza	186-235
Frances	186
Florence	
Herschel	
Isaac	235
James	235
James (Captain)	391
Jane	235
John	235-391
John (Doctor)	174-186
Joseph	
Letitia	235
Louis	235

TATE (Cont.)	
Mary	186-235
Martha	
Mattie	235
Robert	391
William (General)	391
TAYLOR	
Debbie	209
Gregory	209
Guigy	
Michael	209
Ray	202-209
Ruth	202-209
Wm. C.	335
TEMPLE	
Betsy	305
Otis	182
TEMPLETON	
Dursella	164
THAYER	
Guy V. (Mrs.)	268
THEILING	
Louise	117
THOMAS	
Ada	135
Albert	110-122
Earl	373-379
Edward	135
Gertrude	
Harriet	122
Hattie	123
Mabel	
Mary Va.	379
Minnie	373
Nannie	123
Parker	123-135
Paul	122
Perl	122
Phyllis	135
THOMPSON	
Anna	
Annie A.	139
Betty	140
Beverley V.	126-139-149
George W.	126
Hugh	112
Jane	
Lenore	149
Mabel	188
Margaret	149
Melissia	149
William	13-278
TIETZ	
John	192

TINKLEPAUGH

Frank185-199-207
Jane 199
Katherine 199-207

TINSLEY

John 370
Rose 370

THOMS

Lola 243-246

TOLLIFERRO

Etta
Fred 374
Gallagher

TOWNSEND

Julia 117

TOY

Barbara 212
Charles 212
Ernest196-209-212
Joyce 209-212
Margaret 196-209
Roger 212

TRELLER

Mister 187

TRIBBLE

Homer 375-381
Roger 381
Thelma 375

TRIMBLE

Elizabeth 366-371-373
Etta 371-373
Genevieve 194
Giles 194
James256-366-371-373
Lillian 179
Maylie 372
Mayme 373
Mack 372
Samuel 366-372
Wallace 182-194
William 194

TROUT

Myrtle 185

TUCKER

Albert 371
Alice 366-371
Annie 371
Carl 371
Collie 371
Demmick 371
Dorman 371
Elizabeth 371
Ella 371
Ernest 371
Ervin 371

TUCKER (Cont.)

James 366-371
Jessie 371
Julia 180
Margaret 371
Maude 371
Milton 371
Nettie 371
Virginia 371

TUNNYHILL

Alice 176

TURNER

Alice 370-379
Bettie
Charlie 370-379
Charles 371
Elbert 375-381
Eleanor
Irene 179
Iva
John 171-379
Rebecca 379
Robert 373-379
Roy 379
Stanleigh 361
Stella 373
Willard 379
Woodson 381

TYLER

Carrie 201
Catherine 201
John 187-201
Lillian 201-208
Lucy 201
Yates 201-208

TYREE

Creig 276
Edward 276
Mary
Sabina 276

V

VANCE

Annie 251
Robert 251

VAN LEAR

Elizabeth 155

VAN PELT

Boyd 192-203-211
Eileen 203-211
Evelyn 203-211
Frank 203-211
Janie 192-203
Minnie

VAN PELT (Cont.)

Neal	
Varry	211
VARNELL	
Bertie	372
James	372
VAUGHAN	
Charles	196
Susan	196
VERRELL	
John	214
VICKERS	
Victoria T. (Mrs.)	327-330

W**WADDELL**

Mary A.	271
James (Reverend)	271

WAGGONER

John	269
----------------	-----

WALKER

Andrew	327
Dee Brown	137-146
Elizabeth	327
Florence	175
Frank	
Mattie	
Ruthe	146
Stephen Craig	146
Susan Hays	146

WALLER

Nathaniel	193
Willa Belle	193

WALTERS

Jerome	195
Mamie	195

WANDLESS

Angus	394
Annie K.	394
Bessie	394
Catherine	392
Creasy	392
David	394
Elizabeth	393-394
Henry (Doctor)	300-394
James	392
John	392-394
Levern	392
Margaret Adams	272-299-300-301-392
Margaret	299-302-392
Mary	272-392-393-394
Martha	393
Martin	299
Ralph	272-299-300-301-302-392

WANDLESS (Cont.)

Rohe	394
Sarah	394
Stephen	302-303-392-393-394
Thomas	299
Venie	394
William	392-394

WARD

Giles	334
William	181

WARREN

Blin	121
Ida	
Jerome	

WASHINGTON

Alfred	188-202
Betty	102-111
Donald E. (Doctor)	202
George	202-209
Hester	202-209
John L.	188-202
Josephine	188
Lutie	188
Luther	
Mae	188-202
Mary	188-202
Sarah	188

WASIELEWSKI

Dolres	131
------------------	-----

WATSON

Bent	364-368
Cammie	368
Charlotte	368
Charlton	188-201
Cora	368
Elizabeth	201
Grace	368
Louis	369
Russell	201
Sally	364-368
Tom	369

WATT

Jennie	192
------------------	-----

WATTS

Stephen (General)	335
-----------------------------	-----

WEALTHY

Jacob	321
-----------------	-----

WEATHERFORD

Blanche	126
Catherine	149
Denna	149
Frances	140
Geoffrey	150
James W.	112-126-140-149
Janett	149

WEATHERFORD (Cont.)

Jessamine 150
 John D. 150
 Joseph L. 140-150
 Katherine 150
 Mary. 126-149-150
 May (Dick). 126
 Robert 140-150
 Sarah 126
 Sharon 149
 Shirley 150
 Susan 150
 Theresa 150
 William 112-126

WEBB

Ethel 125
 Josephine
 Luther

WEBER

Beulah 296
 Henry 293-296
 Katherine 296
 Logan 296
 Mary 296
 Matilda 296

WEIKEL

Lindy 328

WEISSENFLUE

Fannie 170

WELCH

Agnes. 277-395
 Alexander 267-277-395
 Betsy
 David
 Dovie
 Fannie 277-395
 Frances 277
 James. 256
 John. 277-328-395
 Martha
 Sally. 328-395
 Sarah

WESTBROOK

George 125-139
 Kate. 139

WESTGARD

Jane. 199-207
 Sallie 207
 William 207

WHALEN

Eugene 296-298
 Marilyn 298
 Nadiene 298

WHITE

Betty Y. 201-220

WHITE (Cont.)

Carol 144
 Charles. 220
 Charleton (Doctor). 201-220
 James. 144
 Janet Mc. 144
 Mulney 130
 Mulve 140
 Timothy 220
 Victor. 144

WHITNELL

Helen 117
 Reginald 117

WHITINGTON

Ethel 179

WICKERSHAM

Annie 206
 Chris 206
 Lois 197-206
 Woodrow 197-206

WILBURN

Cecil 190
 Clyde 190
 James. 177
 Lawrence 190
 Lucy 177
 Martha 177-190
 Merle 190
 Noa 169-177
 Thelma 178-190
 Walter 177-190
 Wynema 190

WILDER

Rose 290
 Will 290

WILKERSON

Annie F. 147-151
 Fred. 147
 James. 147-151
 Sara 147-151
 Stephen. 151

WILLIAMS

Albert. 170-178-179-203-211
 Alice 203
 Altha 178
 Beulah 178
 Blanche 178
 Carol 191
 Dale. 191
 Donald 179-191
 Dorothy 211
 Edith 191
 Edna 178-190
 Effie 170
 Emma 170

WILLIAMS (Cont.)

Ethel	190
Fannie	170-178
Glen (Reverend)	179-191
Glennie	191
Helen	178
Hugh	165-170-178-190-203
Ida	178
James	203
Jane	170
Jerry	191
Joyce	191
Ladyce	191
Lee	178-190
Lena	179-191
Lewis	378
Lizzie	178
Margaret	170-191
Martha	203
Mary	170
Malcom	170-178
Milton	178
Minnie	179
Mihitabel	
Nora	178
Norman	203
Olive	211
Rose	178
Thelma	178-203

WILLIAMSON

Charles	373-378
Mary	373-378

WILLIS

Agnes	195
Larken	
Maud	

WILSON

Ada	124
Ann	165
Benjamin (Colonel)	240
Bryden	163-165
Daniel	171-396
Ellen	165
Elizabeth	171-396
Estelle	124
Flora	180
Frances	137
Frank	165
George	171-396
Howard	124-137
Hugh	165
Isabel	124
Isabella	171-396
Jacob	111-124
James	165-396

WILSON (Cont.)

Joanna	165
John	137-165-328
Lloyd	124
Lottie	165
Louise	
Marie	124
Martha	188
Mary	171-396
Molly	
Nancy	
Nannie	171-396
Rebecca	165-168
Sally	328
Samuel	163-165-259
Sarah	165-396
Stewart	165
William	166-180

WINDUS

Alice	208-212
Allen	208-212
Charles	212
Chester	208
Edna	208
Ivan	208
James	212
Mary	200-208
Maurice	200-208
Michael	212

WINSTON

Bettie	323
J. B. (Doctor)	323

WISE

Anna	289
Dora	289
Michael	339
Polly	289-339
William	289

WISENBAKER

Barbara	141
Carlton	141
Opal	141

WITKOWSKI

Thomas	274
------------------	-----

WOMACK

Betty	140
Blanche W.	140
Marion	149
Phyllis	149
Sally	149
Scott	140
Valney	
Wendy	149
William M.	126-140-149

WOOD

Danny.
 Edgar. 381
 Gladys. 372-378
 Harriett. 378
 Isabella. 200
 Joe. 372-378
 Kathryn. 381
 Lloyd. 375-381
 Mary. 200
 Mildred. 381
 Minnie.
 Samuel (Reverend). 186-200

WOODALL

Anabel. 136
 Ernest. 124-136
 Isabel. 136
 Jo Ann. 136

WOODS

Donald (Doctor). 144
 John (Doctor). 132-144
 Nannie.
 Rachel (Doctor). 144

WOODSON

Anna. 184
 Anne. 198
 Carol. 185-198
 Ellen. 185-198
 Ethel.
 Everett. 185
 Fannie. 184
 French. 173-184
 Gertie.
 Helen. 185
 Ida. 198
 James (Reverend). 185-198-220
 Jane. 198
 Jessie. 185-198
 Jewell. 184-197
 Lloyd. 185
 Lois. 197
 Lucy. 173
 Reed. 184-197
 Robert. 173-197
 Ruth. 185-198
 Thomas. 198

WORKMAN

Albert. 136
 Ada. 136
 Charles. 136
 Coda. 123-136
 Edna. 136
 Nennie. 136
 Sharon. 136
 William. 136

WRIGHT

Vina. 166
 William A.

WYCKOFF

Kennerly. 142
 Paul. 128-142

X**XAMPI**

Sally M. 235

Y**YATES**

Alfred. 175
 Betty. 201
 Carrie. 187
 Catherine. 201
 Daniel. 209
 Dorothy. 201
 Edwell. 201
 Elizabeth. 188
 Ellen. 187-201
 Esthma. 187
 Henry. 188-201
 Herschel. 201
 Hester. 188
 James. 201
 John. 201-209
 Joseph. 201
 Katherine. 187
 Lucille. 201
 Martha. 187-188-201
 Mary. 188-201
 Nellie. 188-201
 Orville (Reverend). 187-188-201
 Ruby. 111
 Stephen. 209
 Thomas (Judge). 175-187
 Thomas. 188-201
 William.
 Val. 209

YOUEL

Margaret. 182

YOUNG

Charles Ed. 268
 David. 268
 Hugh (Lieutenant). 268
 James. 201
 John (Captain). 268
 Lucy.
 Mary W. 268

Z**ZIMMERMAN**

Alva. 114
 Dorcas. 114
 Vera. 114